

# THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION

*Or ... It's ALL bollocks – yes, ALL of it.*



**David Icke**

# **THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION**


*Or ... It's ALL bollocks – yes, ALL of it.*

## **PART TWO**



The most comprehensive exposure of the 'world' ever written

# **David Icke**



# Contents part 2

- [21 Archon 'Education'](#)
- [22 Archon 'Science'](#)
- [23 Archon 'Medicine'](#)
- [24 Archon Politics](#)
- [25 Archon Zionism](#)
- [26 Archon Economics](#)
- [27 Archon Media](#)
- [28 Archon Alternative Media](#)
- [29 The Hunger Games](#)
- [30 Climate Claptrap](#)
- [31 Stealing the World](#)
- [32 Genetic Mutation](#)
- [33 Mass Toxicity](#)
- [34 'Smart' Everything](#)
- [35 Changing the Atmosphere](#)
- [36 Recruiting the Crazyies](#)
- [37 The Orwellian Global State](#)
- [38 The Orwellian Global State \(2\)](#)
- [39 Archon Planet](#)
- [40 A World Without Bollocks](#)

[Postscript](#)

[Index](#)

# NEIL HAGUE GALLERY

## The unique art of a world class artist



The world is not 'solid' as it appears to be, but holographic (illusory 'solid'). Our apparently 'physical' reality is a decoded projection of waveform information fields – the Metaphysical Universe. Body-Mind decodes waveform information into electrical, digital and holographic reality within a tiny frequency band called visible light.



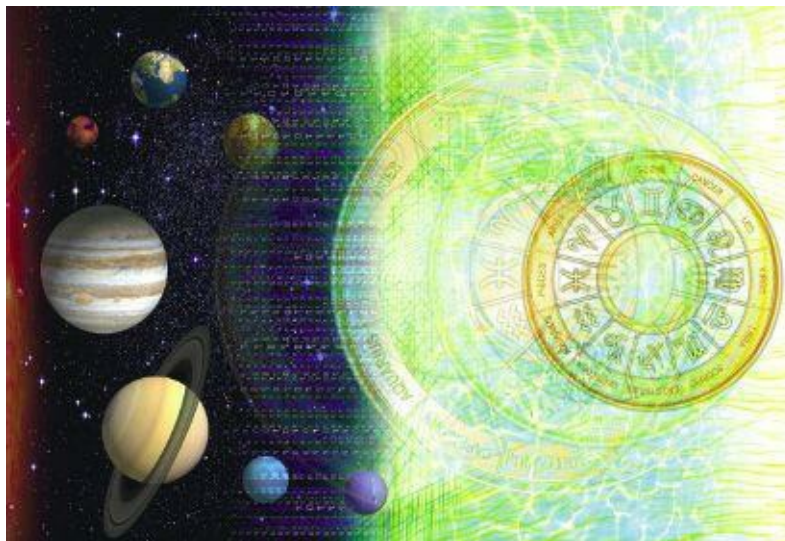
The 'physical' (holographic) world only exists when it is 'observed' (decoded) and that includes the human body. When any part of our 'physical' reality is not being decoded it exists only in its waveform state.



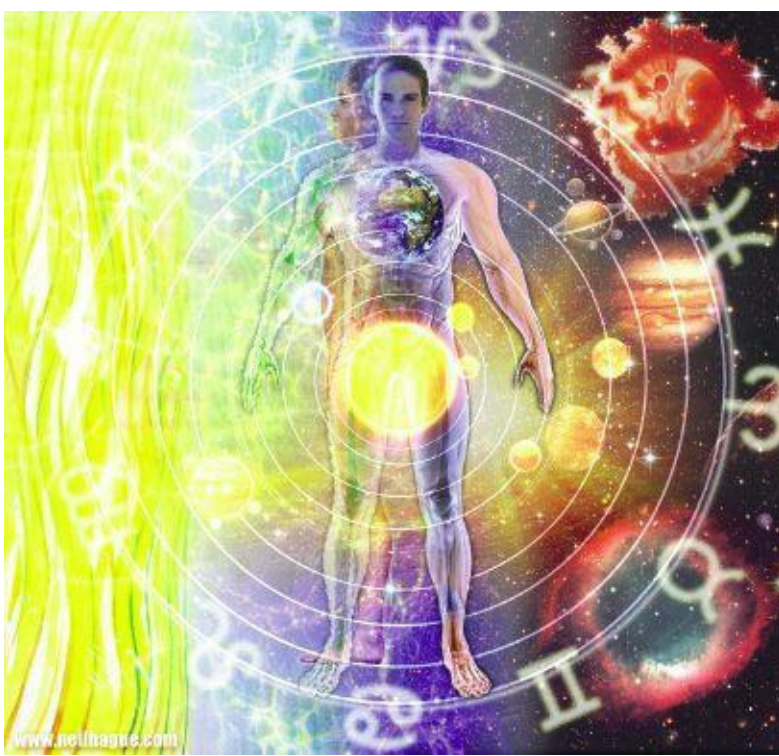
We see the world as 'solid', but that is a holographic illusion decoded from waveform information. The world is but a dream within a dream.



We are Infinite Awareness having an experience within a particular band of frequency. Our name, sex, race, culture, religion, job and 'life story' are not 'who we are', but merely a brief focus of attention. Body-Mind acts like a lens to focus attention on the frequency range of visible light and people confuse this with 'who they are'. We are not Ethel Jones or David Icke – we are Infinite Awareness, the *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be – All Possibility*.



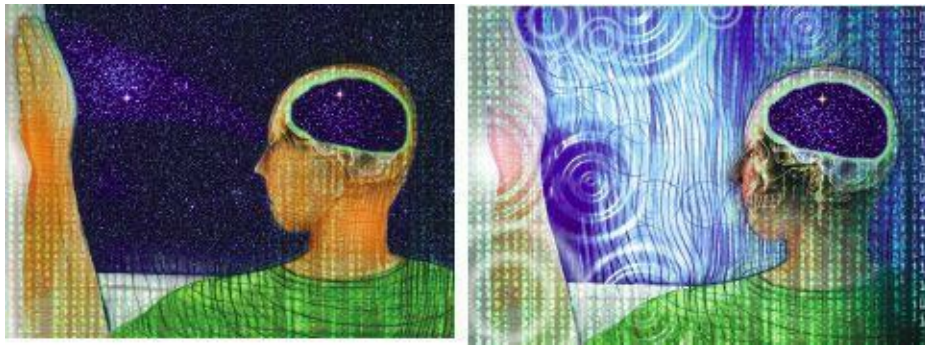
Everything within in our reality is a holographic expression of waveform information. Planets and stars are waveform/electrical/digital phenomena and as they move and interact they change the nature of the universal waveform/electrical/digital information fields to which our waveform/electrical/digital levels are connected. In doing so, they influence our states of being. We call this 'astrology'.



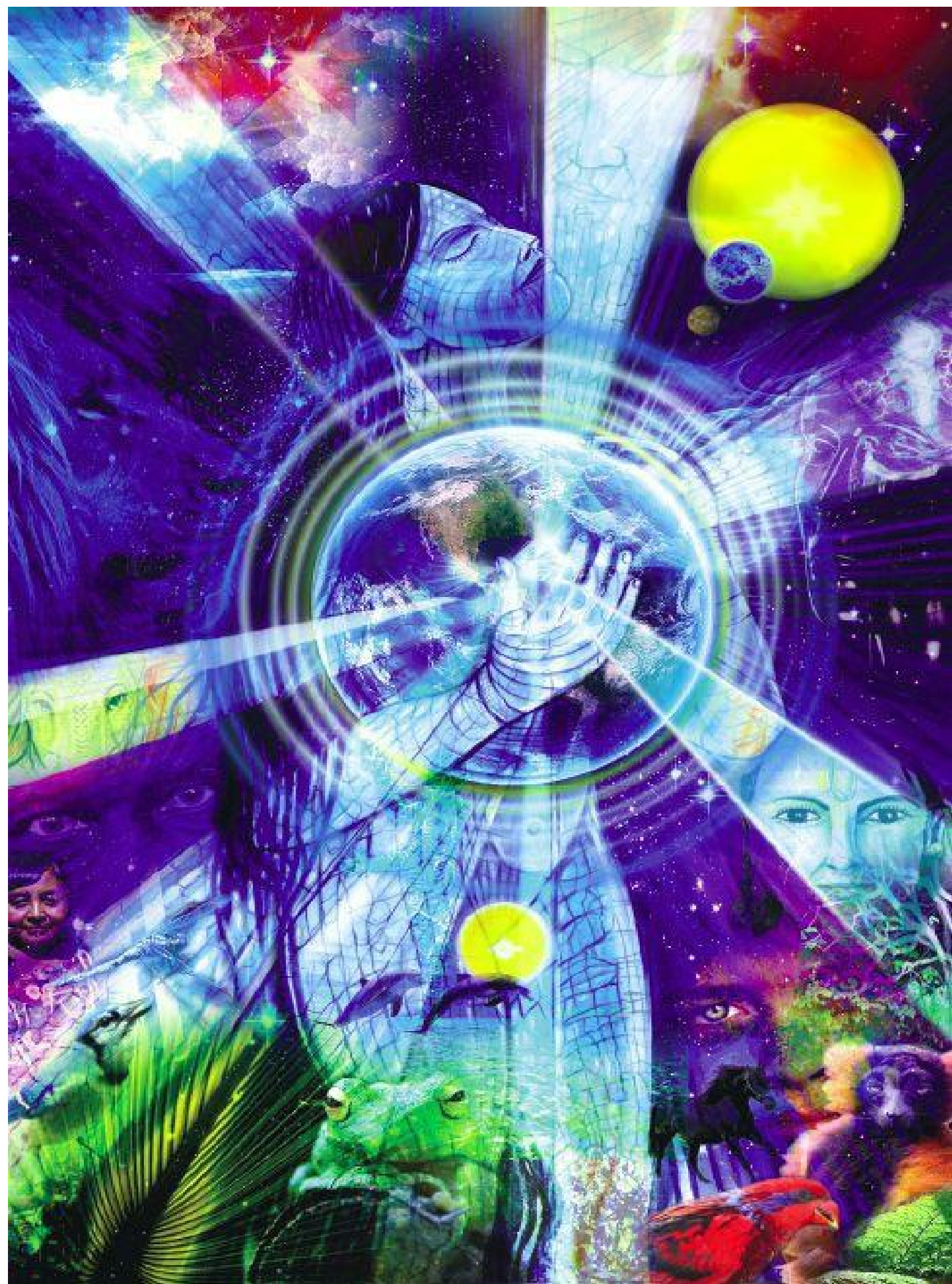
www.nclitague.com

Our 'astrological field', absorbed at birth (some say conception), interacts with the ever-changing universal field in a different way to someone born/conceived at a different point in the cycle'.

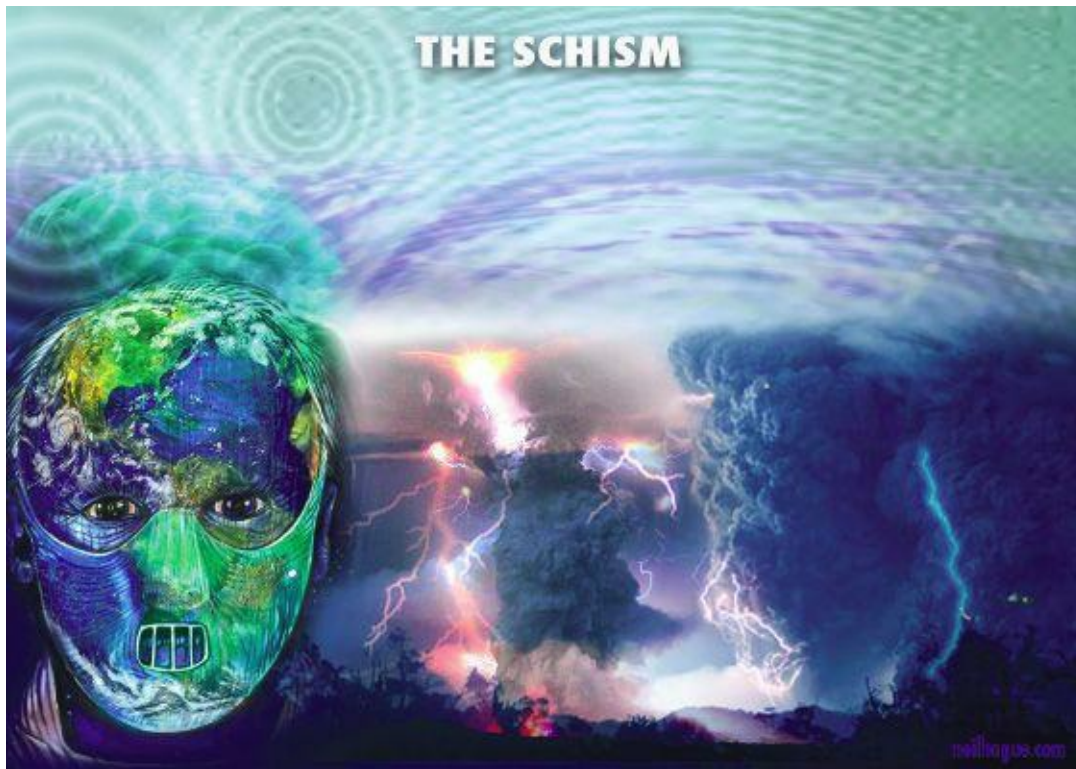
Everything, no matter how 'solid' it may appear to be, is the holographic projection of waveform information and so at the waveform level everything is connected. This is how it is possible to communicate with animals and what is called the natural world. This is not done by voice to 'ear' communication, but at the waveform and electromagnetic levels of reality which are ultimately the *same* energy source or, as some have called it, the collective unconscious which connects all expressions of itself.



There is no time or space. These are decoded illusions, just as a computer game appears to have time and space when it is only information encoded on a disk. We think that what we see in the night sky is a fantastic distance away and yet it all exists in a small area of the brain which is decoding waveform information into holographic 'visual reality'.



Earth people once interacted with reality through the heart vortex, the Heart-Mind, and the brain served the heart instead of dominating perception as it has since the Archon hijack.

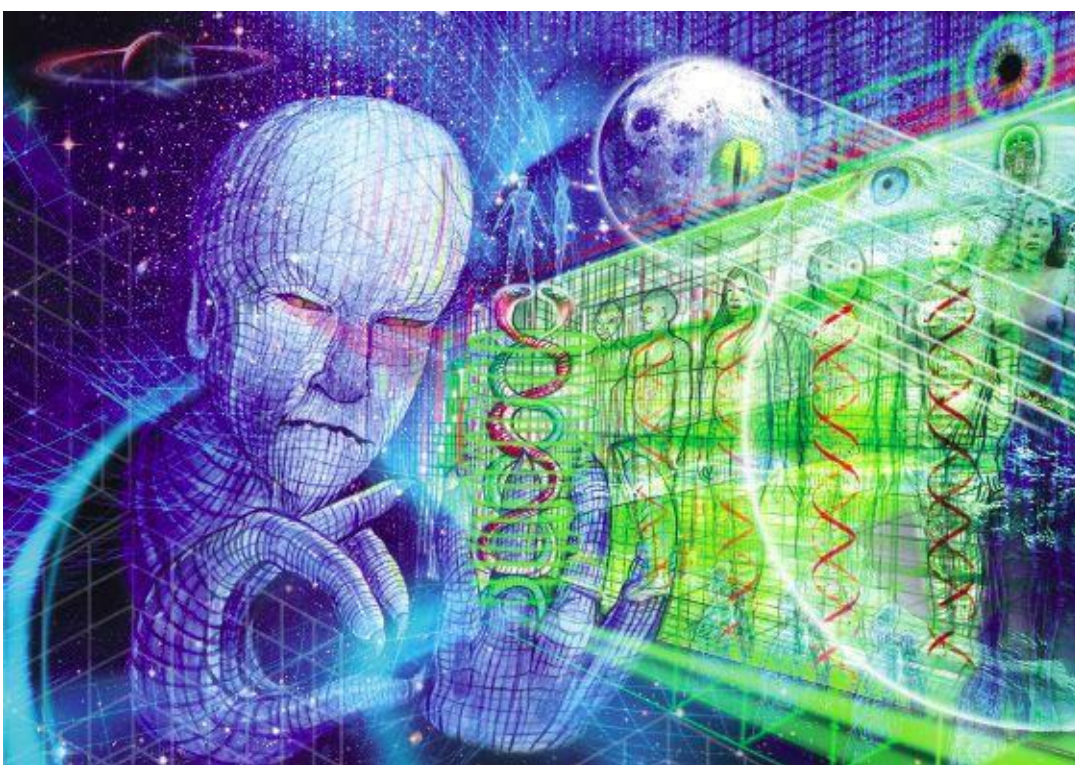


Crucial to the takeover by the demented 'Hannibal Lecter' Archons was a schism in the waveform fabric of our reality which triggered a series of cataclysmic events that destroyed the 'Avatar' global society and humanity had to start again.

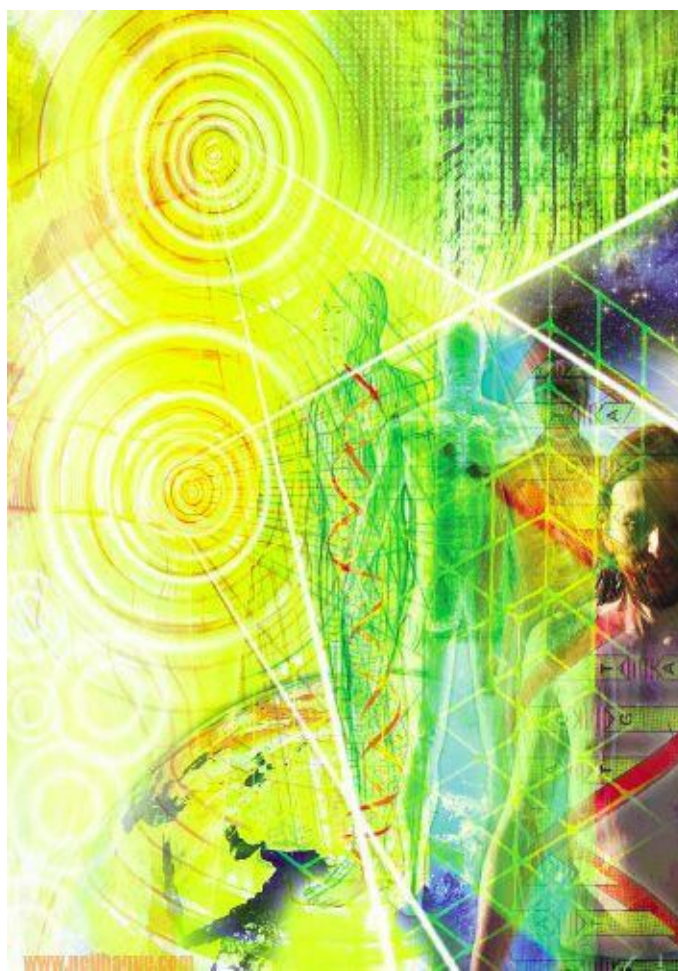


The schism or massive distortion at the waveform level was decoded through into holographic distortion – monumental 'physical' upheavals and a transformation of humanity's sense of self and reality.

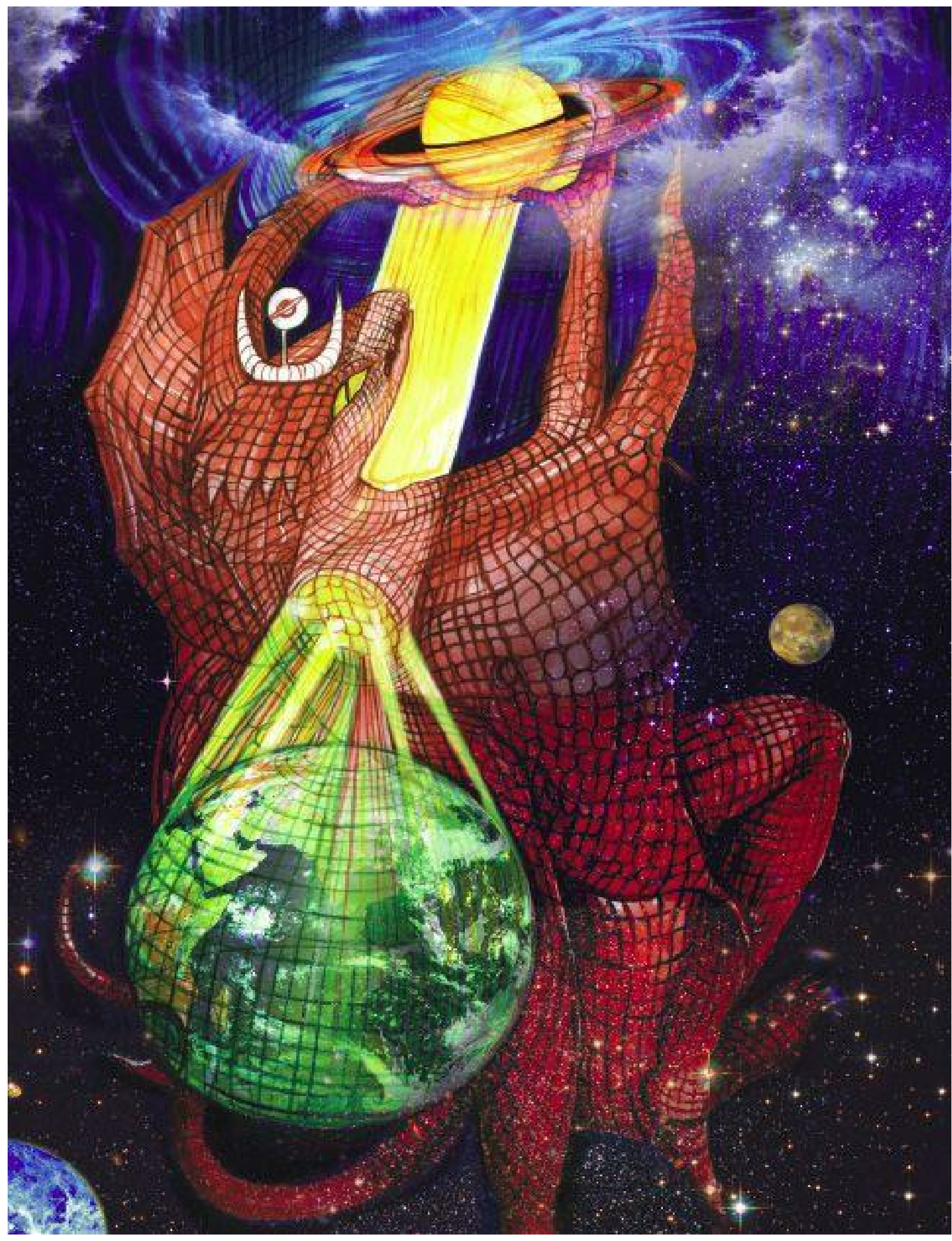




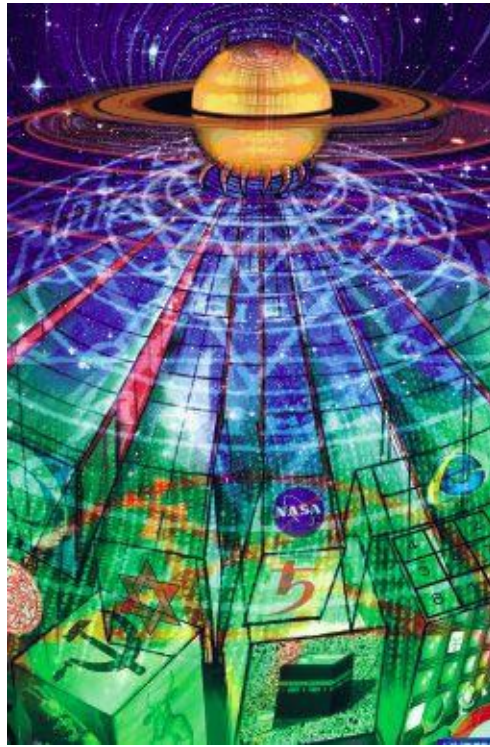
The Archons engaged in genetic manipulation to shut down much of the human receiver-transmitter system and re-tune RNA/DNA to a fake reality – the Matrix. Humans were now living in a manufactured illusion while believing it to be ‘real’. They still are.



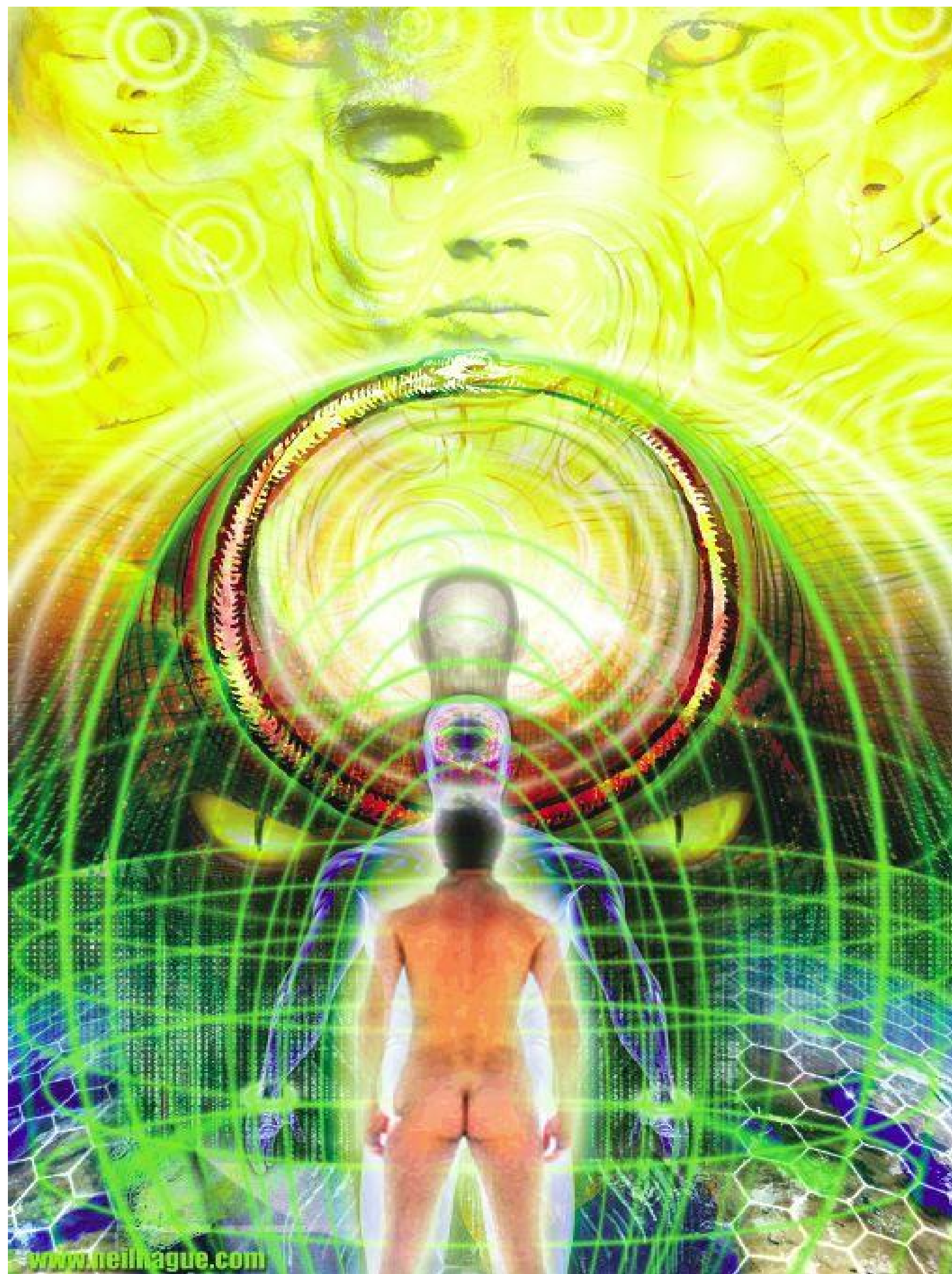
It is believed that the genetic tinkering must have been done through procreation or ‘physical’ techniques like gene splicing; but if you broadcast information on the frequency of RNA/DNA you can mutate the body through a collective download.



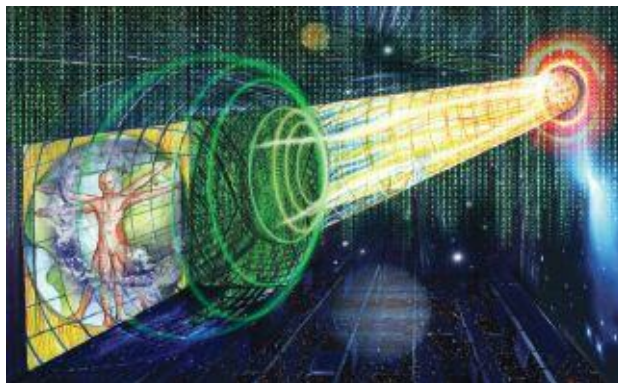
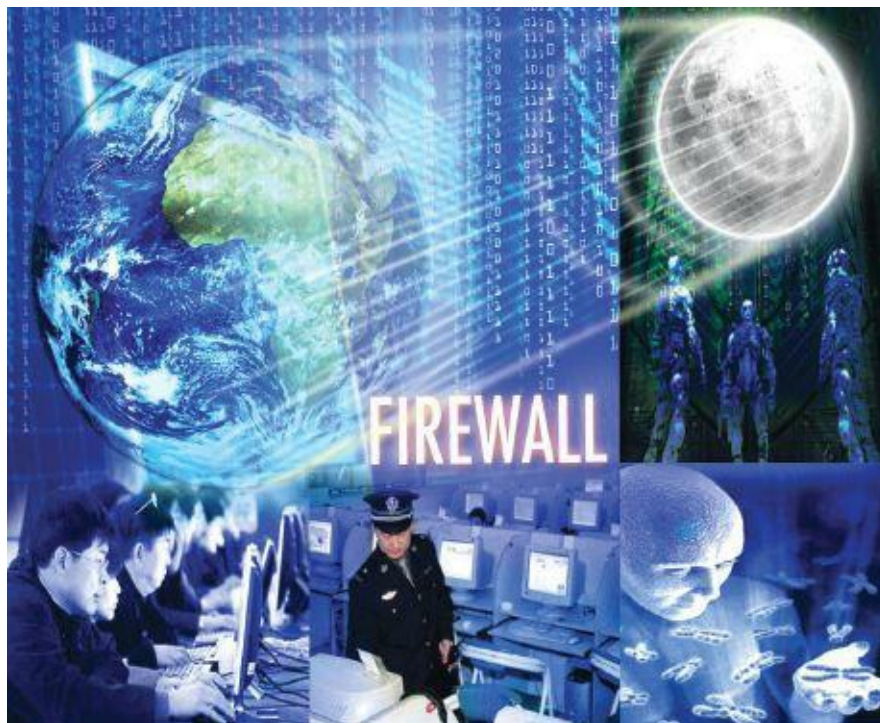
**The Archons changed the nature of the Saturn sun and made it a broadcasting transmitter of fantastic power.**



Saturn is a gigantic inter-reality gateway and broadcasting unit which is the prime source of the fake reality – the Matrix. The rings are a sound (waveform information) system which is being amplified by the Moon and decoded by the human Body-Mind. This is what I call ‘The Hack’.



The Matrix and what lies beyond the Ouroboros or 'Ring-Pass-Not'.



Another effect of the Saturn-Moon Matrix is to act as a firewall to the greater reality in the same way that much of the Internet is firewalled by the Chinese government and so denied to the population.



The Matrix entraps human perception in a hamster's wheel of repetition, predictability and severe limitation of both potential and a sense of the possible. This, in turn, leads to a self-identity of 'little me' and 'I can't'.



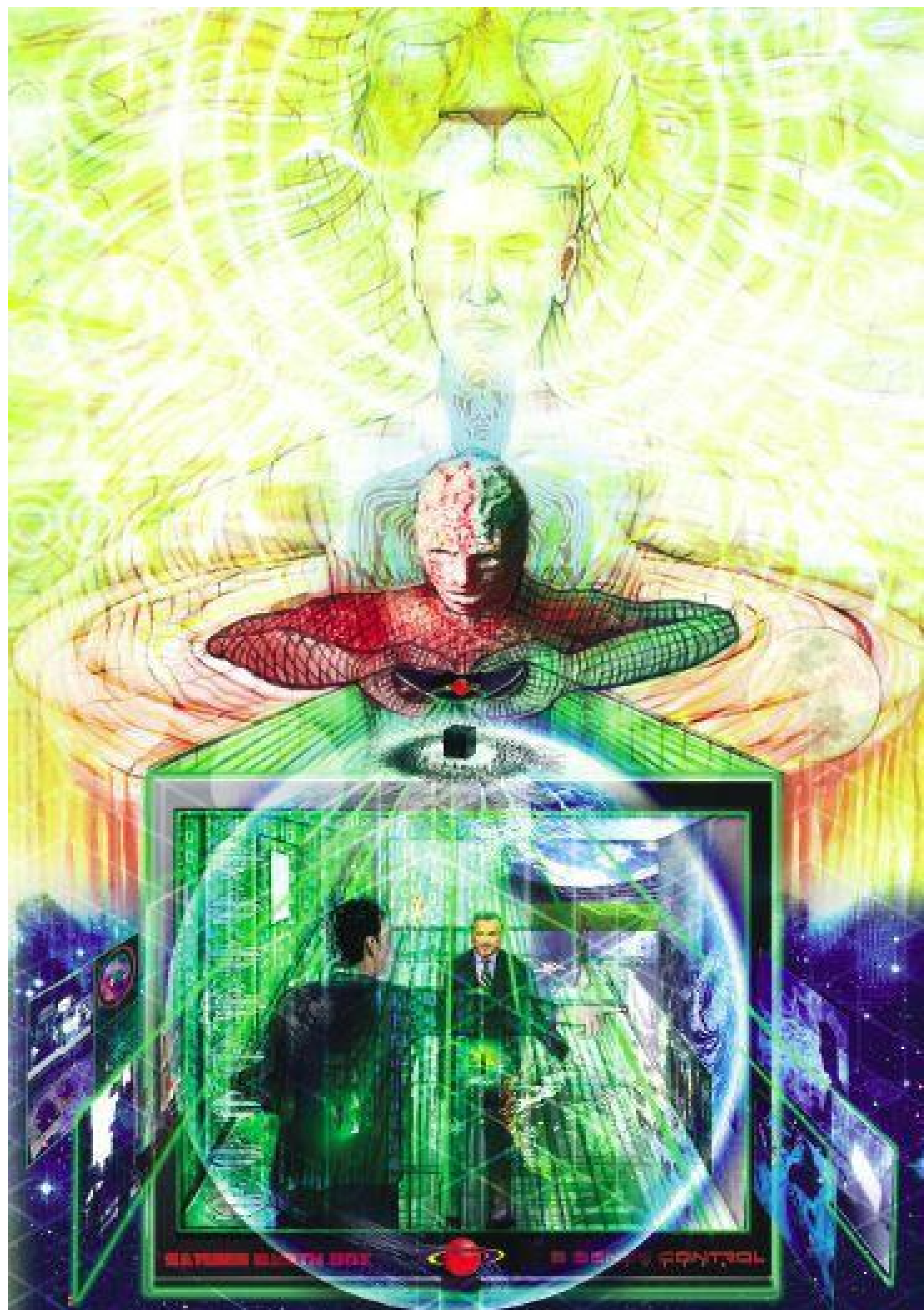
MOVIE FORM

BLUEPRINT

MOVIE SCREEN EARTH

The Archons are broadcasting an information blueprint encoded with the transformation of our reality to an Orwellian world of total control. They and their hybrid agents are working to tune the population into this blueprint frequency band so they will decode into holographic being their own global prison. What is called 'preemptive programming' – as with the stream of movies portraying the society the Archons wish to create – is all part of this.





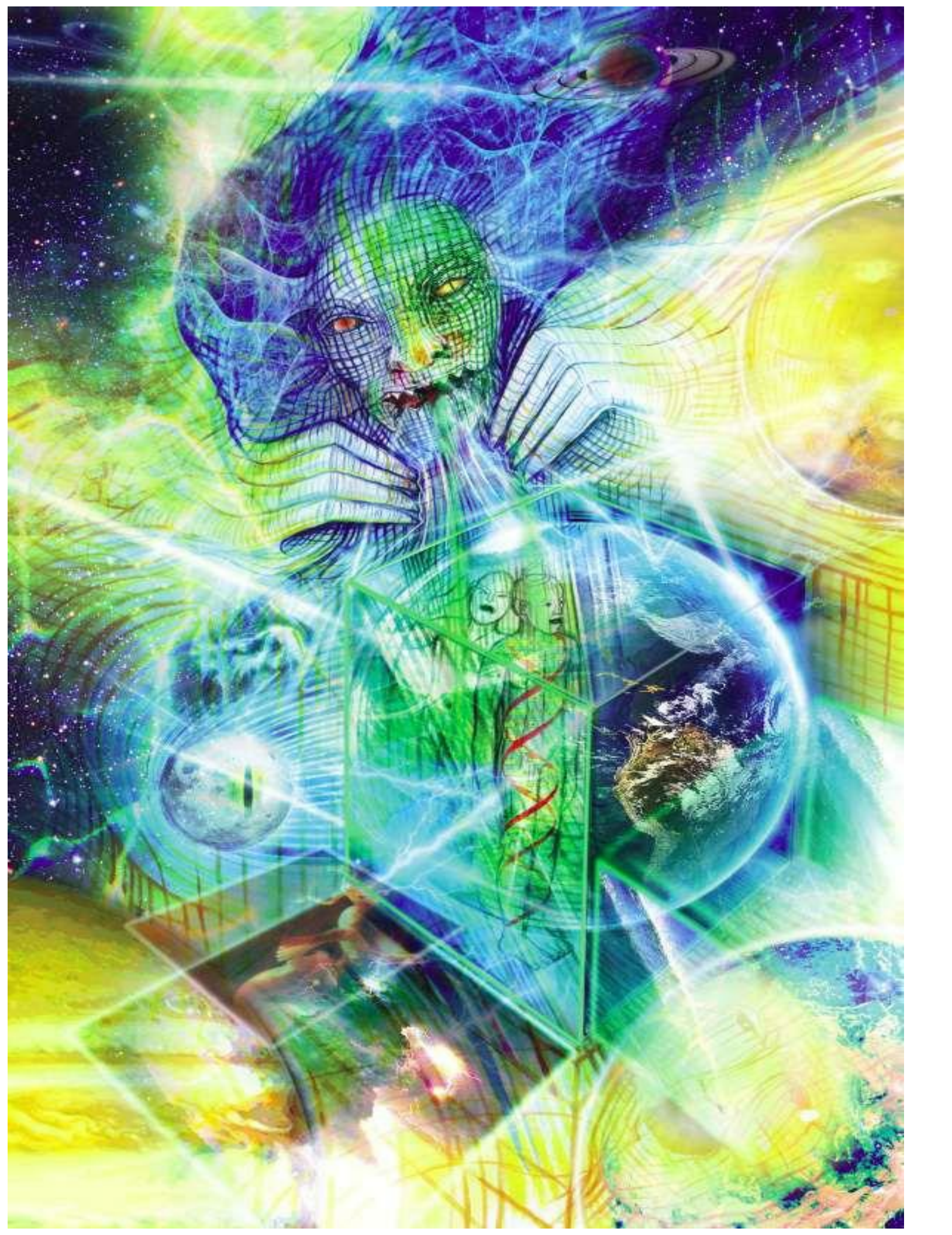
The Saturn-Moon Matrix gives new meaning to the phrase 'getting out of the box'.



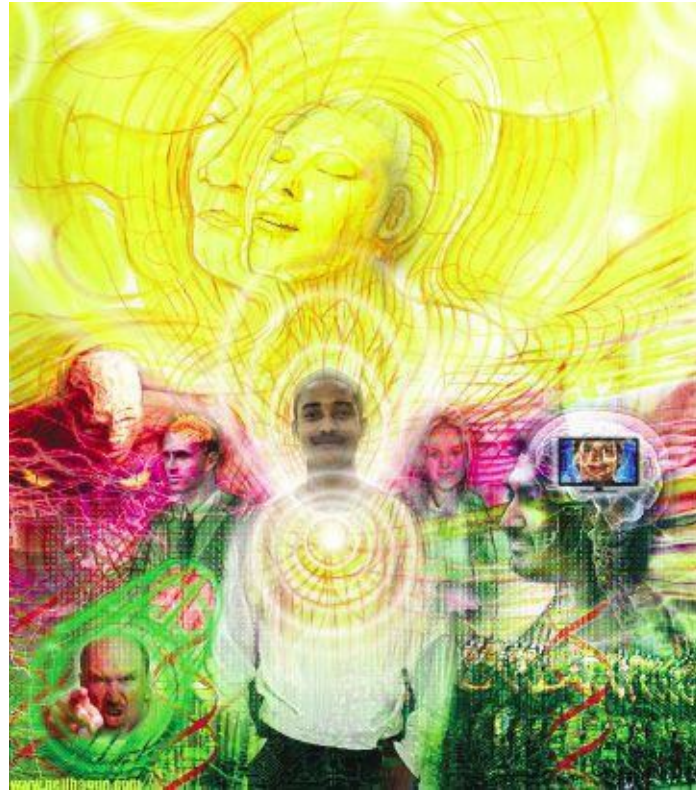
Words are decoded sound vibrations and they are used to program perception and underpin the vibrational hamster wheel.



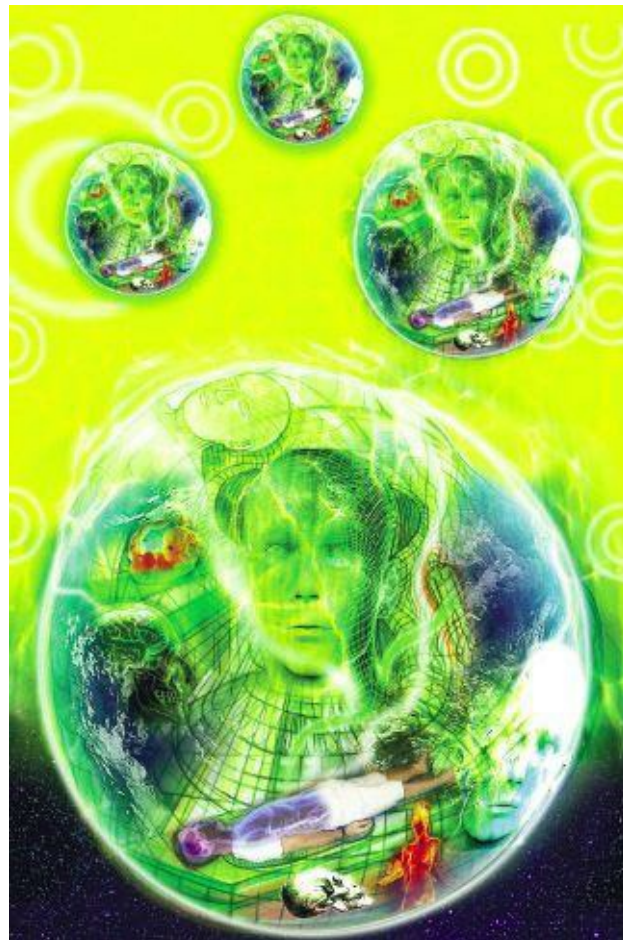
The language codes embedded in human RNA/DNA manifest as the sound vibration that we call words which, in turn, further encodes RNA/DNA through a constantly self-perpetuating feedback loop. It is a powerful form of subliminal self-programming.



The Earth beyond the frequency wall of the Matrix (the speed of light) is very different to the one that we are experiencing within the Matrix.



Not everyone is enslaved by the Matrix. Those who open their minds and expand their range of awareness can connect with information, knowledge and insight beyond the Matrix and therefore see what others cannot see. These people are usually called 'mad', 'fantasists' or 'dangerous' by those aware only of the fake reality. They are also described as 'awakened' by those with greater perception.

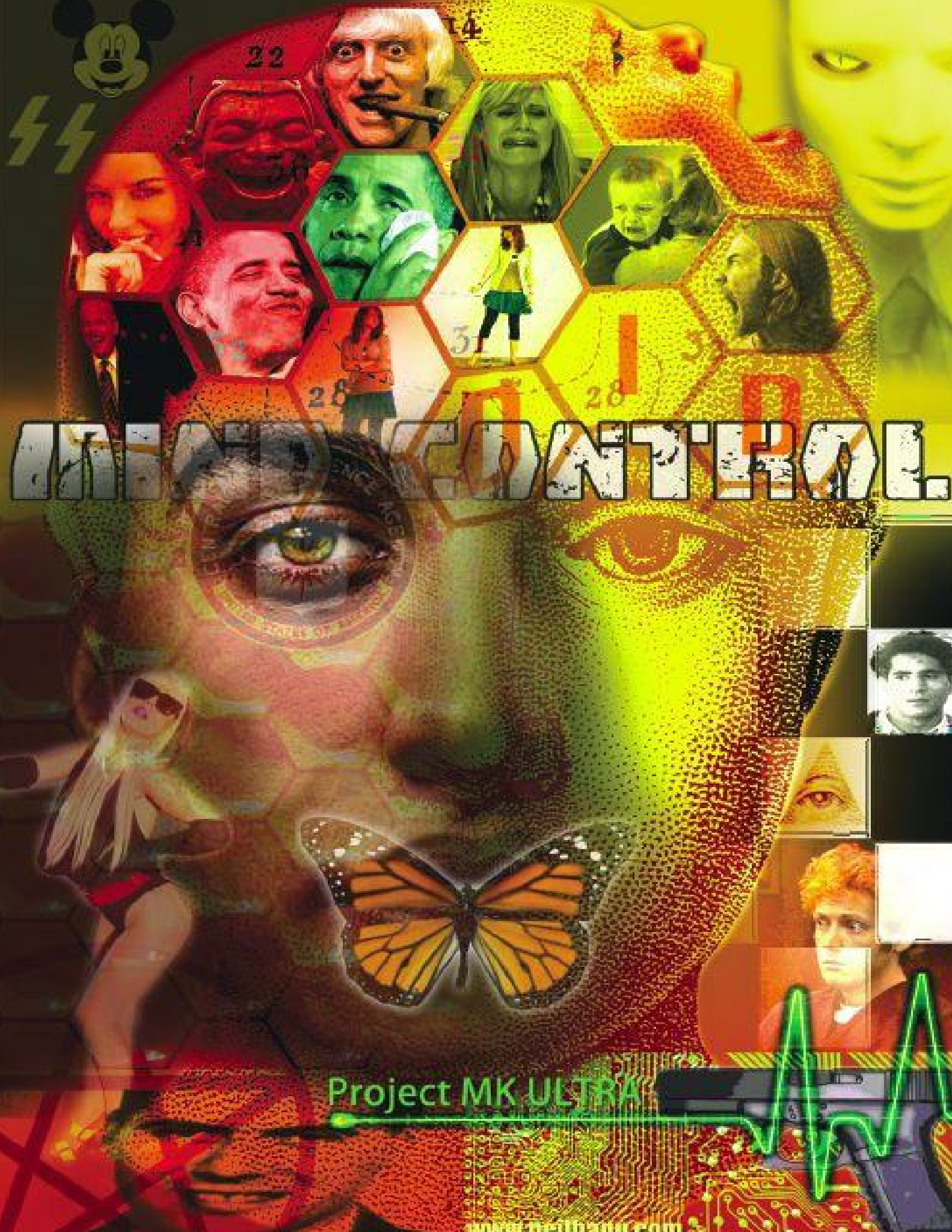


People (awareness) can still be trapped in reality 'bubbles' even after leaving the body if their point of attention remains fixed on the

illusion.



The reality 'bubble' can be easily escaped by transferring your point of attention from 'physical' self-identity to that of Infinite Awareness – the *All That Is*.

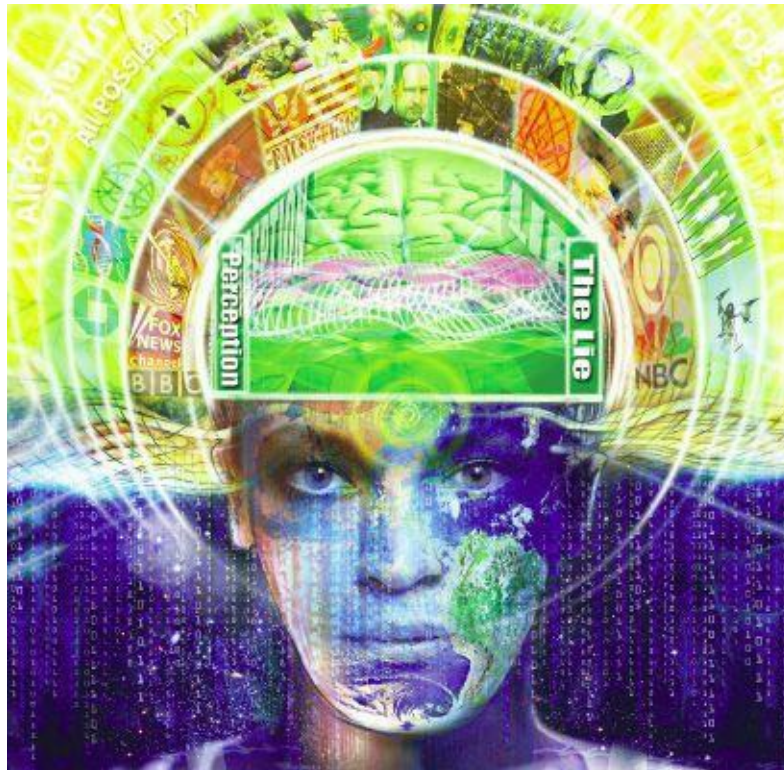


# ALL UNDER CONTROL.

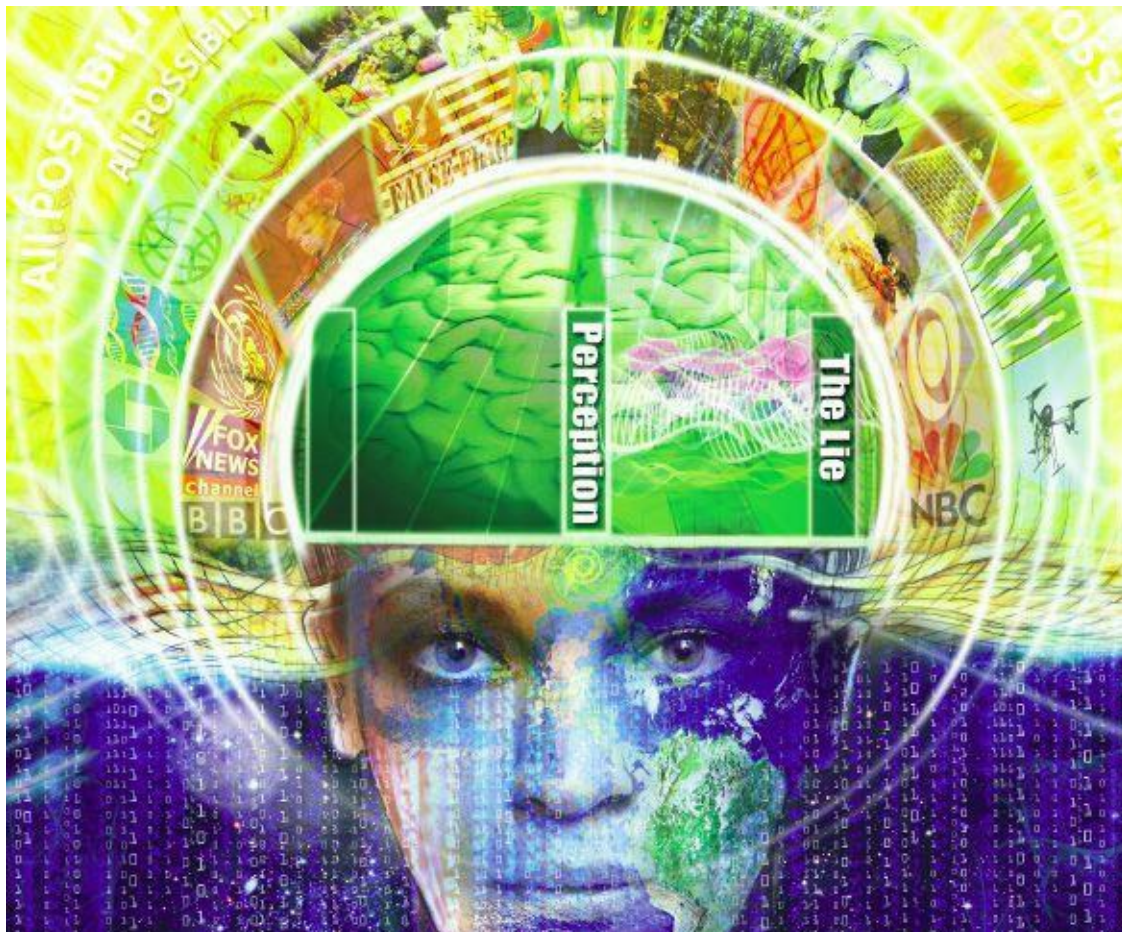
Project MK ULTRA

[www.neilmagu.com](http://www.neilmagu.com)

The compartments, or 'alters', of trauma-based mind control. Many politicians are subjected to this and others throughout 'The System'.



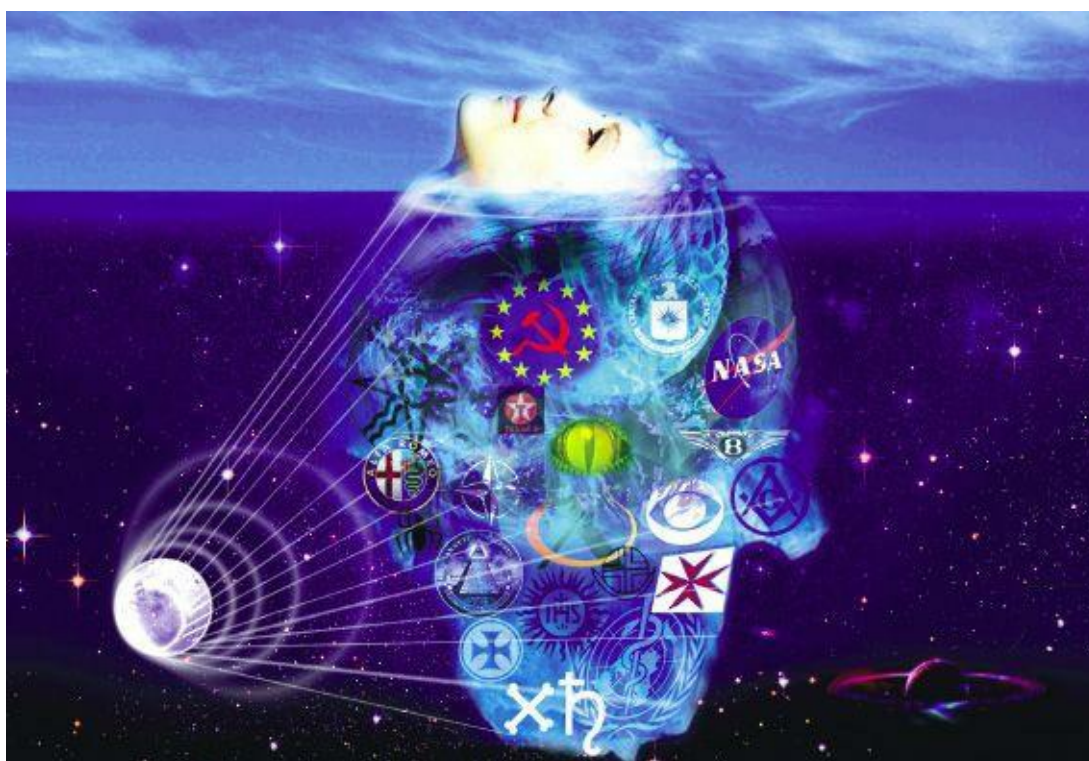
The Archon-manipulated global society seeks to close minds to expanded awareness and sense of the possible. When people succumb to this they have no filter, challenge or alternative explanation to see or expose the lies of the system for what they are.



The most severely closed minds can be found in the essential pillars of the system – the left-brain prisoners within 'science', medicine, politics, corporations, finance, religion and here with the mainstream media.

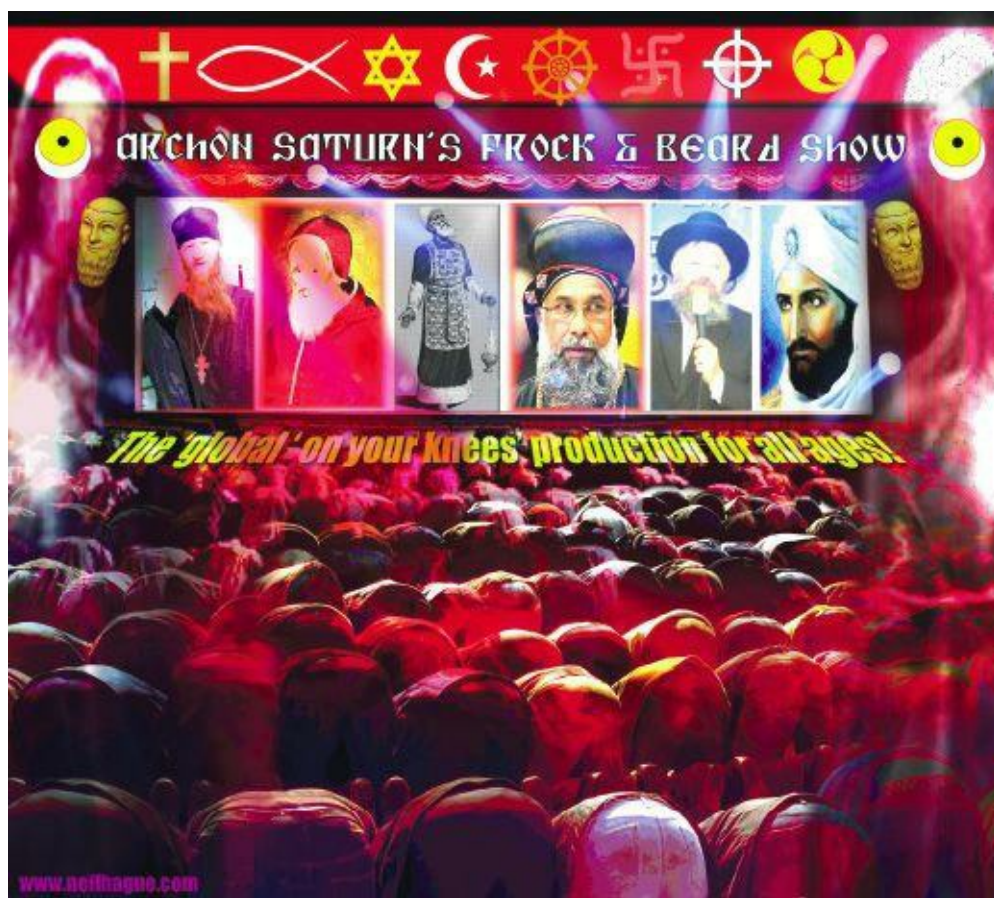


A major gateway to subconscious human perception is through symbols and images which are information fields that enter the brain through the sight senses – just as sound enters the brain through the ears.

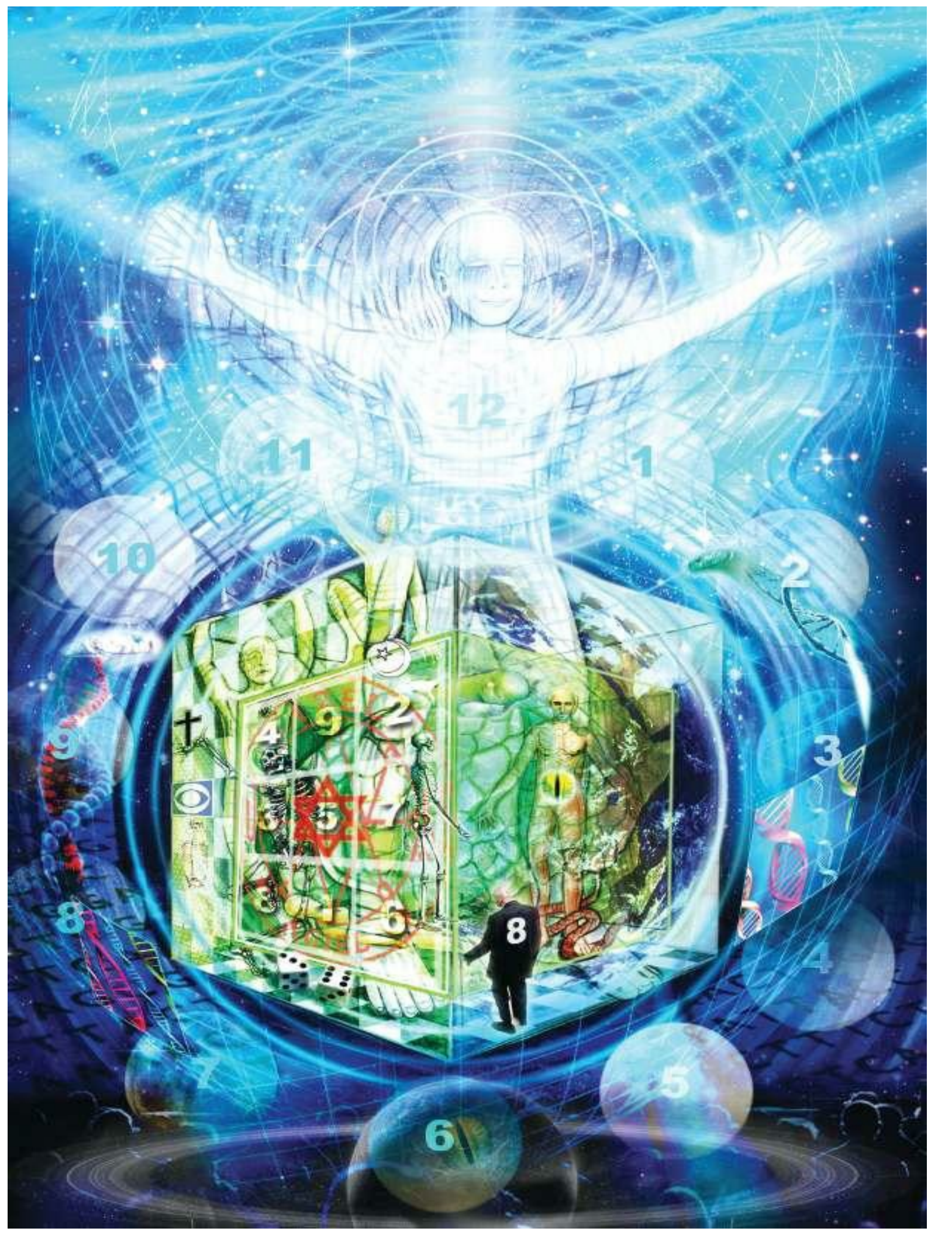


The information fields of symbolism and images bypass the conscious mind to implant perceptions in the subconscious while the target has no idea this is happening. When people hear sound within the frequency range of the conscious mind at least they are aware of it; but with symbols they overwhelmingly enter the subconscious to secretly influence perception.

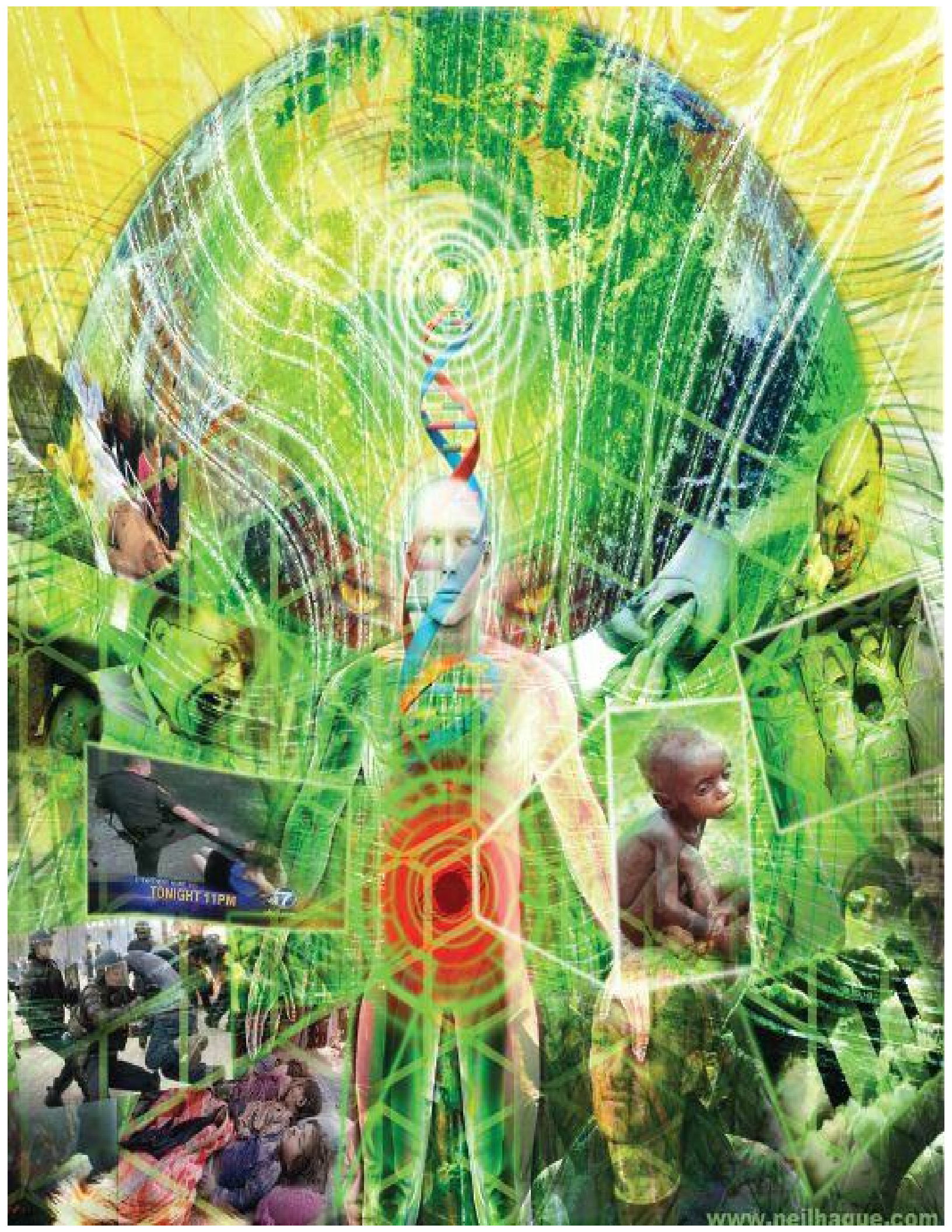




The greatest expression of the Saturn Control System along with finance is religion and the covert worship of Chronos, the bearded god of Saturn.

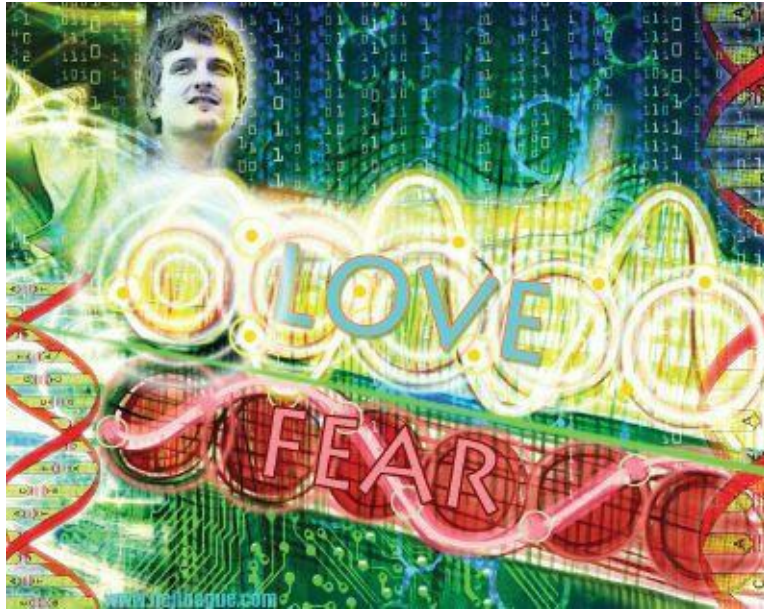


The cube, six-pointed star and associated symbols and digital codes represent the standing waves of the Saturn-Moon sound frequencies. But when you awaken to Consciousness the Control System is immediately breached.

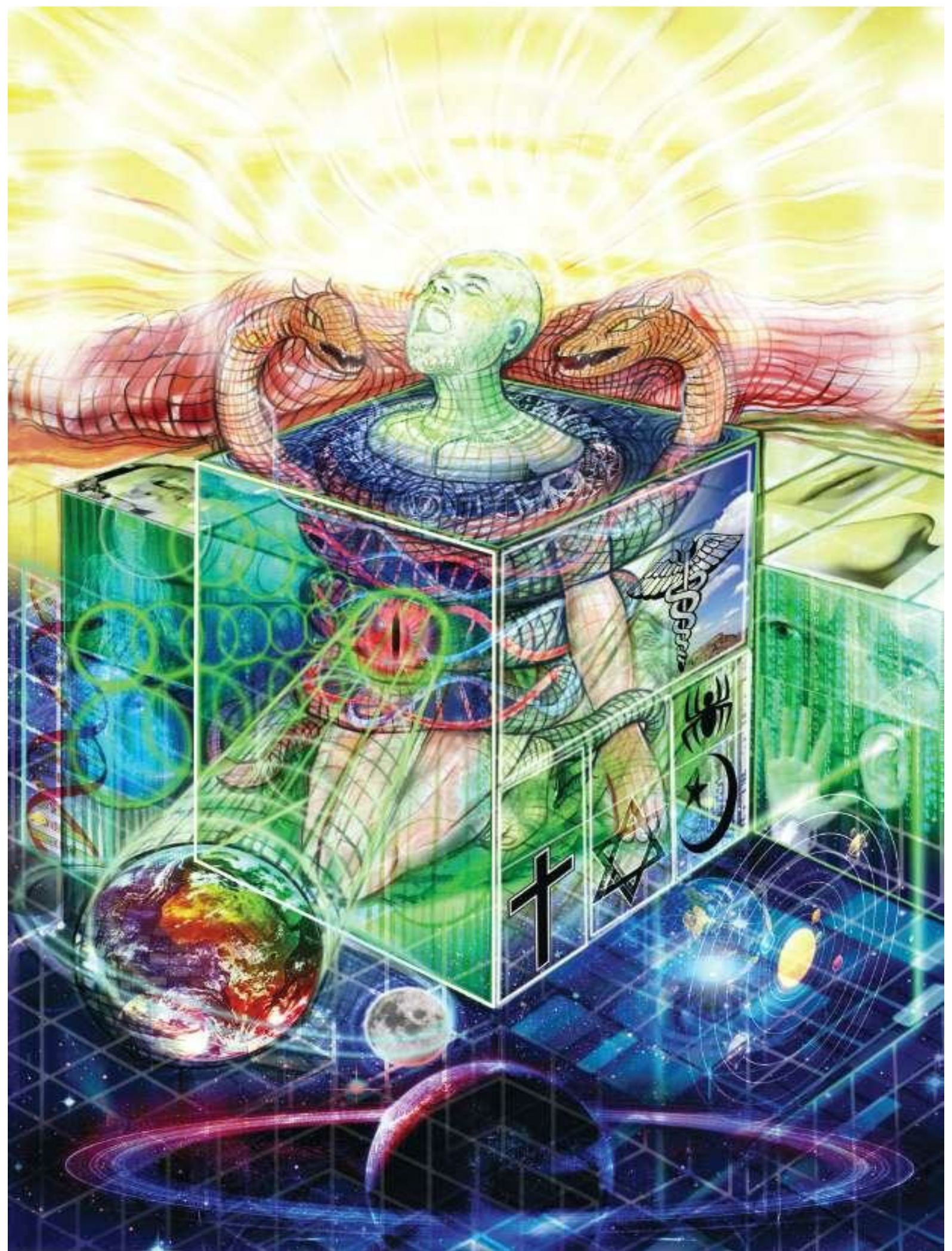


TONIGHT 11PM

The Archon hijack and the Saturn-Moon Matrix have transferred the prime point of human interaction with reality from the heart to the belly – ‘the emotions’.



A heart society is founded on love in its widest sense while a belly society is founded on low-vibrational emotion.



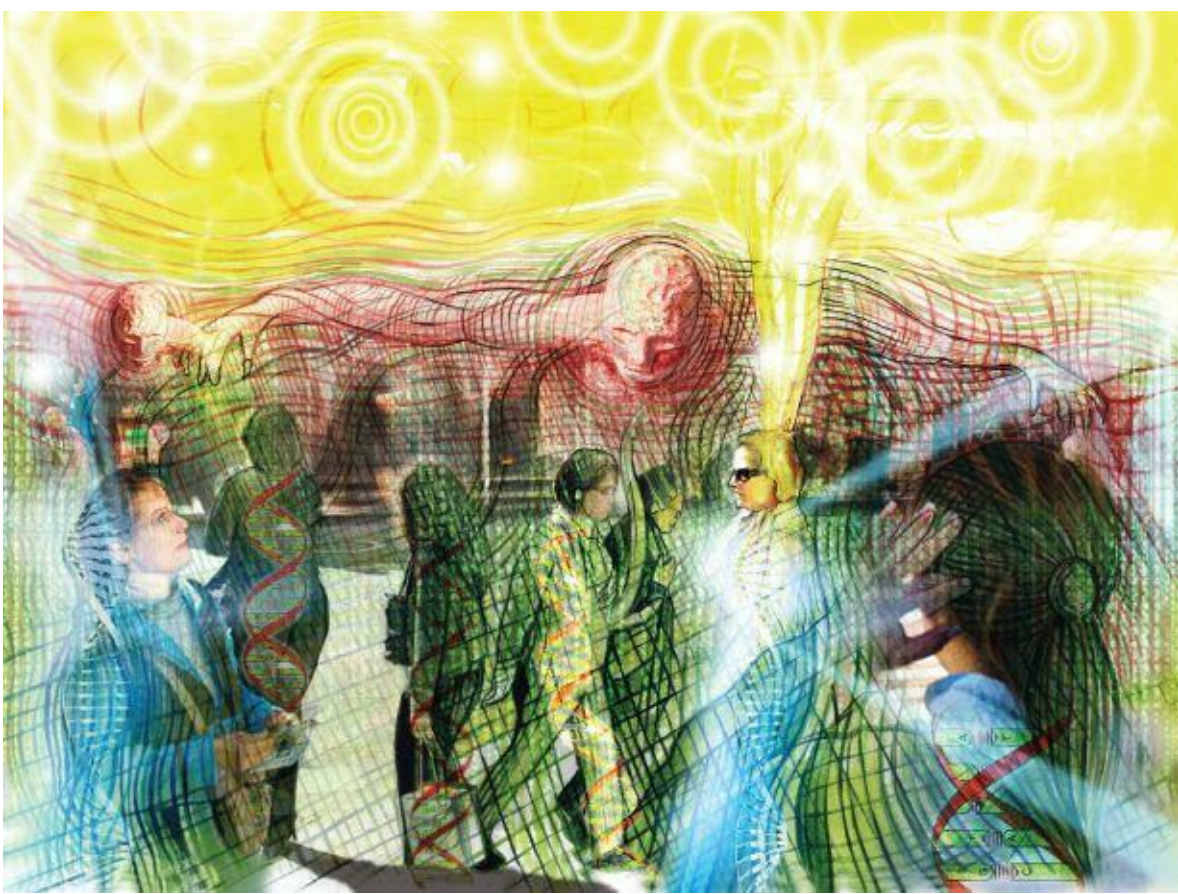
The Archons have turned the 'Avatar' heart society into the belly society that we see today which is dominated by fear and emotional reaction.



The Archons know that if they can manipulate humanity into low-vibrational emotion they will block access to the heart centre and the love, awareness, insight and innate intelligence that will connect with 'home'.



The sub-reality 'bubble' that the Archons and their hybrids are working to create between the Earth and the ionosphere.



The Archon realm is very close to this one in terms of frequency and to mass-control humanity the population must be manipulated into low and dense vibrational states which connect them to the Archon realm and the Saturn-Moon Matrix. This is why awakened people with awareness that expands beyond the Archon realms have been targeted by authority throughout what we call known-history through death, condemnation and ridicule.



Satanism is the most powerful expression of Archontic control because it is directly interacting with the Demiurge/Archons.





The Archons are 'made from luminous fire' and they are the hidden 'gods', or 'God', worshipped knowingly by Satanists and largely unknowingly by religions and even most members of secret societies.



The Demiurge, the Judeo-Christian 'Devil' or 'Satan' (and 'God'), possesses the Saturn sun which is an interreality portal and broadcaster of the Matrix 'Hack'.



All the elements that dictate and enslave human society are ultimately controlled by the same Archontic force and they are forms of worship and service to that force. Prime among them are Satanism and its offshoot paedophilia.

PARASITICAL HIERARCHY

**Demiurge**

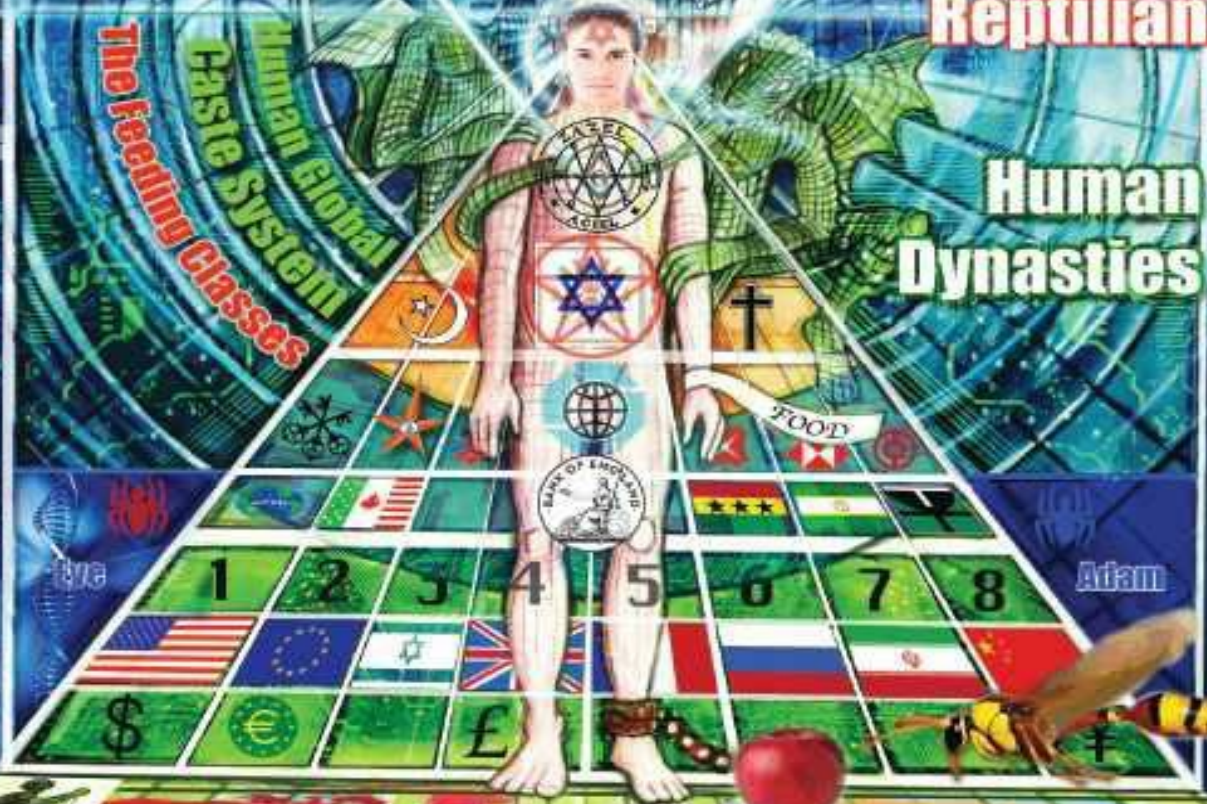
**Archon**

**Reptilian**

**Human  
Dynasties**

**The Feeding  
Classes**

**Human Global  
Caste System**



Adam

**The Masses (Slaves)  
Food (Energy)**

People can see the human hierarchy of power, including political leaders and royalty, but they are but projections within human reality of the Archon hierarchy.

**NEW WORLD ORDER - BLUEPRINT • 21ST CENTURY MODEL**

**Outer Rim - PEOPLE - GLOBAL**

**2nd Circle - NATION STATES**

**Public Circle - WORLD LEADERS**

**Inner Circle - HIDDEN GOVERNMENT**

**Central Core - SECRET SOCIETIES**

**Centre - ELITE BLOODLINES**

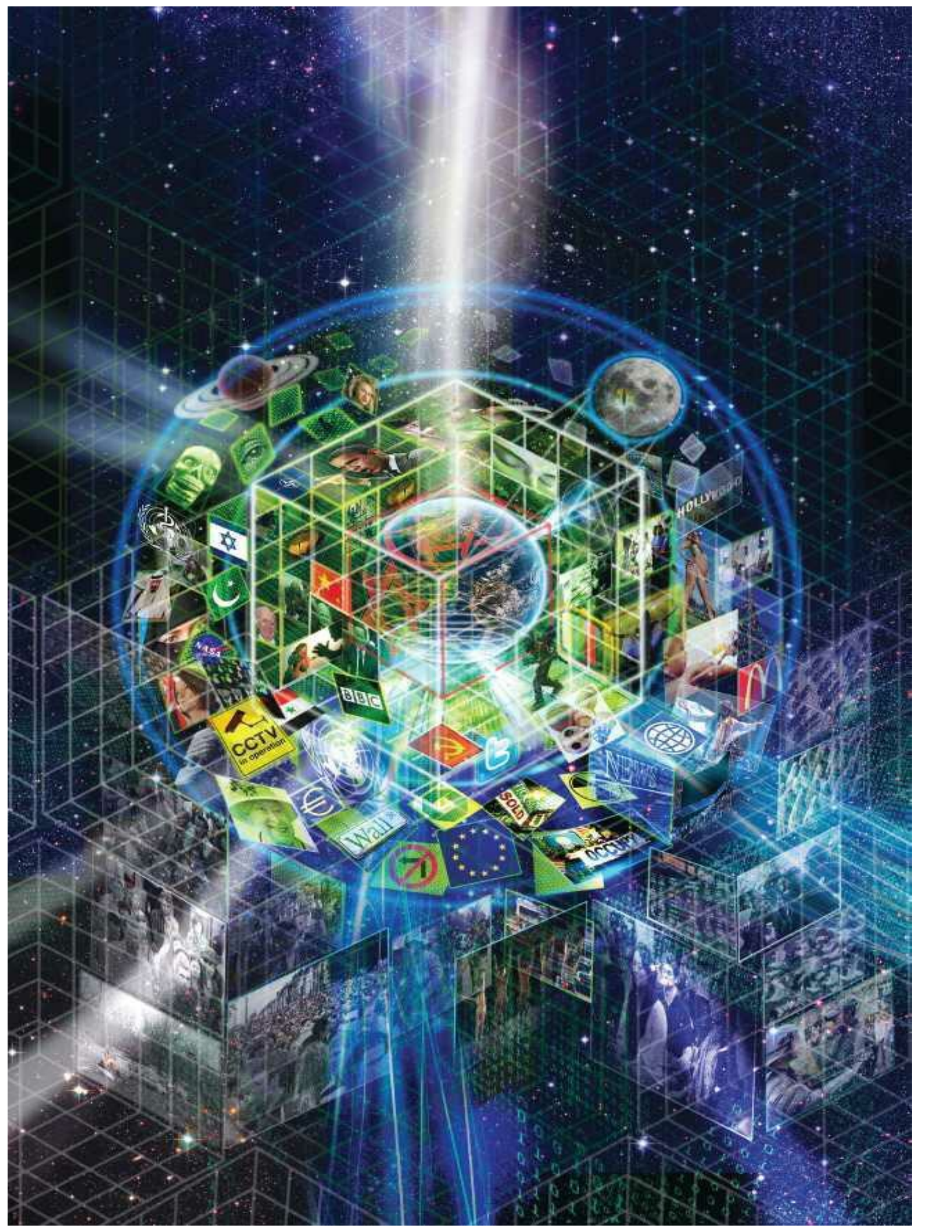


You can also symbolise the Blueprint just as accurately as a spider's web with each strand representing a secret society or semi-secret group. The closer to the spider they are the more secretive and exclusive are the groups and as you go out from the spider to the edges of the web you eventually meet organisations, corporations and governments that people see in the public arena

The global Control System symbolised as a spider's web.

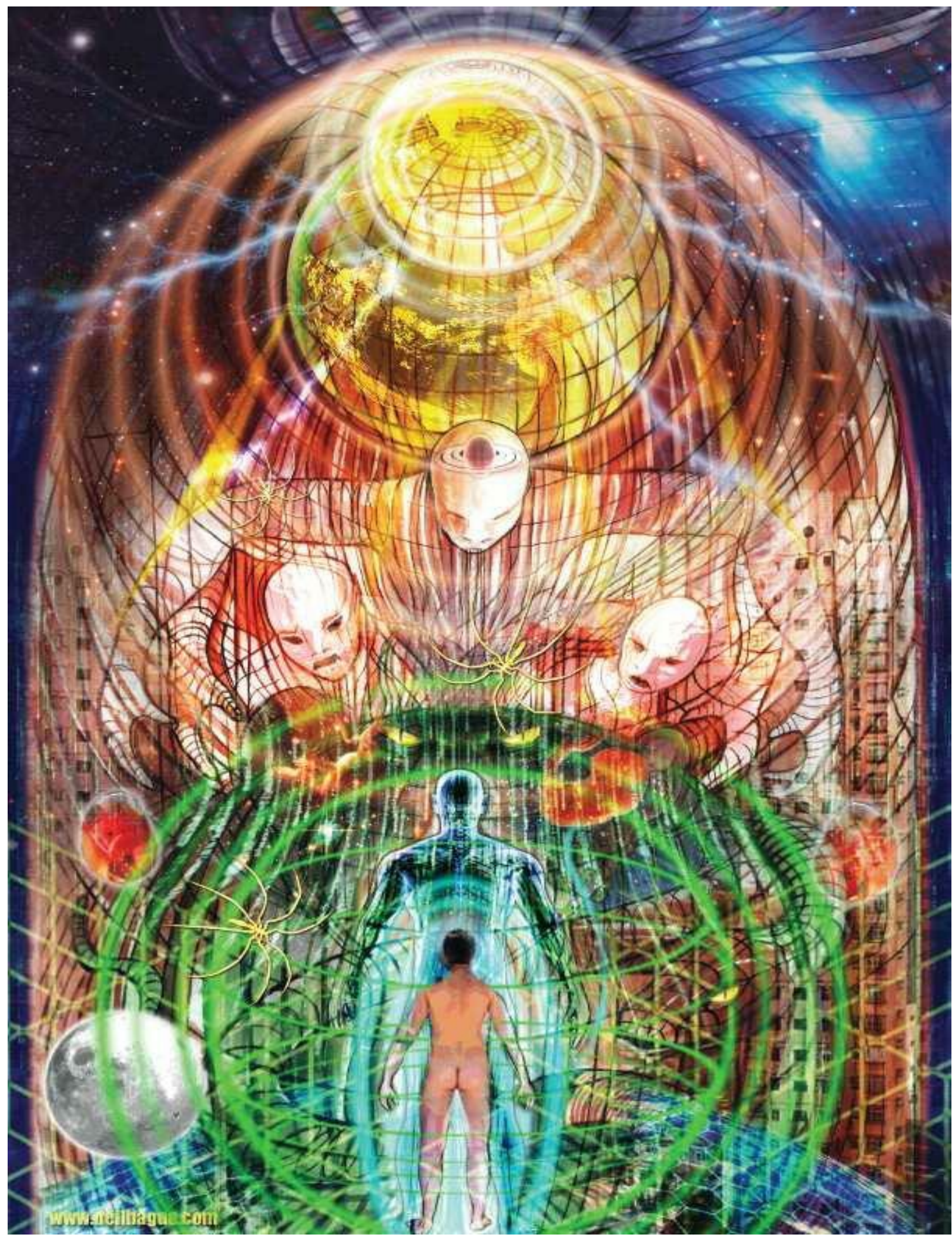


The apparently all-powerful political leaders are just little boys and girls doing what 'teacher' demands.



**The Saturn-Moon Matrix as it currently plays out.**





The Archons and their hybrids are working to project their world of death and destruction into our reality. They are computer-like, machine-like, psychopathic parasites without creativity, empathy or compassion. Look around and you'll see how the Archon world is becoming our world by the day. The Archon plan is to change our reality vibrationally and atmospherically to become closer and closer to their reality – Eben Alexander's 'Realm of the Earthworm's Eye View'.

DARPA



O<sub>2</sub>



BRAIN-COMPUTER INTERFACE

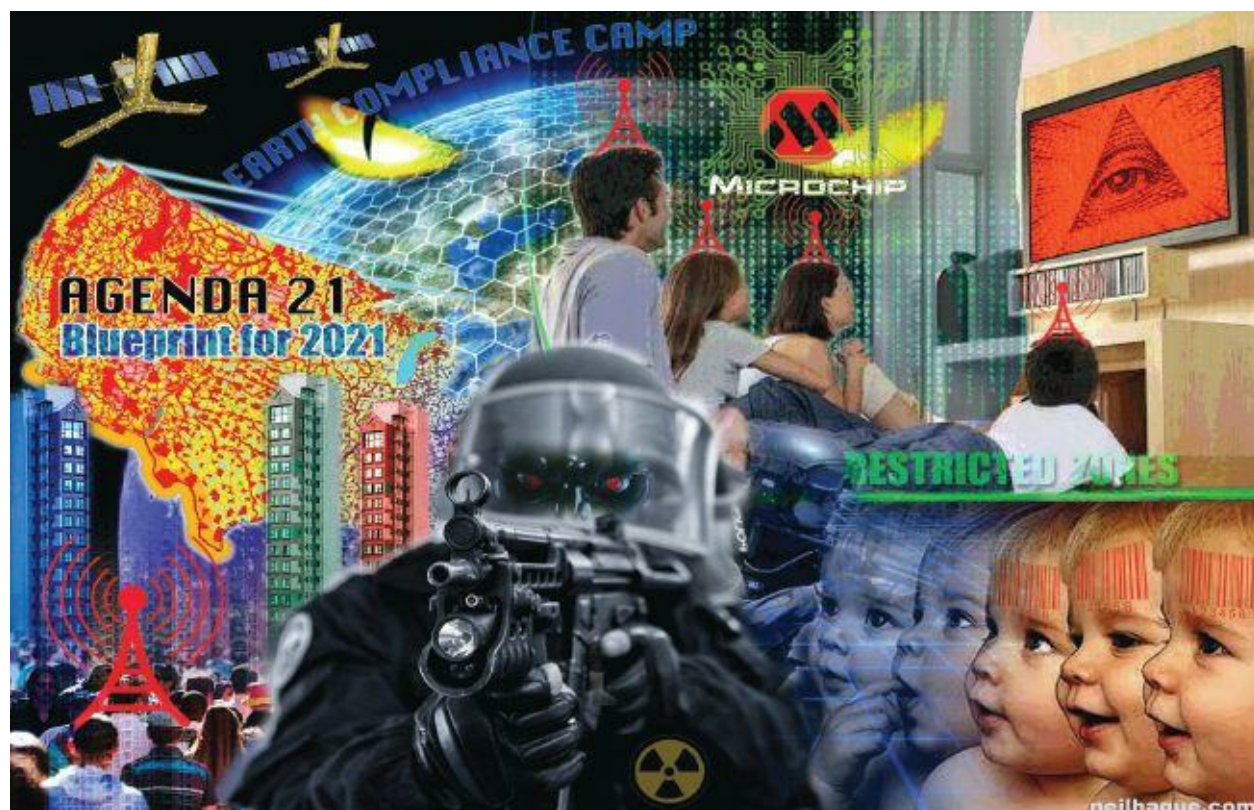


HIVE MIND  
ARCHONIC TRANSHUMANISM

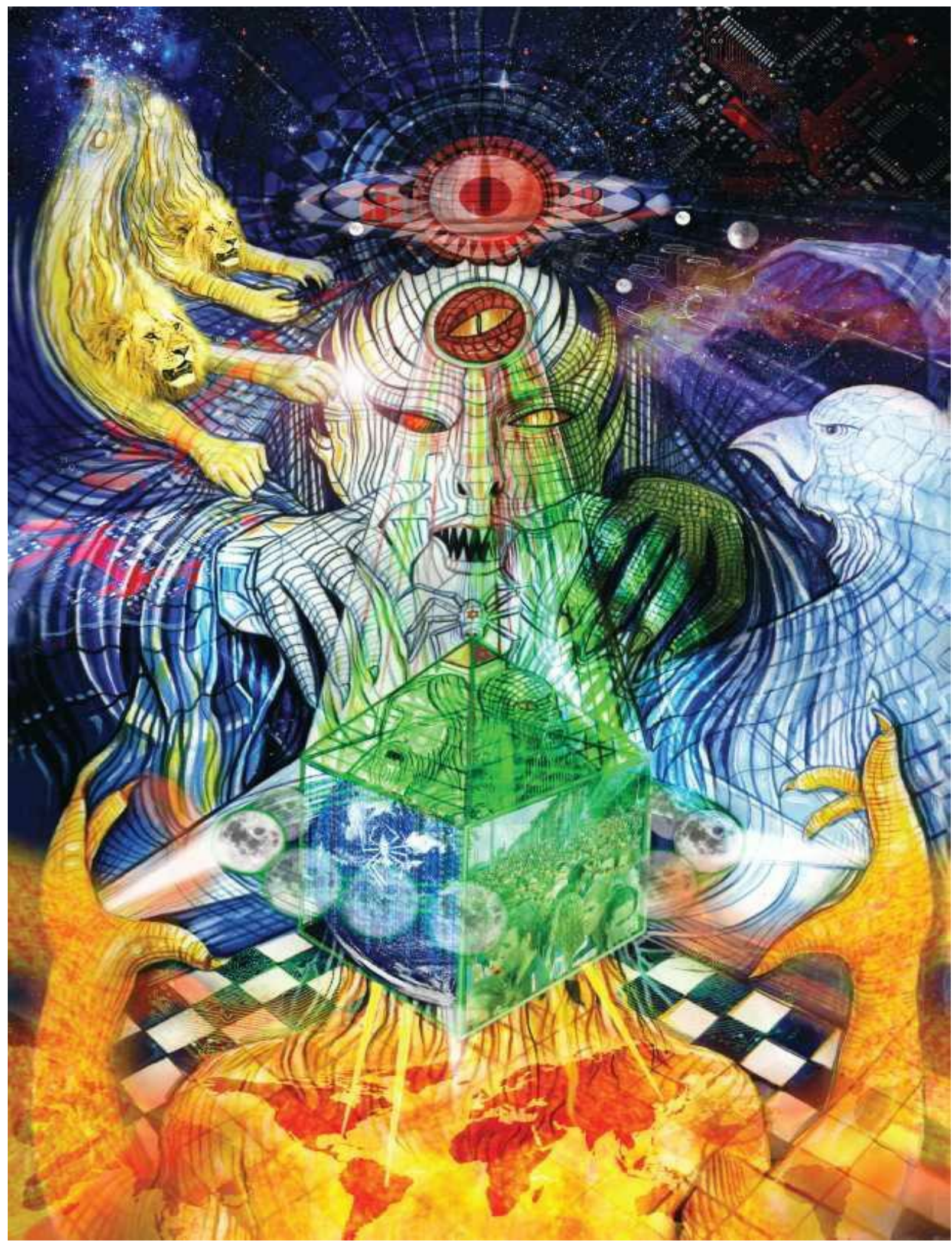
555

WWW.NEILHAGUE.COM

The Transhumanist part-human, part-machine agenda.



The many and various aspects of Agenda 21 and the Archon world being imposed upon human society.



The energetic transformation that I call the Truth Vibrations, symbolised here by the lions, are awakening ever greater numbers of people to see and challenge the Archon agenda for human society.



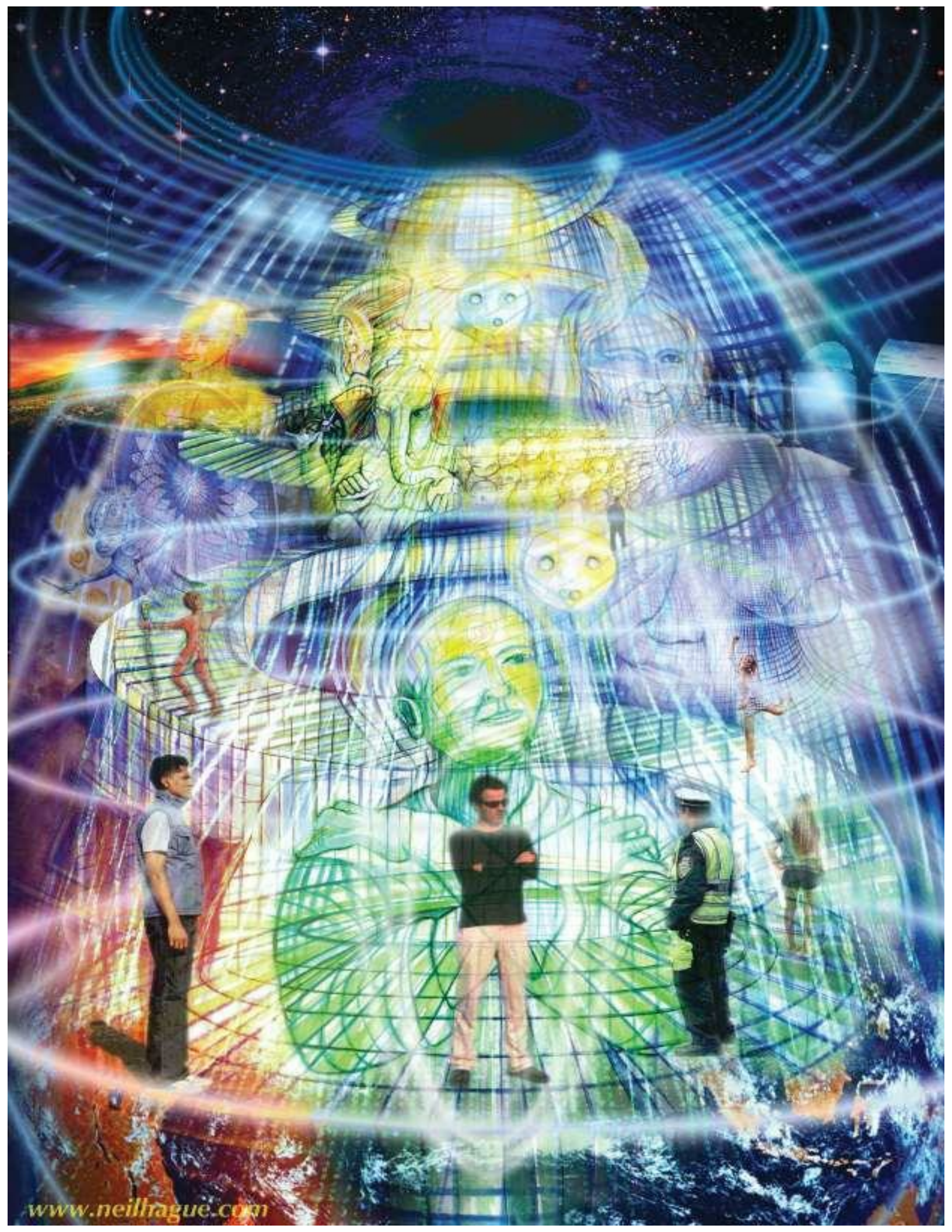
Open your heart and open your mind to your true and infinite self and the Archon house of cards must fall.



The image is a vibrant, multi-layered digital collage. At the center is a woman's face, partially obscured by a dense web of green and blue lines that resemble a neural network or a complex web. The background is a mix of yellow and green, with numerous concentric circles and swirling patterns that create a sense of motion and depth. Various icons and images are scattered throughout, including a globe, a butterfly, a fish, a person in a red and white striped shirt, and a crowd of people at the bottom. The overall aesthetic is futuristic and abstract, suggesting themes of technology, human perception, and interconnectedness.

**BELIEFS & PROGRAMMING**

Open your heart, listen to your heart, and the power of the program is no more.



We are the 'dazzling darkness' of the *All That Is* and multiple expressions of experienced reality. But who do we choose to *believe* we are? With what do we choose to self-identify? Do we see ourselves as Ethel or Charlie, Mary or Mark? Or do we look in the mirror and see the *All That Is, Has Been and Ever Can Be*?

It is a choice between 'little me' and Infinite Awareness – a choice that will enslave you or set you free.

# Part 2



## Archon ‘Education’

*Learning is the only thing the mind never exhausts, never fears, and never regrets.*  
Leonardo da Vinci

Problem-Reaction-Solution and the Totalitarian Tiptoe are only tools and offshoots of the prime Archontic mind-game which is to maintain humanity in a zombie software state detached from expanded Awareness and locked away in the left side of the brain. Once you break free of this mental and emotional enslavement then the PRS and TT techniques – and all the others – can be seen 50-feet-high in flashing neon lights.

Perception enslavement in the left side of the brain is crucial to the Archontic game plan. The brain has two hemispheres with a bridge connecting them called the corpus callosum ([Fig 508](#)). These hemispheres have very different functions or personalities and we are supposed to be whole-brained people to give us the best aspects of both. This is, however, not what the Archons want and so with most people this doesn't happen. They are slaves to the structure-obsessed left side of brain and this is reflected in the hierarchical structure of human society. The right-brain sees ‘wholes’, not parts, and in doing so can connect the dots in ways that the left-brain cannot. The right-brain is random, spontaneous, creative, inspirational and the unpredictable maverick. Psychologists call the right-brain ‘subjective’ – ‘Proceeding from or taking place in a person's mind rather than the external world’ and ‘expressing or bringing into prominence the individuality of the artist or author’. The right-brain is far more closely aligned with the reality of the heart than the left-brain and so that's the last place the Archons and their bloodlines want humanity to be. The right-brain can take you ‘out there’ into other realms of Awareness and this is where the true nature of life ‘on Earth’ can be perceived and understood. If your right-brain is not open and powerfully functioning you can never locate the levels of the rabbit hole from where the conspiracy originates. So the Archons seek to lock people away in the left side of the brain. This is not only to keep us in the proverbial ‘box’, although that is what the left-brain becomes when operating in isolation. The function and personality of the isolated left-brain also reflect the *Archons* and their own personality and methods of operation. The left-brain gives us the perception of everything being apart from everything else with ‘space’ in between – the illusion of the Matrix. It cannot see wholes, only parts; it cannot see pictures, only dots; and it just loves *structure*. Oh, yes, it gets off on it, in fact. The left-brain is logical (from its perspective of logic); rational (from its perspective of rational); and it is ‘sequential’ in that it takes events happening in the

eternal NOW and puts them in a sequence that we perceive as *time*. The quicker it makes that sequence move the quicker 'time' seems to pass and vice-versa. The left-brain is also 'objective' – 'based on observable phenomena, presented factually: an objective appraisal'. What is the basis of mainstream 'scientific' belief? That which is based on observable phenomena, presented factually: an objective appraisal. Mainstream 'science' is a manifestation of left-brain imprisonment and so cannot unlock the foundation 'secrets' (secret only to the left-brain and the closed mind) of our experienced reality. The left-brain *is* human society as it is currently lived and structured (along with the reptilian brain), and it is here that the information Matrix, or the Hack, becomes the constructed illusion of experienced holographic 'physical' reality. When American brain-scientist Jill Bolte-Taylor had a stroke caused by a haemorrhage in the left side of her brain in 1996 she stopped seeing 'normal reality'. The left-brain was no longer decoding information through the digital to the holographic and suddenly she could no longer define where she ended and the rest of the room began. She said that 'the atoms and the molecules of my arm blended with the atoms and molecules of the wall', and all she could see was a unified field of energy. She said that what she called her 'brain chatter' stopped as if someone had pressed the mute button. Brain chatter – the body software program talking to itself while people believe this to be their own thoughts – comes overwhelmingly from the left side of the brain. Jill said:



**Figures 508:**

The two hemispheres of the brain and the bridge between them, the corpus callosum.

I was immediately captivated by the magnificence of energy around me. And because I could no longer identify the boundaries of my body, I felt enormous and expansive. I felt at one with all the energy that was, and it was beautiful there ...

... Imagine what it would be like to be totally disconnected from your brain chatter that connects you to the external world. So here I am in this space and any stress related to me, to my job, it was gone. And I felt lighter in my body. And imagine all of the relationships in the external world and the many stressors related to any of those, they were gone. I felt a sense of peacefulness ...

Because I could not identify the position of my body in space, I felt enormous and expansive, like a genie just liberated from her bottle. And my spirit soared free like a great whale gliding through the sea of silent euphoria. Nirvana, I found Nirvana. I remember thinking there's no way I would ever be able to squeeze the enormosity of myself back inside this tiny little body.

I made the point right at the start of the book that our society is drowning in bollocks because it is founded on bollocks – the bollocks that the world is solid and that we are our Body-Mind. The consequences of this include a sense of severe limitation – ‘I can't’, ‘it can't’, ‘that's not possible’ – and a sense of ‘little me, I have no power’. If you plug people into the left-side of the brain to the point where it dominates their perception of reality you plug them into the Matrix with no other point of reference to understand what is going on. This is what has happened and so we live in a left-brain society populated by left-brain people and institutions.

### **Learning to be stupid**

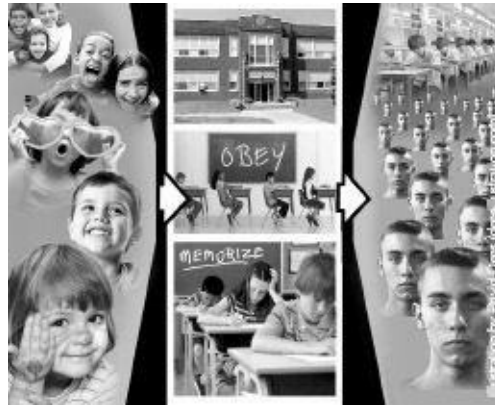
The left-brain can be very stupid when disconnected from a powerful connection to the right-brain just as Body-Mind can be when disconnected from the influence of Consciousness. But when the two hemispheres work in unity they can be an amazing combination, as with Body-Mind and Consciousness, and heart, brain and central nervous system. We are back to a key theme – distortion and inversion. The manipulation of the two hemispheres and the communication bridge between them is yet another distortion of how things were meant to be. This is the Archons to a tee and they have put guards at the gate to the left-brain to block out right-brain influence. The domination of the right-brain has its imbalances, too, as we see with people who are incredibly creative but struggle to function in the world as it is because they are left-brain deficient (‘ungrounded’) and so they cannot put their creativity into action. We need to be *whole-brained* to balance out both left and right distortions. I emphasise again that to observe the traits of the left-brain is to observe human society as moulded by the Archons and their bloodlines. The left-brain is obsessed with time; it cannot see that everything is connected; it loves structure and hierarchies; and it deals only in what it believes to be logical, rational and based on observable phenomena – can I see it, touch it, taste it, smell it, hear it? Yes? Well it must exist, then. This is the pea-size, five-sense perception of mainstream ‘science’, academia, medicine, politics, law, media and all the other institutions that dictate reality to the masses. Humanity overwhelmingly lives, individually and collectively, in a left-brain prison and the keys are systematically thrown away at a very early age. We are mostly born to parents who have already been subjected to left-brain programming. They pass on this perception of reality to their children because they believe their own programmed perceptions are ‘logical’ and ‘rational’ and based on ‘observable evidence’. Their teachers told them so, and their university lecturers and professors. Scientists say the same and the media, too, because journalists do not *investigate* the validity of the official view – they simply repeat it as fact. Children download these perceptions from the earliest age through the influence of their parents and then at around age four they enter the programming sausage machine bravely known as ‘education’. For the rest of their childhood and at least most of their teenage years they will have their parents’ perceptions confirmed at all the stages from pre-school to university. Most of their friends and acquaintances – often all of them – will be confirming those perceptions of reality because they are going through the same programming system or have been through it already. All day, every day the mainstream media in all its forms is confirming the same perceptions and ridiculing or condemning anyone who questions them. Most of the so-called ‘alternative’ media is the same. I read a comment about me on an ‘alternative’ website when what I had said about Jimmy Savile and his paedophilia and necrophilia was being shown to be accurate. The comment said: ‘He has been writing about Savile since way back, and has been proven correct.’ This is the left-brain



speaking because I did know about Savile long before he was publicly outed by the colossal weight of evidence. The left-brain couldn't deny this because it was 'an observable phenomena, presented factually: an objective appraisal'. But the comment also called me a 'Lizard spotter and much-loved lunatic' because I had 'a tendency to bang on about lizards'. The left-brain can't deal with that or compute it because the very concept is way beyond the walls of its concrete and coagulated sense of the possible. The 'alternative media' is overwhelmingly dominated by the left-brain, too, and that will never be able by itself to get even close to the depth and scale of what is actually going on. This is why I have been ridiculed and dismissed by the mainstream media *and* most of the alternative media. Both take their reference point for what is rational or irrational, credible or crazy, from the left-brain 'norms' of 'science' and academia or their particular religion. All religion is a manifestation of the left-brain because if the right-brain was engaged the illusory divisions between 'different' religions would be clearly seen along with the endless connections and common themes.

The 'education' programming machine is absolutely vital to 'The System' because it is designed to implant perceptions of reality at the earliest age to ensure that the mind-fodder will either run the system as adults in accordance with the game plan or they will be good little slaves for the rest of their lives while believing themselves to be free ([Fig 509](#)). American writer H L Mencken described it well when he said: 'The aim of public education is not to spread enlightenment at all; it is simply to reduce as many individuals as possible to the same level, to breed a standard citizenry, to put down dissent and originality.' All in all you're just another brick in the wall, as Pink Floyd put it ([Fig 510](#)). In fact, those running the system and those being run *by* the system are all slaves. It is only a matter of degree. The Archontic force does not want people to be educated in a way that opens their eyes to their plight. In the days of official slavery it was illegal to educate a slave or teach them to read and today's 'education' system is a more subtle version of that – although not so subtle if you know what you are looking at. There is a reward and punishment system for those who accept the programming and those who don't. The process of mainstream 'education' swamps the left side of the brain with the system's version of reality by communicating 'logical' and 'rational' information based on 'observable evidence'. Students are then told to retain this information and revise it thoroughly before taking something called an 'exam' in which they must repeat to the system what the system has told them to believe ([Fig 511](#)). If they do this really well they pass their exams and 'progress'. Well done, Johnny, well done Jane, good marks. If they go on doing this really well they might even go to university and get a degree to mark their *degree* of programming. How programmed are you? I've got a first class degree. Oh, *first class* programming, well done you. A study by Kyung Hee Kim, professor of education for the College of William and Mary in Virginia, focused on the creativity of school age children between kindergarten and 12th grade using the measurement known as the Torrance Tests of creative thinking. He found a 'massive' decline of creativity the longer the students progressed through the school system as 'children have become less emotionally expressive, less energetic, less talkative and verbally expressive, less humorous, less imaginative, less unconventional, less lively and passionate, less perceptive, less apt to connect seemingly irrelevant things, less synthesizing, and less likely to see things from a different angle'. These are nearly all traits of the right hemisphere of the brain which the education (programming) system suppresses to allow the left-brain to dominate perception ([Fig 512](#)). Young people all over the world stress and worry waiting for their exam results desperately hoping that they have successfully told the system what it has told them to believe while their innate gifts and talents are never activated. Albert Einstein said: 'Everybody is a genius, but if you judge a fish by its ability to climb a tree it will live its whole life believing that it is stupid.' I left school aged 15 (couldn't wait) to play professional football and never took a major exam in my life. *Phew*, what an escape. Exam passes and degrees allow you to choose a specialisation of science, medicine, academia, or even politics and media which are dominated by degree-passers. Would-be

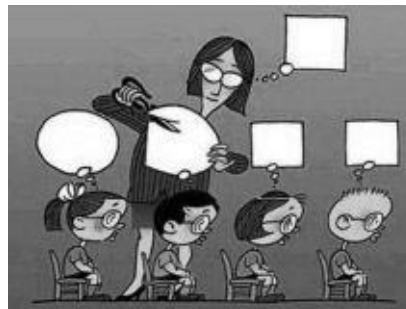
scientists, doctors, academics and the like then take more exams and tell their speciality institutions what they have told them to believe. If they do this very well they become a ‘scientist’, a doctor, a lawyer, a professor of something or other, and they may even be so successful that they go on to run those institutions. How lovely, except for one little problem:



**Figure 509:** Just another brick in the wall.



**Figure 510:** Hey, teacher – leave those kids alone.



**Figure 511:** The ‘education’ system – little boxes, little boxes, little boxes all the same.



**Figure 512:** ‘I must serve the system, I must serve the system, I must serve the system ...’

It’s all *BOLLOCKS*.

This ‘rational logic’ based on ‘observable evidence’ is illusion. What is considered ‘rational’ is merely a point of observation dictated by your sense of what is real. If that sense of reality is bloody nonsense to start with then so will be your ‘rationality’, and the same with what is perceived to be ‘logical’. This is in keeping with the so-called ‘Icke’s Law’, discovered by a man called David Icke

after much experience and observation, which contends that bollocks begets bollocks. It is, apparently, closely associated with the law of cause and effect. Now, what is this about 'observable phenomena, presented factually'? Observed by whom, pray? Scientists and academics who start out, like all humans, being able to decode next-to-fuck-all compared with what exists in the 'space' they are looking at? Humans who then proceed through a process called 'education' and 'specialisation' that leads them down an ever-narrowing myopia from seeing next-to-fuck-all and on and on and ever closer to seeing fuck-all itself? I do believe it is. This is done by what I call a firewall lobotomy which makes the right side of the brain – the big picture, 'out there' side – a passenger on the back of the bus bored out of its mind and desperately hoping the bus stop will appear soon so it can get off. The bus stop is the cemetery for most people and only then does the left-brain guy, with the crazed eyes and goofy face, get his hand off the wheel. Even then this usually requires a pair of pliers before the funeral can proceed. The Archon genetic manipulation (and the structure of human society) has closed off untold volumes of communication between the two hemispheres through the corpus collosum and there are billions of cells in this hemisphere bridge that appear to be inactive. The system also puts guards at the gate to the left-brain, called scientists, teachers, academics and the media to defend the left-brain from right-brain influence ([Fig 513](#)). Ridicule and dismissal of right-brain perceptions are thrown in as a back-up system. If the village idiot told you what was rational, logical and based on observable evidence you wouldn't accept that without question; but humanity in general does precisely that with the idiot institutions that dictate human reality, or the sense of it. These left-brain crazies are simply repeaters – repeating what the system has told them to believe is real. We have repeater scientists; repeater academics; repeater doctors; repeater 'journalists'; repeater *everybodies*. There is no original thought or insight, just repetition of the program. A definition of the word 'academic' is: 'Conforming to a set rules and traditions; conventional'. *Got it in one*. How can that mentality ever take us forward? Oh, the technology might change, but not the basic premise. Refuse to repeat and refuse to conform to this institutionalised bullshit and instead of the carrot you get the stick. You don't pass your exams (you are a 'failure') and you are considered a disruptive influence in the classroom because you dare to question what you are being told. You are ridiculed by programmed teachers and fellow students. If you are in the public eye you are ridiculed by the programmed media. This is, as I dubbed it a long time ago, psychological fascism. The left-brain lacks what the right-brain has in limitless abundance – *creative imagination*. The Archons and their bloodlines seek to exploit human creative imagination because they don't have any, but this exploitation is only on their terms. They don't want humanity to creatively imagine a world of peace, joy and freedom because their game would be up. Instead they feed information and perception programs to the subconscious to tap into the process through which human creative imagination manifests reality. This is how they are manipulating humanity to build our own prison by subliminally connecting us with their information blueprint – a subconscious sense of reality in which humans are enslaved. This is the world portrayed by so many movies in the last 20 years and more all the time. The idea is to program that sense of reality so we manifest it as our experienced reality. They are terrified of us accessing our own infinite powers of conscious imagination and so creating a very different reality to the one they seek to impose. The idea is to suppress *conscious* imagination and exploit subconscious imagination. The key to this suppression of conscious imagination is the suppression of the right-brain and the dominance of the worker-ant, know-your-place left-side which is far more influenced by the reptilian segment of the brain. They both love hierarchical structures for a start.



**Figure 513:** The left-brain guards at the gate.

## **A Saturn return**

The outrage that is ‘homework’ is designed to eat further into the right-brain ‘being’ time of children and young people. You mean six or seven hours a day, five days a week for 15 years or more is *not enough* – they have to work at home as well?? Observe, too, how art and music have been reduced in scale and funding in the ‘education’ system and how very young children are introduced to left-brain ‘learning’ at an ever earlier age. Art and music have the potential to stimulate the right-brain and allow children to play unmolested by ‘facts’ and structure and their conscious imagination to flow. The system wants to block this and stimulate the left-brain so that it becomes the omnipotent force and arbiter of reality for the rest of their lives. Teachers in general don’t know they are doing this because they have already been through the same programming machine; but those who ultimately impose this system know exactly what the game is. Children should not go near academia until at least age seven or eight and even then it should be a very different kind of academia (so unrecognisable from today’s version that you would not call it academia). Until then, they should be allowed to play, ad-lib and free-think until their creative imagination is on fire. Then the left-brain will take its rightful place as a servant and not a master. A new curriculum being imposed in the United States makes it compulsory for at least 70 percent of the books to be non-fiction – so deleting the very books most likely to stimulate conscious imagination in the right hemisphere. They are to be replaced with technical books ‘more suited to preparing students for the workplace’. I hear that so much ... the need for education to prepare young people for the workplace or changing education to teach the skills ‘that employers want’. What that really means is preparing them to become a cog in the machine with no capacity to free-think, tap into their innate creativity or open their minds to see how the dots fit together. Erica Goldson, the top student in her year at the Cocksackie-Athens High School in New York State, took the opportunity to demolish the education system in her 2010 valedictory speech while her teachers squirmed behind her once they realised what she was saying. It’s a brilliant summary of what Archon education really is and you can watch it on YouTube. The education system is not tailored to develop the multiple skills and unique gifts of the individual but to turn every individual into part of a clueless, dumbed-down mass which is just intelligent enough to be a slave but too stupid to see that they are. The left-brain connects us to what we perceive as the external world and that is okay so far as it goes; but once it becomes the dictator of perception in this ‘external world’ that’s when the trouble starts. Would you let your computer tell you what to think of your emails or where to go on the Internet? No, but that is, in effect, what is happening when people allow Body-Mind and especially the

left side of the brain to dictate their sense of reality. The *Sefer Yetzirah*, or the Book of Formation or Creation, is the most ancient text of the Hebrew Kabbalah and it describes something called the 'Binah' which has been connected to Saturn either literally or through its influence. Binah is often symbolised as being dark or black and containing the hidden. The *Sefer Yetzirah* says that the Earth '... sits on the throne of Binah'. This is interesting because Binah is described as a state of perception akin to the conscious 'five-sense' mind in contrast to 'Chochma' – expanded, creative awareness. This breaks down as Binah (left-brain) and Chochma (right-brain/heart) and so how interesting that Binah is associated with Saturn given what I am saying about what I call the Saturn-Moon Matrix. The Matrix Control System seeks to entrap humanity in the left side of the brain – the Binah, or Saturn influence. The Zohar, another part of the Kabbalah, says that one of the names of God (the gods) connected to the Binah is 'El-ohim' (the Demiurge-Archons-Saturn). Add the left-brain to its cell-mate, the reptilian brain, and you pretty much have the human condition. This is not by accident, but by design. It is very instructive to compare the traits of the left-brain, the reptilian brain and the astrological (energetic) influences of Saturn. They are expressions of each other in so many ways. Saturn is the planet (sun) of restriction, authority, control, obedience, poverty, fear and time. Saturn is the astrological ruler of institutions, corporations, figures in authority and scientists. It represents laws, rules, regulations and 'tradition' (repeating ritual). Saturn is non-emotive and represents limitation, austerity and discipline. The left-brain is 'logical and rational', loves hierarchical structures of power and decodes information in the NOW into a sequence that we call 'time'. Left-brain dominated people control science, academia, medicine, politics, big business, religion, the media and the military. The reptilian brain or R-complex is obsessed with ritualistic behaviour, the fear of not surviving, hierarchical structures and conforming to traditional ways of doing things across the whole spectrum of society – legal, religious and cultural. What is more, they all lack *creative imagination*.

### **Excuse my French**

I am all for education as in learning, but we don't have that. The system of what we call education has been structured from the start to program a student's perception of reality for the rest of their life. The fact that it doesn't always work is a testament to the power of Consciousness over programming, but with the vast majority of students, work it does. A network of Rothschild-controlled organisations including the Frankfurt School of social engineering set out to change the thinking, beliefs and perceptions of the population through the programming system known as education. It is quite simple once you create a hierarchy and the institutions they administer because it pretty much runs itself from this point. Would-be teachers and college academics first go through the system as children and young people and they are primed to see the world in the desired fashion. They then move on to teacher training establishments for further programming and to learn how to program the next generation through exams to confirm that they, too, are programmed enough to program others in the 'education' perpetual-motion machine. They later go off to a school, college or university and teach their students within the confines of something called a 'curriculum'. This is set by government agencies so that everyone is programmed the same way and woe betide any teacher who deviates from its mendacious myopia if they have any ambitions to have a career in 'education'. Some of the most perception-programmed people I have ever met have been highly decorated university students and their revered academics. Richard 'Dogma' Dawkins at Oxford University and Christopher French, professor of psychology at Goldsmiths College, University of London, come immediately to mind. I have met them both and while they are supposed to be intellectual 'giants' I personally never found anyone home in either case. Both vehemently attack any opposing view of reality or healing with the usual arrogance of ignorance. Dawkins is an emeritus fellow of New College, Oxford, and was once,

bizarrely in my view, the Oxford University Professor for Public Understanding of Science from 1995 until 2008. How can he help the public understand what he doesn't? French is a professional 'sceptic' of anything that deviates in any way from the norm that the system has programmed him to worship and he is the Editor-in-Chief of *The Skeptic* magazine in the UK (the American spelling of the British sceptic). I can think of no one more suited, except perhaps for Dawkins. Both are classic prisoners of the left-brain, as are 'sceptics' in general. People say that it is good to be sceptical but it's not. It is good, indeed essential, to *question*, research and filter information, yes, but that is not what sceptics do. They set out from the off to discredit anything that does not conform to their software. The idea is not to question and see if something stands up to scrutiny, but simply to destroy its credibility. They don't care if something has validity – their goal is to persuade people not to believe that it has. Much of this stems from their own desperate need to constantly confirm their own belief system because far too much has been invested in that for something like the truth to be allowed to come along and demolish it. French once attacked what I say in my books on a television programme and when I asked him if he had read any of my books he said 'no'. *Extraordinary*. The lack of research for an alleged academic was shocking and what contempt for the watching audience. But it was even worse when I asked him how on Earth he could therefore claim to know what I am saying. 'I read it in the papers,' came the reply. Dawkins and French are two wonderful examples of the academic guards on the gate to the left side of the brain mocking and blocking entry for the insights of the right – insights that would explain why what people like Dawkins and French believe to be parapsychological psychobabble is far more logical than anything they have ever come up with or ever will in their current state of mind. Some of French's 'explanations' for the so-called 'paranormal' are ridiculous and it says everything that he calls reality as it really is 'paranormal' while referring to his own nano-reality as 'normal'. Academics and 'scientists' like Dawkins and French think they are so clever and yet the system has had them for breakfast, dinner and tea and an important part of this is to make them *think* they are clever when, in the greater scheme of understanding, they are in my view clueless. The Indian philosopher and writer Jiddu Krishnamurti put it so well: 'It is no measure of health to be well adjusted to a profoundly sick society.' Dawkins and French are not alone, either. They are downloads of the blueprint, the software program downloaded into academics, scientists, doctors and journalists the world over. The left-brain will never understand reality by itself, but the right-brain can because it connects dots and sees unity not fragmentation.

### **Planned stupidity**

Charlotte Iserbyt was a Senior Policy Advisor in the Office of Educational Research and Improvement at the US Department of Education during the first term of President Ronald Reagan, and also worked for the State Department. Her observations and experience in this period, and highly detailed research that followed, led to her writing the book, *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America*, which exposed exactly what the title suggests. You can also watch her video on YouTube called *The Miseducation of America*. She details a story that could be told about countries throughout the world because the Archon networks follow the same global agenda. Iserbyt's book is based on documents she took from the files of the Department of Education in Washington where she worked. The documents reveal a calculated plan to transform the education system into a means of mass perception programming to create ignorant and compliant adults who would serve government and corporations like unquestioning robots and support the agenda for the centralised control of humanity through a world government. 'Education' is actually the conditioning of perception of self and the world to remove all moral, psychological and perceptual barriers to the desired social change and the descent into full-blown slavery. The system is designed to instil the following life-long perceptions:

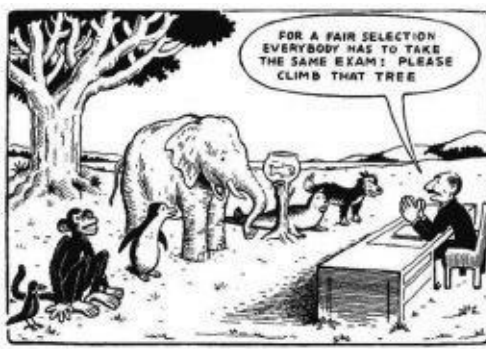
- Truth comes from authority.
- Intelligence is the ability to remember and repeat.
- Accurate memory and repetition are rewarded.
- Non-compliance is punished.
- Conform intellectually and socially.

Charlotte Iserbyt's work at the National Institute of Education shocked her into action when she realised from reading official documents that grants and funding were being targeted to create a brainwashing operation under the name of 'Education' and that the use of computers in schools was high on the list with the eventual deletion of books. This is also related to the replacement of paper books with electronic books which so many people prefer today, but I wish they didn't. Iserbyt uncovered the plan to encode school computer software with brainwashing and perception-manipulating techniques. She said:

So, I spent six weeks up there, going through all the stuff. I can't tell you how horrible . . . First of all, even if you don't care about children, you don't care about education, you don't care about your country, you don't care about anything (Are there people out there who don't care about anything?) – they do care about their wallet, huh? You should care about this money that has been spent in the name of education! It's total brainwashing! Anything coming out of Washington is a total Marxist brainwash and Marxism is the world of the future unless we stop it right now!

I'm fired for leaking one of these documents to Human Events. It was the one that put technology with the computer and curriculum and everything on it [into schools]. It was a grant, going out to every single state, with the computer curriculum for the state [to be used in the local schools]. Can you imagine, designed by Washington... all the different education associations. And within that big paper that I found – Better Education Skills Through Technology, it was called, Project BEST – I found this one paper (this was sort of a draft), it said: 'What we at the federal level can control and manipulate.' That's a direct quote!

Children and young people the world over are being prepared to be nothing more than a cog in a centrally orchestrated machine and we are seeing more and more group-based 'education' to teach children to concede individuality to groupthink and to put even more pressure on those in the classroom that have no wish to conform. This is presented as their lack of conformity ('supporting the consensus') holding back the group. The emphasis is upon 'group learning strategies' and all children in a group must achieve the goals before the group may move on. One term for all of this is Outcome Based Education which means ensuring a single outcome for all – a programmed mind ([Fig 514](#)). This group orientation makes Outcome Based Education a system for behaviour modification of the group, not education for the individual. It is a collective modification in which competition is discouraged and the individual learns that the group is more important than them. Bertrand Russell (1872-1970) was a British writer, social critic and aristocrat from the Archontic Russell bloodline. His grandfather was Prime Minister John Russell and his official parents were Viscount and Viscountess Amberley, although you never know with royalty and aristocracy. Bertrand Russell wrote in his 1951 book, *The Impact of Science on Society*:



**Figure 514:** Little boxes, little boxes ....

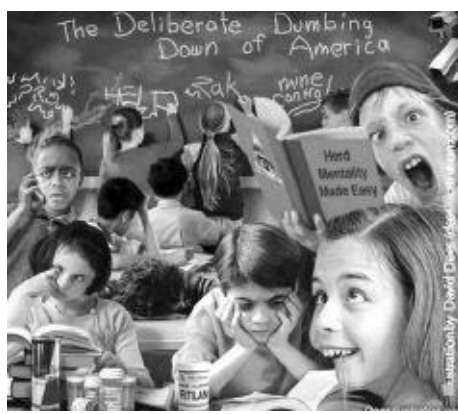
Education should aim at destroying free will so that pupils thus schooled, will be incapable throughout the rest of their lives of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished ... Influences of the home are obstructive; and in order to condition students, verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective ...

... It is for a future scientist to make these maxims precise and to discover exactly how much it costs per head to make children believe that snow is black. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for more than one generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.

There you have in two paragraphs what 'education' was created to achieve and what it is doing today in an ever more extreme form. Behavioural scientists and social engineers have been widely employed to bring this about and individuality, choice and freedom are their sworn enemies. The most prominent in transforming American 'education' was the Rockefeller-funded Wilhelm Maximilian Wundt (1832-1920), a professor at the University of Leipzig in Rothschild Germany who became known as the one of the founding figures of modern psychology. Wundt viewed human beings as nothing more than the sum total of their experiences and therefore able to be programmed like what we today call a computer. This is the philosophy on which education was founded and not only in the United States either. Erich Fromm (1900-1980) was another Rothschild Zionist influence on education policy and closely associated with the 'philosophy' (programming) of the Rothschild Zionist Frankfurt School. His aim to was manipulate children and the rest of the population into seeing alleged 'experts' in the various fields as the fountains of wisdom and knowledge and not to think critically for themselves by doing their own 'thinking and deciding'. Edward Bernays (Rothschild Zionist), the so-called 'father of public relations' (propaganda and mendacity) told his clients to always hire 'experts' such as scientists to get their propaganda across because the public held them in such high (programmed) regard. Acquiescence to perceived all-knowing 'experts' is precisely in the line with the technocratic society that the Archons are seeking to impose with their agents in control. Insider Zbigniew Brzezinski wrote 40 years ago about the coming 'technetronic society'. He said:

The technetronic era involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite, unrestrained by traditional values. Soon it will be possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen and maintain up-to-date complete files containing even the most personal information about the citizen. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authorities.





**Figure 515:** ‘Where is Australia?’ ‘Ugh, isn’t that in Mexico?’

‘Education’ has been systematically manipulated to turn out young people conditioned to accept just such a society. Look also at the tidal wave of ‘experts’ trotted out by the media worldwide every day to tell us what to believe and think. Complete tossers most of them as well. Humanity is paying for its own enslavement and that of their children by handing over outrageous chunks of their income to government who then spend it on employing social engineers to turn education into a conveyor belt for zombies ([Fig 515](#)). You cannot divide the dumbed-down education system from food additives, fluoride in drinking water, vaccines, pharmaceutical drugs, electromagnetic influences and the brain-dead media because they all come together in the war on human perception and cognition and the mutation of the human vehicle. In fact, drinking water is a prime conduit for this because food additives, vaccines, pharmaceutical drugs, genetically-modified organisms and so on are flushed down the toilet to turn up in rivers, streams and drinking water. Pollution of all kinds seeps through into ground water supplies and so drinking water. If people saw what a top class water filter takes out of what comes through the tap they would be shocked rigid, and it is all adding to the dumbing down process. Stanford University researcher and geneticist Dr Gerald Crabtree believes humans are losing cognitive capabilities and becoming more emotionally unstable. He said:

I would wager that if an average citizen from Athens of 1000 BC were to appear suddenly among us, he or she would be among the brightest and most intellectually alive of our colleagues and companions, with a good memory, a broad range of ideas, and a clear-sighted view of important issues ... Furthermore, I would guess that he or she would be among the most emotionally stable of our friends and colleagues.

And the whole thing is coldly deliberate. Charlotte Iserbyt reveals how US government documents detail a plan to gradually (Totalitarian Tiptoe) change the way that children and students are taught with the goal of deleting parental influences so the State becomes the parents – see Aldous Huxley and *Brave New World*. I knew from my own research in the 1990s that, as Charlotte Iserbyt says in her book, the Rothschild-controlled Andrew Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Education and the Rockefeller General Education Board were pump-priming social engineers and other players in this conspiracy to hijack the minds of the world’s children. The Archon families established tax-exempt foundations – the Rockefellers have many – to fund their agenda under the guise of philanthropy and donating to the public good. This way they can do their dastardly deeds without even paying tax. The tax-exempt foundation scam was exposed in detail in the 1950s by the United States House Select Committee to Investigate Tax-Exempt Foundations and Comparable Organizations. This is better known as the Reece Committee after its chairman, Carroll Reece. The committee’s chief investigator Norman Dodd did a brilliant job exposing the agenda that the foundations were serving. He produced minutes of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace that showed that it was

manipulating war to change the face of American society. A telegram was even sent to puppet President Woodrow Wilson urging him not to let the First World War end too quickly before it had changed American society irreversibly (see ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*). These are the callous, heartless, soulless Archons that I am exposing and they didn't care about the mass carnage every day of that war would bring. But what happened when Dodd revealed his findings with detailed supporting documentation? Nothing, of course. Those that control the foundations also control the politicians that let them do what they like. The Archon corporations have moved in on education just as they long have to governments and their agencies. Archontic abominations like Monsanto – the biotech version of Goldman Sachs – give funding to universities and put their executives on 'education' boards to ensure that their version of people-killing genetically-modified food, pesticides and herbicides win academic approval and a thumbs up in the curriculum. Michael Gove, the dreadful Education Secretary in the Cameron Conservative (Tory) Government in Britain, wants to allow corporations to establish 'for profit' schools independent of elected accountability. This is being promoted by a pressure group called 'Bright Blue' under the Orwellian name of 'free' schools to invert what is really being suggested. A book in support of the policy says:

It will be important, of course, to convince the public that this does not stem from an ideological position: that somehow private is better than public and Tories are pursuing privatisation in awe of money-making. This is not true. This is a sensible, hard-headed policy which provides alternative funding sources to boost diversity and ultimately quality of education in this country, while – and this should be said time and time again – ensuring state education remains free at the point of use.

Yes, and I can knit fog. The Archon plan is for their corporations to take over everything and it is clearly happening. Charlotte Iserbyt reveals how what I call Problem-Reaction-Solution has been used to advance the Orwellian transformation. One engineered education 'crisis' has followed another and each time the 'solution' has been to increase the scale of perception programming. Remember that the life-force of Problem-Reaction-Solution is problems or crises and so they have to keep engineering them if they don't occur naturally, which most of the time they don't. This applies to the entire spectrum of human society. Those children that don't easily conform to the programming are said to have 'learning difficulties', 'behaviour issues' or 'Attention Deficit Disorder' (ADHD) which I define as an instinctive awareness that what you are being told is bullshit. I had this most of my school life although it wasn't given a name then and I provided my own 'cure' by daydreaming out of the window ([Fig 516](#)). Today they 'deal' with these manufactured and invented psychological and behaviour 'problems' by handing out Ritalin, and other psyche-scrambling drugs, like confetti at a wedding. If they won't conform to the program we'll drug them and get them that way. You only have to look at some of the alleged symptoms of ADHD ... not listening when spoken to, being forgetful, not finishing homework, fidgeting, talking excessively. In a word: nonconformity. They invented Attention Deficit Disorder to justify drugging whole generations but it has gone even further now with Ritalin and associated drugs being prescribed for those underperforming (in the system's view) academically ([Fig 517](#)). I have been saying and writing for years that ADHD is a manufactured and invented No Problem-Reaction-Solution and even the American psychiatrist Leon Eisenberg (Rothschild Zionist), known as the 'scientific father of ADHD', eventually agreed. Eisenberg, the son of Russian Jewish immigrants, was quoted by the German weekly *Der Spiegel* as saying seven months before his death in 2012: 'ADHD is a prime example of a fictitious disease'. Yes, a fictitious disease that has made a staggering fortune for Big Pharma and destroyed the lives of whole generations of children. This is the same Eisenberg who was described by *Psychiatric News* as 'a leader in child psychiatry for more than

40 years through his work in pharmacological trials, research, teaching, and social policy and for his theories of autism and social medicine.’ He was just another liar, manipulator and crazy messing up the lives of children worldwide to advance the Archontic design. Despite Eisenberg’s close-to-deathbed confession, American schools are given financial incentives to ‘diagnose’ children with his fictitious disease and since that scheme began the number of children officially labelled ADHD has gone through the roof. Patti Johnson from the Colorado State Board of Education told the US House of Representatives Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations:



**Figure 516:** My days at school.



**Figure 517:** No, but the ‘education system’ is.

The so-called learning disorders have, sadly, become a way for financially strapped schools to make ends meet. In many states, schools have become authorised Medicaid providers and funds can be collected in behalf of a child labelled with one of the learning or behaviour disorders.

This can be such a lucrative cash cow that in a letter dated October 8, 1996, the Illinois State Board of Education strongly encouraged the superintendent of one of its districts to participate in Medicaid incentives. The letter stated that Illinois had received \$72,500,000 in federal Medicaid money in 1996 and that Medicaid dollars have been used for a variety of nonmedical purposes and that ‘the potential for the dollars is limitless’.

Four million children are now on Ritalin in the United States alone and the figures in countries like Britain would equally constitute mass child abuse with Ritalin prescriptions increasing four-fold in a decade. Think of the profits for Big Pharma of drugging our kids. The military uses drugs just as liberally to secure conformity from the troops and their programming is only a far more extreme version of what is done to children. Soldiers have to be subjected to some of the most potent and extreme perception programming on the planet because they have to be conditioned to follow orders without question even when it means killing civilians, including children, that they have never met and know nothing about except for what the programmers have told them. Children, students and the population as a whole are also subject to military perception programming – God bless America,

support the troops – to believe that it is fine and ‘doing your duty’ for the military to follow orders without question. Talking of which, education is becoming a propaganda tool of the Pentagon and NATO by conditioning students to support their wars of conquest in the name of protecting people from terrorism. If you put these words into a search engine you will hear an idiot teacher at work in this regard: ‘Moulding Young Minds: American Schools Preaching the Virtues of a War On Iran’. This stupid man was promoting American and Israeli military intervention in Iran during an alleged ‘discussion’ with students that included the rule that an opinion that nothing should be done about Iran was *not allowed*. When one bright student was challenging this and rightly pointing out that the United States was the only country to bomb anyone with nuclear weapons she was told by the brain-donor teacher that this was ‘irrelevant’. Almost immediately after the student made her point you hear the Principal’s office, which was monitoring the class, summon her on an intercom. This is straight off the books of Orwell’s *1984*. Many teachers are no longer even writing individual reports on their students, but instead using a computer program that allows them to put in the student’s name and alleged ability range and the software offers a series of stock option phrases to compile the report. All individuality is being deleted from what passes for education. Building a system like this is easy in the absence of challenge from the target population. All you have to do is employ psychopaths, sociopaths, control freaks and morons to run your schools and institutions and away you go. There are no national standards for the punishment and restraint of children in American schools and only 17 states have any protection laws. Put the words ‘There are no words to describe the outrage and it’s still happening’ into YouTube and you will see what this means for kids at school, often those with autism and other disabilities. A child is given what this criminal school calls ‘skin-shock therapy’ which is Orwellian code for an electric shock that has the kid screaming with pain. Yes, this is happening in American schools along with pupils being put into padded cells (exposed to be happening in the UK, too) and even specially designed restraint duffle bags. Thousands of children have been injured and traumatised and dozens killed by these lunatics and yet what you will see in the video is all perfectly legal. This is all systematically preparing children for the adult world of total control, brutality and surveillance that the Archons are currently imposing so fast. Yes, and anyone think that psychopaths, paedophiles and masochists wouldn’t be attracted to the teaching profession in these circumstances? There are still intelligent, kind and genuine teachers who the system hasn’t filtered out yet, but every day for them must be a nightmare of frustration and incredulity.

### **Gates at the gate**

A man who will be getting significant mentions in the later stages of the book is Microsoft billionaire Bill Gates who heads the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation with his missus ([Fig 518](#)). The more I research about Gates the more blatant it becomes that this guy is a serious player in what is going on. Either that or he’s an idiot. You pay your money, in his case lots, and you take your choice. The reason I offer such a stark choice is that these can be the only two possible explanations for why Gates uses his foundation to fund and promote so many pillars of the Archontic bloodline agenda – the climate change lie, geoengineering, vaccinating the entire world, population culling, death panels for old people, genetically-modified food (not least in Africa), on and on it goes. This will become clear as we proceed into the Hunger Games chapters, but he’s at it with ‘education’ also. There appears to be no aspect of life in which this genius in his own mind cannot decide what is best for everyone. One article exposing Gates was headed: ‘Indoctrinate the World: Gates Foundation Hijacks Education Policy’. It went on to explain how the Gates Foundation had set out to ‘transform public school classrooms into psychological laboratories complete with human test subjects’. Foundations and corporations are actually the same thing in all but name and just as governments have a revolving door with corporations like Monsanto through which the same people move between one and the other, so

Obama has recruited a number of people from the Gates Foundation and involved them in developing and imposing new policies for education. Well, they are both following the same game plan so I guess it makes sense. Gates also works closely with other foundations like another education-manipulator, the Rockefeller Foundation, which Gates said ‘inspired’ him to establish his own. Oh, please. We are looking at a global network of masks on the same face working to the same end. They go under names like ‘government’, ‘corporation’, ‘foundation’, ‘television channel’ and ‘newspaper’. They are all on the same team if you go high enough. The US General Education Board, founded by the Rockefellers, said as long ago as 1902:



**Figure 518:** What is the agenda of these people?

In our dreams ... people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. We shall not try to make these people or any of their children into philosophers or men of learning or men of science. We have not to raise up from among them authors, educators, poets or men of letters. We shall not search for embryo great artists, painters, musicians, nor lawyers, doctors, preachers, politicians, statesmen, of whom we have ample supply.

Now the Gates Foundation has entered the fray to take this to its conclusion and Michael Petrilli, vice president of the Fordham Institute, has declared: ‘It is not unfair to say that the Gates Foundation’s agenda has become the country’s agenda in education ...’ A California Teachers Association article highlighted the influence of the Gates Foundation in ‘reforming’ the school system. The term ‘reforming’ – copiously used by Archontic gofers like Tony Blair – is simply code for changing society in the image of the Archon blueprint. The article described how funding from the Gates Foundation and others came with strings attached to demand in return for the money a more ‘top-down, authoritarian’ structure and standardised testing (i.e. program every mind the same). The Gates Foundation has spent some \$50 million on a project it calls Measures of Effective Teachers. This is evaluating teachers to make sure they are doing what the system tells them. The all-knowing, expert-on-everything Melinda Gates told the PBS NewsHour: ‘What the Foundation feels our job is to do is to make sure we create a system where we can have an effective teacher in every single classroom across the United States.’ Yes, a teacher effectively programming children with the system’s perception blueprint.

## **Big Brother Schools**

Education programming is not only about what is thought and how it is taught. There is also conditioning the acceptance of an Orwellian society of total surveillance by making schools and colleges mirror what they want the world to be like. We now have schools and colleges with cameras everywhere and iris scanning and fingerprint technology to pay for dinners or take out a library book. Microsoft, the company brought to worldwide significance through its front man Bill Gates, is hiking around a system already used in some schools in which pupils as young as four have to swipe a bar-code in and then press their thumb on a scanner just to take out a school library book. One school at which this was ‘triallyd’ was Higher Lane Primary in Whitefield, Bury, Greater Manchester. Those

who arranged for this clearly don't realise that what they are doing is a form of deranged insanity and where are the parents when these things are introduced? There is absolutely no need for any of this whatsoever, but necessity plays no part. The whole idea is to program children to accept this invasive level of surveillance and privacy deletion to be 'the way it is' and, after a generation or two, perfectly natural. People tend to accept the world as it is when they are born. That becomes their reference for normal and any change is a deviation from that norm. The norm of my generation born in the 1950s was not the outrageous scale of Orwellian surveillance and imposition that we see today and we have seen nothing yet if we sit on our hands any longer. This means that I can make the comparison between what was and what is and the speed of change in between. Children born today don't have that experience, that reference point. To them this is 'how it is'. The idea of turning schools into fortresses in which children are kept under lock and key and watched whatever they do and wherever they go is changing the reference point of normal for new generations. They are being conditioned to take it for granted and so not challenge what is imposed upon them ([Fig 519](#)). The more you can stage mass shootings at schools using your drugged up, mind-controlled stooges to take the rap the more you will terrify parents and children into accepting Orwellian schools as an essential means of protection. I am seeing an ever gathering number of stories, especially in the United States, of having police officers either at schools or called to deal with incidents involving rebellious children and students that teachers of a previous era would not have dreamed of involving the police with. It has gone so far that Janet Napolitano, the Rothschild Zionist head of the Archon-controlled US Homeland Security, established a new Homeland Security Advisory Council involving 19 university and college presidents with the job of integrating education with the demands of 'national security'. This would take surveillance and spying on students to still new levels of outrage and absurdity. Young people are being prepared to accept human microchipping through fascist 'trials' (yes, of course they are) which force students to wear microchipped IDs that allow their movements to be monitored all day. This began with the moronic management at the Northside Independent School District in San Antonio, Texas, and is planned to be expanded to 112 schools – yes, and the rest nationwide and eventually worldwide. The Student Locator Project (how about a much more relevant Academic Brain Locator Project?) has been justified by student safety and reducing truancy, but that is just an anything-will-do excuse. The real reason is to program familiarity and acceptance of human microchipping. What about the safety of student freedom and privacy? The school district threatened to suspend, fine and expel students who refused to comply and without the chip they cannot access common areas like the cafeteria or library or buy tickets for extracurricular activities. These people are light years beyond pathetic. This is the technique being used to bring in human microchipping. They won't make it compulsory at first, just as other schools are introducing non-mandatory ID chips, but then they stop people doing more and more essential things, including banking, unless they have a chip. These Texas schools have gone the whole way and made it compulsory from the start. Schemes like this are increasing all the time and include chips embedded in the clothes of pre-school children. A student tracking programme in the Anaheim Union High School District in California includes an automated wake-up call and students must enter a code five times a day to track their movements when they leave for school, arrive, at lunchtime, when they go home and at 8pm in the evening. Now just take a breath and let that sink in. You enter this reality as Consciousness and within three or four years the system is telling you what you do, what you don't do, where you can go and where you can't, what you can say and what you can't. I'll tell you what schools are in one word – prisons. The only difference is that you are allowed to go home in the evenings, but now the school fascists are imposing more and more on that time especially with the outrage called 'homework'. They are deleting as much play (right-brain) time as possible although the robot teachers and school heads are too ignorant of the world to see the context in which they work. Parents and students are being taken to court in this

Brave New World of school fascism as was the case with Ashley Derrick, again in Texas, who went before a judge for her son Marcus's occasional late attendance and non-attendance when the reason was doctor and psychologist appointments for his chronic asthma and, in his doctors' opinion, attention deficit disorder. AlterNet reported:



**Figure 519:** Preparation to be a good little slave.

Dallas-area school districts are not uniquely harsh on suspected truants. Around the country, school administrators, elected officials, and prosecutors are tackling the truancy problem through the criminal justice system, ratcheting up enforcement, slapping students and parents with big-dollar fines, and threatening jail time. Atlanta, Georgia, and Lynchburg, Virginia sharpened their truancy policies this year with the aim of increasing prosecutions. In Detroit, Los Angeles, and Compton, the police sweep the streets for truants and enforce daytime curfew laws ...

... Some districts get a share of fines levied by the courts, providing an additional incentive for issuing tickets. While a recent study from the non-profit Get Schooled found that truancy cuts across all demographics, those most affected by harsh enforcement are low-income families whose financial struggles can contribute to attendance problems, and students like Marcus Derrick with health problems or learning disabilities, who may require costly educational interventions that school districts want to avoid by punting the problem off to the courts.

Parents and children in court for not attending school or being late, big fines and threats of imprisonment, financial incentives for schools to do this, curfews, microchipped tracking IDs. How much more extreme does it have to get before the penny drops? Schools are prisons for the young. They even look like them with their fences, padlocked gates, security doors, cameras, fingerprinting and prison warders, sorry 'teachers'. Mississippi school children can even find themselves in a police car for 'violating dress code'. Unfortunately the teachers and managers do not suffer the same consequences for violating sanity. One *five-year-old* boy was taken home by police for not wearing black shorts. He didn't have any and his mother had used a black marker to cover up the white and red, but a little bit could still be seen – black and red, that is, not the brain activity of the teaching staff. A student was sent to a juvenile detention centre for wearing the wrong colour socks because it was considered a probation violation after a previous fight. Five black students were arrested on felony assault charges because a peanut hit a school bus driver when they were throwing them at each other. It is clear from the figures that there is a big racial bias against black students in the way these idiots hand out their punishments. Racial discrimination in Mississippi? Who would have thought it? My two sons went to a school near where I live and everything was relaxed, open and non-intrusive. Today it has padlocks on the gate, a high fence right around the perimeter and an off-the-peg system-server for a head teacher. Never mind what parents, children and even most of the staff think. What the Mein Fuhrer State demands is all that matters, and is it any wonder that a control-freak state would seek to employ control-freak enforcers? Schools are even being used to develop agents for Homeland Security

because they are going to need so many in the world they are planning. The Pentagon's, yes the *Pentagon's* National Security Education Program (NSEP) is funding schools to 'provide a cadre of highly qualified candidates for employment in the national security community'. They are looking for potential psychopaths in other words. Another aspect of behaviour preparation for the Orwellian State is making children and young people fearful of authority and disconnected from normal human behaviour like hugging to say hello or goodbye. The Archons don't want human responses – they want robotic, emotionless behaviour like their own. This has led to a series of extraordinary reasons for pupils to be suspended. These include hugging; having a 'distracting haircut' (individuality); singing a wellknown heard-everywhere song because of its 'sexual content'; *a nine-year old* for saying to a friend that his teacher was 'cute' (sexual harassment); and having bloodshot eyes. This is designed to make children and young people watch every word in fear of breaking some code, law and regulation or infringing the Rothschild Zionist Frankfurt School-created political correctness.

### **Paying to be programmed**

What is really taking the piss, and what the Archon families must be in hysterics about, is to make the targets of your 'education' programming take on mortgage levels of debt to pay for it. According to an investigation by the London *Independent on Sunday* the cost of securing a degree (of programming) is now £100,000 over the course of a working life when interest and other fees and expenses are taken into account on top of the £30,000 to £40,000 to pay for the actual tuition. The average student debt is estimated to be £53,000 by graduation with living costs added in. Many have no chance of ever paying it back and so they have it hanging over them their whole lives. National Union of Students president, Liam Burns, said: 'It is shocking that politicians treat the potential of a generation before they have even started their working career with such nonchalance.' That's the idea, Liam. It is all preparation for a lifetime of servitude. It was only in 1998 that tuition fees were introduced by the Archontic front-man Tony Blair with students required to pay up to £1,000 a year for tuition. Then the Totalitarian Tiptoe went into overdrive – exactly as planned – and by 2013 it was £9,000. Student debt in the United States was approaching a trillion dollars by 2013 after a nearly 300 percent increase since 2004. The number of borrowers and the size of the loans also increased by 70 percent; with students late with their repayments up by 17 percent. American students are becoming homeless and hungry to try to pay their way. Diego Sepulveda, a student at the University of California, was made homeless after losing his job at a Subway outlet and National Public Radio reported that he was alternating between sleeping in the library, the student centre and friend's couches while having the occasional shower in a school gym. Others live in women's shelters or sleep rough. Francisco Reynoso, a gardener in Palmdale, California, had debt collectors arrive at his home after his student son had *died* to tell him that he would now be responsible for paying back the tuition fees. The banks are screwing students and their parents into the ground in true heartless Archontic fashion. The number of students going to university in Britain dropped by 40 percent in the wake of the fees-hike, but that suits the Archontic agenda perfectly. The children of the rich and El-ite have no problem with the fees and this is all part of the fork in the road that we are seeing in all areas of society in which the rich and super-rich live in one world and the rest of the population exist in the other to be nothing more than slaves to their perceived 'betters'. This is not to say that it is good to go to university as it is currently structured, but the degrees are necessary in this rigged system to qualify for jobs within the institutions of state, science, medicine, law etc. etc., and they don't want the 'lower classes' to be in those positions. They want them to be the exclusive domain of the *El-lite* as they once were and mostly have been since, but now the plan is to purge them of anyone who isn't from the 'right' background to open the way to the technocratic society – a world of poverty and control for the masses with an *El-lite* living in extreme opulence protected by a ruthless, armed-to-the-teeth police state.



The programming system that I have described and which is hilariously known as ‘education’ is the perception factory that moulds, stamps and wraps the minds of those who will go on to become ‘scientists’, psychologists, academics, doctors, politicians, lawyers, judges, ‘journalists’, bankers and corporate CEOs. The parents of most of those will have little problem writing a cheque for tuition fees. The same basic mind with the same basic perceptions heads out into the world and its chosen specialisation while locked away in the same left-brain prison cell courtesy of the system known as ‘education’. This is what I call the academic mind. It is a little boy at kindergarten who imagines himself to be an intellectual colossus in the way that a kid playing a computer game imagines that he is driving the tank or bombing a city. The system treats them as intellectually superior and gives them names like doctor, consultant, professor and QC to underpin the illusion that they have ‘got it’. But in my definition the ‘intellect’ is only the left side of the brain and by itself that is a complete dunce compared with Consciousness. I return to my theme. If something is founded on a flaw or distortion it will machine-gun flaws and distortions in all directions. This is precisely what is done by ‘scientists’, psychologists, academics, doctors, politicians, lawyers, judges, ‘journalists’, bankers and corporate CEOs. Some will do so knowingly because they are well aware that they are agents of the conspiracy, but most will promote and dispense their flawed and distorted perceptions while believing that their ‘good education’ has given them a genuine fix on how things are. At this point the unknowingly programmed becomes the unknowingly programming. All that means is to tell others to believe what they have been programmed to believe and we know this as ‘scientific’ orthodoxy, medical orthodoxy, the structure and systems of state and absolutely everything prefixed by the word ‘mainstream’. This includes, of course, the mainstream media which is peopled by those who have been mind-moulded and perceptionprogrammed by the education system and the university production line to see the world and reality in the same way as those they are reporting. As the great American comedian and thinker, George Carlin, said: ‘It’s a big club – and you ain’t in it’. But most of these people, including, perhaps *especially*, ‘journalists’, are so programmed that they don’t even realise that there *is* a big club – let alone that they’re *in* it. ‘I’m just reporting the world as I see it’, I hear them say. No, you are reporting the world as the system has *programmed* you to see it since you dispensed with the high-chair and in many ways even before. Now, here’s a thought: the masses get their ‘information’ and perceptions of reality from ... *yes, wait for it ... it’s coming* ... ‘scientists’, psychologists, doctors, academics, politicians, lawyers, judges, bankers, corporate CEOs and ‘journalists’. What did I say again? Bollocks begets bollocks and that is why human society is drowning in testicality (I made it up).

This cancer of the mind has pretty much infiltrated every country in the world under the banner of ‘all children must be educated’. Yes, but they don’t mean ‘educated’ which is only Archon-speak (inversion) for being programmed to be uneducated and that is what this is really all about. ‘All children must be educated’ is brought to you by the purveyors of ‘all children must be vaccinated’ and funnily enough both are funded and promoted by Bill Gates. Life is so full of coincidences, eh?



## Archon ‘Science’

*If you find from your own experience that something is a fact and it contradicts what some authority has written down, then you must abandon the authority and base your reasoning on your own findings.*  
Leonardo da Vinci

What we call ‘science’ is the prime source from which the global population overwhelmingly gleans its sense of reality, what is possible and impossible and the nature of life and who we are.

Science is defined as: ‘The systematic study of the nature and behaviour of the material and physical universe, based on observation, experiment, and measurement, and the formulation of laws to describe these facts in general terms.’ Another definition is ‘any body of knowledge organised in a systematic manner’. The term ‘systematic’ is defined as ‘comprising or resembling a system’; the definition of a system is ‘a group of interacting, interrelated, or interdependent elements forming a complex whole’ and ‘a group or combination of interrelated, interdependent, or interacting elements forming a collective entity.’ I quote the dictionary here to be *systematic* in my study of what ‘science’ really is – little more than a guard at the gate to true reality, and purposely so. ‘The Matrix is a system, Neo,’ and ‘science’ operates as a system in service to the bigger system of human control. To be a mainstream scientist with funding from The System you have to be very proficient at absorbing information downloaded from the education curriculum and repeating it accurately on an exam paper. This allows you, if circumstances go your way, to decide on the scientific specialisation you then wish to pursue. There is quite a choice for those by now firmly ensconced in the left-brain prison cell:

Acarology; Actinobiology; Actinology; Aerobiology; Aerology; Aetiology; Agrobiology; Agrology; Agrostology; Algology; Allergology; Andrology; Anesthesiology; Angiology; Anthropology; Apiology; Arachnology; Archaeology; Archaeozoology; Areology; Astacology; Astrobiology; Astrogeology; Audiology; Autecology; Bacteriology; Bioecology; Biology; Bromatology; Cardiology; Cariology; Cetology; Climatology; Coleopterology; Conchology; Coniology; Craniology; Criminology; Cryology; Cynology; Cytology; Cytomorphology; Cytopathology; Dendrochronology; Dendrology; Dermatology; Dermatopathology; Desmology; Diabetology; Dipterology; Ecohydrology; Ecology; Ecophysiology; Edaphology; Electrophysiology; Embryology; Endocrinology; Entomology; Enzymology; Epidemiology; Ethology; Exobiology; Exogeology; Felinology; Fetology; Formicology;

Gastrology or Gastroenterology; Gemology; Geobiology; Geochronology; Geology; Geomorphology; Gerontology; Glaciology; Gynaecology; Hematology; Heliology; Helioseismology; Helminthology; Hepatology; Herbiology; Herpetology; Heteroptology; Histology; Histopathology; Hydrogeology; Hydrology; Ichnology; Ichthyology; Immunology; Karyology; Kinesiology; Kymatology; Laryngology; Lepidopterozoology; Limnology; Lithology; Lymphology; Malacology; Mammalogy; Meteorology; Methodology; Metrology; Microbiology; Micrology; Mineralogy; Mycology; Myology; Myrmecology; Nanotechnology; Nanotribology; Nematology; Neonatology; Nephology; Nephrology; Neurology; Neuropathology; Neurophysiology; Nosology; Oceanology; Odonatology; Odontology; Oncology; Oology; Ophthalmology; Ornithology; Oology; Orthopterozoology; Osteology; Otolaryngology; Otology; Otorhinolaryngology; Paleoanthropology; Paleobiology; Paleobotany; Paleoclimatology; Paleoecology; Paleontology; Paleophytology; Paleozoology; Palynology; Parapsychology; Parasitology; Pathology; Petrology; Pharmacology; Phenology; Phlebology; Phonology; Phycology; Physiology; Phytology; Phytopathology; Phytosociology; Planetology; Planktology; Pomology; Posology; Primatology; Proctology; Psychobiology; Psychology; Psychopathology; Psychopharmacology; Psychophysiology; Pulmonology; Radiology; Reflexology; Rheology; Rheumatology; Rhinology; Sarcology; Scatology; Sedimentology; Seismology; Selenology; Serology; Sexology; Sitiology; Sociobiology; Sociology; Somatology; Somnology; Speleology; Stomatology; Symptomatology; Synecology; Technology; Thermology; Tocology; Topology; Toxicology; Traumatology; Tribology; Trichology; Typology; Urology; Vaccinology; Virology; Volcanology (or vulcanology); Xenobiology; Xylozoology; Zooarchaeology; Zoology; Zoopathology; Zoopsychology; Zymology.

I'm sure there will be many more, too. These specialisations rarely if ever talk to each other and often compete ferociously for funding and the very structure of 'science' is systematically fragmented into 'dots' when you can only see a picture when the dots are connected. This structure has been established to make sure that they never are. The specialisations are known as scientific 'disciplines' in the meaning of a 'field of study'. I cannot emphasise enough that words matter fundamentally to Archontic suppression because of their vibration and their role in subconsciously programming perceptions. In this case the term 'discipline' has other meanings including 'a systematic method to obtain obedience' and 'a state of order based on submission to rules and authority'. If you put these definitions and earlier ones together you see the truth about 'all-knowing' science. This is the sequence that makes mainstream science largely irrelevant to understanding the nature of reality.

Firstly the scientists of each generation are delivered by the mind factory that is mainstream education. They already have a perception of reality based on what they have been told is real since their first day at school and that 'real' is the 'scientific' real of the very mainstream 'science' they are now entering. They have to pass more exams in their specialisation and conform to orthodoxy to pass them and the funding only comes if they stick to the song sheet throughout their careers. Ask any real scientist who has challenged the orthodoxy about what then happens to their funding. The term scientific discipline is a perfect description in the sense of 'a systematic method to obtain obedience' and 'a state of order based on submission to rules and authority'; it is the systematic protection and defence of a flawed and ludicrous explanation of reality and this is why it cannot come close to explaining the great 'mysteries' of life. We are back with the Archontic theme of inversion: mainstream science is not there to uncover the secrets of life, but to make sure they are *never* uncovered. To uncover the secrets, as with this book, is to uncover the Archontic enslavement of humanity and so 'science' is the essential guard on the gate together with its bedfellows-in-uniform – academics, politicians and journalists. Academics quote scientists as the arbiters of truth and so do schoolteachers, politicians and journalists who together form an 'everybody knows that' for the

population in general. Well, I don't know that. I think it's all bullshit. Politicians talk about changing laws (as with 'global warming') in line with the findings (beliefs, often bought and paid for) of 'distinguished scientists'; but what I mostly see are very undistinguished software programs at best and on the take at worst, parroting the official story and asking if the cheque is in the post. In the same way I hear politicians say they are acting on the findings of a 'distinguished judge' in some inquiry or other, but I see a bloke wearing something with a tail on his head telling the government what it was agreed that he would tell them before the 'inquiry' even started. The judiciary are some of the most corrupt people on the planet and so are most 'scientists'. They, too, are told what the outcome is going to be before the funds are wired. Does anyone think that corporations like Monsanto and Big Biotech, Big Pharma or Big Energy and Radiation are going to hand over mega bucks to scientists to report that their products, wares and technologies are lethal health-destroying shit? Of course not, and so there is a no-paper-trail unwritten agreement – a nod's as good as a wink – that scientists accepting the funding will come to the 'right' conclusions which will then be reported in the media as 'scientists say' when it is really the corporations with a vested interest saying it via the corrupt scientists they have put on the payroll. I have detailed countless stories in other books of this corruption that infests mainstream science and it is getting worse not better. Big Biotech and Big Pharma alone have armies of 'scientists' lying for them and manipulated into the relevant departments of government to turn the lies into legislation or on to television screens to be promoted as 'experts' who turn lies into the public's perception of the world they live in. The vast majority of scientists have nothing to do with exploring reality and the big questions about human existence. Most spend their days earning the corporate dollar developing new toxic and health-destroying additives for food and drink; finding ways of turning every last entrail and animal leftover in to something they claim to be 'food'; inventing new diseases and conditions and then developing drugs and vaccines allegedly to treat them; justifying the ever-expanding use of drugs for spurious and ridiculous 'psychological' reasons, especially for children; and developing still more built-in-obsolescence technology like iPads and cell phones to part people from their money while adding further to our irradiated world. Cheers chaps, good work.

### **Scientific 'facts' = unscientific assumptions**

Mainstream science is not about the genuinely open-minded pursuit of knowledge ('science' comes from the Latin 'scientia', meaning knowledge). Independent real scientists struggling for funding do that and I am a scientist under the definition of 'any body of knowledge organised in a systematic manner'. Anyone can be who pursues knowledge for the sake of knowledge – science for the sake of science. You don't have to go through years of brainwashing first. Mainstream science is there to systematically block the genuine pursuit of knowledge while presenting an *image* of the genuine pursuit of knowledge. Researcher and biologist Rupert Sheldrake has to his great credit been tenaciously challenging unscientific orthodoxy for decades (orthodoxy = 'conforming with established or accepted standards, as in religion, behaviour, or attitudes'). Sheldrake lists in his book *Science Set Free* ten mainstream science dogmas which prevent it from understanding reality:

1. That nature is mechanical.
2. That matter is unconscious.
3. The laws of nature are fixed.
4. The total amount of matter and energy are always the same.
5. That nature is purposeless.
6. Biological inheritance is material.
7. That memories are stored as material traces.
8. The mind is in the brain.

9. Telepathy and other psychic phenomena are illusory.
10. Mechanistic medicine is the only kind that really works.

If the foundation assumptions are wrong then everything perceived from those assumptions must by definition also be wrong. If you assume that ice is not caused by cold then you will light a big fire in your igloo and the roof will cave in. In the same way if you wrongly assume that you know what the body is and how it works your ignorance will devastate health with vaccines and pharmaceutical drugs even without those in the shadows who do know how it works and purposely set out to devastate health for reasons that I will be explaining. If you assume that creation started with the Big Bang then everything that follows from that must be Big Bollocks. And it *is* an assumption, not the proven fact that scientists and media would have you believe. The media repeaters report the scientific norms as fact without question or investigation. I told the story in *Remember Who You Are* of how Big Bang Theory is a perfect case of an original assumption becoming ‘scientific fact’ merely through repetition and the teaching of each generation of children and students that this is how everything began ([Fig 520](#)). The theory claims that around 13.7 billion years ago the universe was compressed into the nucleus of an atom and they call this the ‘singularity’. Before this, they say, there was no time or space and then came an explosion generating temperatures of trillions of degrees. Is it warm in here or is it me? This ‘Big Bang’ created subatomic particles, energy, matter, space and time. No, the *Matrix* did that in terms of our currently experienced reality. Then, the official story goes, along came planets and stars and everything in all existence that we see thanks to something the size of the nucleus of an atom going pop. Amazing, eh. American researcher and writer Terence McKenna captured the nonsense of all this when he said of Big Bang Theory ‘give us a free miracle and we’ll explain the rest’:



**Figure 520:** Big Bang bollocks.

Every model of the universe has a hard swallow. What I mean by a hard swallow is a place where the argument cannot hide the fact that there’s something slightly fishy about it. The hard swallow built into science is this business about the Big Bang. Now, let’s give this a little attention here. This is the notion that the universe, for no reason, sprang from nothing in a single instant.

Well, now before we dissect this, notice that this is the limit test for credulity. Whether you believe this or not, notice that it is not possible to conceive of something more unlikely or less likely to be believed! I mean, I defy anyone – it’s just the limit case for unlikelihood, that the universe would spring from nothing in a single instant, for no reason?! – I mean, if you believe that, my family has a bridge across the Hudson River that we’ll give you a lease option for five dollars! It makes no sense.

It is in fact no different than saying, ‘And God said, let there be light’. And what these philosophers of science are saying is, give us one free miracle, and we will roll from that point forward – from the birth of time to the crack of doom! – just one free miracle, and then it will all

unravel according to natural law, and these bizarre equations which nobody can understand but which are so holy in this enterprise.

Well, I say then, if science gets one free miracle, then everybody gets one free miracle. And I perceive that it is true, when you build these large-scale cosmogonic theories, that you have to have a kind of an umbilical cord, or a point to start from that is different from all other points in the system. So if we have to have a singularity in our modelling of what reality is, let's make it as modest and as non-unlikely a singularity as possible. The singularity that arises for no reason, in absolutely empty space, instantly, is the least likely of all singularities.

The Big Bang theory was in tatters in early 2013 when an international team of astronomers working with the University of Central Lancashire in England discovered the biggest known structure in the universe. This was a group of quasars (the brightest known objects in the universe) which is so big it would take four billion years to cross even travelling at the speed of light (that's the official perspective anyway). Quasars are also known as quasi-stellar objects and give off immense amounts of energy in the form of radio waves and other sources. The relevance of this colossal quasar cluster – about a fifth of the observable universe – is that something this large could not have formed within the Big Bang theory. Dr Roger Clowes, lead author of the astronomer team's report, said the discovery 'upsets the foundations of everything we do'. Yes, and were programmed by the education system and the 'scientific' norms to believe was real. With the greatest of ironies the Big Bang Theory was first suggested in 1927 as the 'hypothesis of the primeval atom' by Georges Lemaître (1894-1966), a priest at the Catholic University of Louvain in Belgium. He was partly educated by the Jesuit Order, one of the leading secret societies in the Archontic web. One of the main 'confirmations' that the universe is still expanding as a result of the mythical 'Big Bang' is the phenomenon known as 'redshift' – the belief that celestial bodies appear to be red in the light spectrum when they are moving away because of the effect of frequency waves. The Big Bang date of 13.7 billion years ago derives from redshift calculations and yet Edwin Hubble, the man credited with discovering redshift, said: 'It seems likely that redshift may not be due to an expanding universe, and much of the speculation on the structure of the universe may require re-examination.' The redshift assumption is now in as much trouble as its associated 'Big Bang'. So here we have the very foundations of the mainstream 'science' version of the universe – the one taught in schools and universities and constantly repeated as fact by the media – based on two assumptions that are patently flawed and blatantly nonsense; and these are the same people with the breathtakingly bare-arsed cheek to call alternatives to this view 'pseudo-science', which is the mantra of the Skeptics Society. This is the same stream of unscientific claptrap that asked us to believe at one point that the world was flat and that the Milky Way was the universe and nothing else existed before Edwin Hubble proved them wrong in the 1920s. The whole history of mainstream science is of making assumption after assumption after assumption based on other flawed assumptions and then being proven wrong, wrong, wrong and wrong again. The assumption from which all other assumptions come is that the world is solid. This is extraordinary given that the scientific 'discipline' of quantum physics has proved that it isn't, but by the time quantum physics really got underway in the 20th century the mechanical view of everything was so entrenched that it was not going to let little things like the truth get in the way. The rest of 'science' vaguely acknowledges the quantum revelations only when absolutely necessary and otherwise careers on like a drunk in a juggernaut 'cocking a deaf 'un' as we say in Britain to any information that exposes its beliefs and assumptions as the ravings of a lunatic. On the centre stage of this mentality are people like Professor Richard Dawkins, Christopher French and the Skeptics Society who peddle their beliefs and condemn non-believers in exactly the same way that you see with religion. Dawkins especially is vehemently anti-

religion but too self-deluded to realise that he is the high priest of his own religion of Scientism in which the God is no god and the official version of everything are the holy texts. Even those genuinely seeking to understand reality get so bogged down in the detail (left-brain) that they disappear up their own backsides with complexity rather than seeing how simple (right-brain) it all is in the basic themes ([Fig 521](#)). I read an article headed '*Gravitinos*' – *Will They Unlock the Mystery of Dark Matter in the Universe?* It described the work of Are Raklev, an associate professor in particle physics in the University of Oslo's Department of Physics, and his efforts to identify and explain 'dark matter' which mainstream science believes makes up most of the universe even though it is invisible (hence they call it 'dark'). What you hear constantly from scientists and journalists is the line 'what we know is'. Journalists and television news presenters will say 'what we know is' about a story when they don't know at all. What they say they know is normally only what the authorities have told them and nothing more. It is another assumption that they know and this infests the media as much if not more as it does mainstream science. Are Raklev said in the article that 'we can calculate how much dark matter there is in the universe'. No, mate, you *think* you can – you *assume* you can. He goes on to say 'we still know little about what dark matter is'. Oh, but they have already assumed that they can calculate how much of it there is?? What if dark matter doesn't exist at all? What if what you think is dark matter are really waveform and electromagnetic forces in the unseen impacting upon the seen? I am just going to quote from the article – widely available on the Internet – to confirm my point about complicating the simple and clambering through the anal cavity:



**Figure 521:** Mainstream 'science', academia and 'journalism'.

In order to dig deeper into why Raklev believes dark matter consists of gravitinos [don't go there], and have any chance at all of understanding the theory behind gravitinos [ditto] ...

### ... Step 1: Supersymmetry

Physicists want to find out whether or not nature is supersymmetric. Supersymmetry means that there is a symmetry between matter and forces. For each type of electron and quark there is a corresponding heavy, supersymmetric partner. The supersymmetric particles were created in the instant after the Big Bang. If some of them have survived to today, they may be what dark matter is made of.

The supersymmetric partner of the gravitino is, as Apollon said, the graviton. 'A graviton is the particle we believe mediates gravitational force, just like a photon, the light particle, mediates electromagnetic force. While gravitons do not weigh anything at all, gravitinos may weigh a great deal. If nature is supersymmetric and gravitons exist, then gravitinos also exist. And vice versa. This is pure mathematics.' But there is a small but. Physicists cannot demonstrate the relationship between gravitons and gravitinos before they have managed to unify all the forces of nature.

Are you still with me? Only just? Okay, I'll continue, we're nearly there ...

## Step 2: The forces of nature

One of the biggest things physicists long to do is to unify all the forces of nature in a single theory. In the middle of the last century physicists discovered that electricity and magnetism were part of the same force of nature. This force has since been called electromagnetism. Two of the other forces of nature are the strong nuclear force and the weak nuclear force. The weak nuclear force can be seen in, among things, radioactivity. The strong nuclear force is ten billion times as strong and binds together neutrons and protons.

In the 1970s, electromagnetism was unified with the strong and weak nuclear forces in what physicists call the standard model. The fourth force of nature is gravity. Even though it is unbelievably painful to fall down stairs, gravity is the weakest of the four forces of nature. The problem is that physicists have not yet been able to unify gravity with the three other forces of nature.

The day physicists gain a unified understanding of all four forces of nature, they will gain a unique understanding of the world. This will make it possible to describe all imaginable interactions between all possible particles in nature. Physicists call this the ToE Theory (Theory of Everything). In order to unify gravitational force with the other three forces of nature we have to understand gravity as quantum theory. This means we need a theory in which the particle graviton is included in the atomic nucleus.

Notice how many times you see something described as a theory which is, even so, delivered as if it is fact. The Big Bang Theory is the prime example and in among all that mind-numbing complexity you will see that Raklev's gravitinos theory is wrapped up with the Big Bang Theory. Assumptions and theories dependent on other assumptions and theories delivered as fact – mainstream science in twelve words. This is what is taught as fact in the schools and universities and demanded to be repeated as fact in exam papers; this is what is repeated as fact by the mainstream media and most of the alternative. Okay, here is a theory of everything, my 'ToE', in terms of our experienced reality:

Everything is the same energy/awareness in different manifestations – waveform, electrical/electromagnetic, digital and holographic – and all are expressions of each other. The universe and everything 'within' it is conscious and all the atoms, quarks, electrons and other particles are only by-products of the process in which waveform information is decoded into electrical, digital and holographic states. Reality is whatever we *think* it is because our beliefs and perceptions influence the decoding process to become our apparent experience which means that the belief-system of scientists can dictate the outcome of their experiments – and does so all the time. But that is only the reality that we are currently aware of. The true theory of everything is far simpler: Infinite Love is the only truth – *everything* else is illusion. Put another way: Everything is a single unified and Infinite Awareness and 'Creation' is its imagination. If humanity realised this – *remembered* this through the tidal wave of programming – the world would be very different and that is what mainstream Establishment science is there to prevent. The great majority within its corridors and laboratories are so programmed themselves that they do not understand the agenda they are serving. They are caught in the hamster's wheel of 'progress' going nowhere except on the surface and it has been centuries in the making. The great American cosmologist Carl Sagan described the situation brilliantly:

One of the saddest lessons of history is this: If we've been bamboozled long enough, we tend to



reject any evidence of the bamboozle. We're no longer interested in finding out the truth. The bamboozle has captured us. It's simply too painful to acknowledge, even to ourselves, that we've been taken. Once you give a charlatan power over you, you almost never get it back.

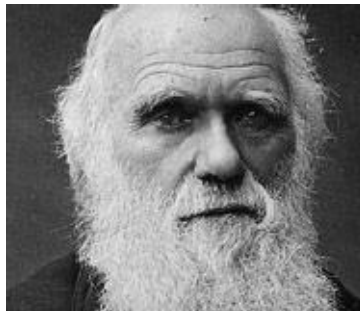
## Stitching-up science

The pillars of mainstream science and its beliefs and assumptions – and the policing of them to this day – have largely emerged through the Royal Society which has been dominated from the start by networks of Archontic secret societies like the Freemasons and the Rosicrucian Order. The Royal Society was established in London by a royal warrant issued by Charles II in 1662 and became the world's first assembly of scientists and engineers. Thus was born the dominating influence on the beliefs and direction of 'science' and that influence came from initiates of secret societies that well knew that the mechanistic dogma they imposed upon science was a con-trick. Their secret societies are founded on the very occult knowledge which mechanistic mainstream scientist calls pseudo-science and dismisses with a wave of the hand. Archontic inversion at work once again. Sir Francis Bacon (1561-1626), the High initiate and co-writer of the plays that were wrongly attributed to the illiterate William Shakespeare, is said to have been the inspiration to form the Royal Society nearly 40 years after he died. Bacon was a leading Rosicrucian, translator of the Kings James version of the Bible and architect of Freemasonry ([Fig 522](#)). It was Bacon who wrote *The New Atlantis* symbolising a future America run by experts and what we would call technocrats even before any but those in the inners circles knew that the American continent even existed. Leading lights in the Royal Society have included Isaac Newton (1642-1726), a Rosicrucian Grand Master who became a fellow in 1672, and he did more than anyone to promote the mechanical nature of existence when he knew that this wasn't the case. Other notables were Elias Ashmole (1617-1692), one of the first registered Freemasons; Andrew Michael 'Chevalier' Ramsey (1686-1743), a leading light of Freemasonry who was admitted to the Royal Society without scientific qualification; and John Byrom (1692-1763), a Freemason and member of the Cabala Club, also known as the Sun Club. More than 500 of Byrom's papers were found in a house in Manchester in 1984 which included texts describing sacred geometry and architecture, alchemical and esoteric symbols and information from the Jewish occult bible, the Kabbalah. They were working with one stream of knowledge while using the Royal Society and their new Establishment version of science to keep this knowledge from the population and it is has been happening ever since. Elias Ashmole was an alchemist and Rosicrucian with many esoteric contacts in Germany. He was a close friend of Charles II and a Knight of the Order of the Garter; the premier order of 'chivalry' headed by the monarch, which continues today. Ashmole was extremely well connected and maintained close contacts with the 'Invisible College' that met in Oxford from 1650 (proposed by Francis Bacon in *The New Atlantis*) which was the driving force behind the creation of the Royal Society. It included scientist Robert Boyle (1627-1691), another leading secret society initiate, and Sir Christopher Wren (1632-1723), the architect behind St Paul's Cathedral in the City of London and, like Boyle, a Grand Master of the Rosicrucian Order. The Royal Society, at its core, is a secret society that locks into the wider web and what it says or calls for is what the Archontic system tells it to say and call for. One of its tributaries was the Lunar Society, named from the fact that it met once a month on the night of the full moon in Birmingham, England, between 1765 and 1813. Its membership is highly significant and included American hero and Satanist Benjamin Franklin, the high level Freemason and Rosicrucian who was closely connected to the Freemasons behind the French Revolution, a friend of the British royal family and aristocracy and closely-associated with the Satanic Hellfire Club of his friend Sir Francis Dashwood based in a cave system near what is now High Wycombe. Another Lunar Society member was Erasmus Darwin, the grandfather of Charles Darwin who the Archontic bloodlines used to further sell the belief in a soulless, mechanical and

brutal universe with his assertions about the ‘survival of the fittest’ in the mid-1800s. This became known as the theory of natural selection in which the genetically most ‘advanced’ survive while the weakest die out and it has been used to justify eugenics and race purity programmes like those of the Rockefeller-funded Nazis. Charles Darwin (1809-1882) was just the salesman for this manufactured belief-system which was described much earlier in 1794 by his Lunar Society grandfather Erasmus in a book called *Zoonomia*. Josiah Wedgwood of the Wedgwood pottery empire was another Lunar Society member and his daughter married Erasmus Darwin’s son, Robert Darwin. She gave birth to Charles Darwin, and the same bloodline produced the infamously race-purity crazy, Thomas Malthus ([Figs 523](#) and [524](#)). It was Malthus who said that disease and terrible living conditions for the masses were essential to stop overpopulation and the dilution of the bloodlines of the perceived El-lite:



**Figure 522:** Sir Francis Bacon.



**Figure 523:** Charles Darwin.



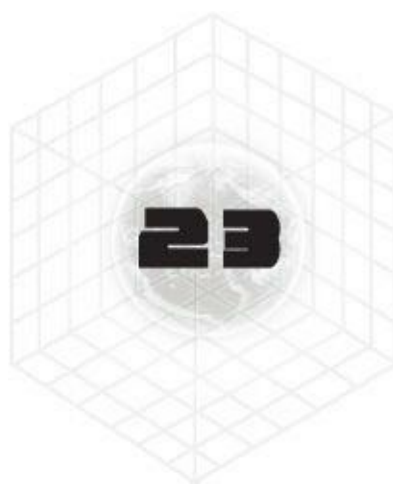
**Figure 524:** Thomas Malthus

We are bound in justice and honour formally to disclaim the right of the poor to support. To this end, I should propose a regulation to be made declaring that no child born ... should ever be entitled to parish assistance ... The [illegitimate] infant is, comparatively speaking, of little value

to society, as others will immediately supply its place ... All children beyond what would be required to keep up the population to this (desired) level, must necessarily perish, unless room be made for them by the deaths of grown persons.

That is the Archon mentality encapsulated – soulless, heartless, emotionless, callous and mechanical. These are the traits they are desperately trying to transfer to humanity in general, not least through the fundamentally-related ‘science’ and ‘education’ systems. John Maynard Keynes, the economist who impacted so powerfully on modern economic policy, believed Malthus to be a genius and Charles Darwin and his crowd thought he was a ‘master of logic’. Six of the members of the Lunar Society were educated in Edinburgh and so was Charles Darwin. Edinburgh University is the centre for the preparation and recruitment of bloodline operatives in Scotland just as Oxford and Cambridge are in England and worldwide. Edinburgh University is where the *El*-ite Masonic grouping known as the Speculative Society is located, which has been connected with events surrounding the Dunblane school shooting tragedy. The Archontic pincer movement has been to entrap perception with religion (I am just little me and I have no purpose and I am subordinate to my genetic and intellectual betters – scientists, academics, doctors and other ‘experts’ who tell me what to think); and with the ‘rational’ belief that we are all a cosmic accident, nothing more than a computer-like machine (I am just little me and I have no use or purpose and I am subordinate to my genetic and intellectual betters – scientists, academics, doctors and other ‘experts’ who tell me what to think). The preferred option and the one they are pushing ever more obviously today is the latter because this, even more than religion, disconnects perception from a sense of any continuation of life after what is perceived as death. Once you buy into this humanist philosophy that dominates the perceptions of science in the form of people like Professor ‘Dogma’ Dawkins you really are in the realms of I am just a machine and there is no point to me. To take on such a narrow band of reality is also to disconnect from the influence of levels of self that you do not believe exist.

Such is the goal of ‘education’ and ‘science’ and they both come together to give us the biggest mass killer in the ‘Western World’ – modern ‘medicine’. Bollocks does indeed beget bollocks.



## Archon ‘Medicine’

*They dispute not in order to find or even to seek Truth, but for victory, and to appear the more learned and strenuous upholders of a contrary opinion. Such persons should be avoided by all who have not a good breastplate of patience.*

Giordano Bruno

A foundation pillar of the Archontic conspiracy is a branch of ‘science’ known as medicine. There are many reasons for this. You don’t want a sharp-thinking, vibrant, healthy and energetic population – that would be much too hard to manipulate and control – and so you make them cumulatively none of these things by the use of pharmaceutical drugs dispensed by often little more than drug company representatives and high street chemists bravely described as ‘doctors’.

Modern (Stone Age) medicine is also crucial to holding the line that prevents the population becoming aware of its true self and the true reality. If doctors were told what the body really is and how it works, and treated patients on that basis, the pharmaceutical cartel would be out of business and so would mainstream medicine. The cat and the bag would part company. Treating the body in the knowledge of what it really is would open the door to mass understanding of reality. I have spoken before about what I call defending the first domino. If you have dominoes lined up all over the floor you know if they are accurately aligned that when the first one falls it will progressively topple all the rest. The Archons know this in relation to the knowledge that is allowed to circulate within human society and so they defend the first domino at every turn. I hear people asking why governments and law enforcement respond in such an apparently over-the-top manner with certain people and situations. Invariably when you look at what is happening they are defending a first domino. Healers treating people energetically in accordance with the body’s true waveform/holographic nature face such attacks, condemnation and scrutiny from the system because they stand at the gate – the first domino – to an understanding of reality. Doctors and mainstream medical ‘experts’ engage in these attacks because they have been so programmed by their education and medical school training that they have bought the lies hook, line and the other thing. In the spirit of Archontic inversion most ‘experts’ in every field are really ignorant about the subject on which they are said to be expert. I haven’t been to a doctor for aeons because I prefer to be healed than be made even sicker. It is no mystery, in the light of all this, that the number one killer in the United States is the *treatment*. Add together all the doctor errors, drug-reaction fatalities, deadly infections picked up in hospitals etc., and

you find that doctors and treatment by mainstream sources are the leading cause of death ahead of heart disease and cancer. An investigation by the respected online *Consumer Reports* said:

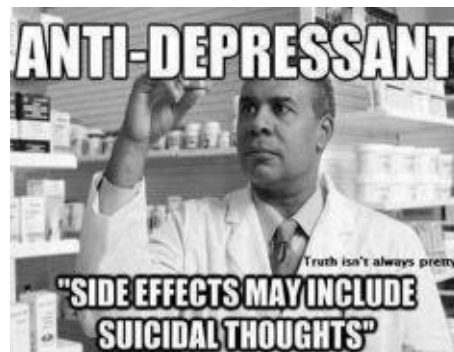
Infections, surgical mistakes, and other medical harm contributes to the deaths of 180,000 hospital patients a year, according to projections based on a 2010 report from the Department of Health and Human Services. Another 1.4 million are seriously hurt by their hospital care. And those figures apply only to Medicare patients. What happens to other people is less clear because most hospital errors go unreported and hospitals report on only a fraction of things that can go wrong ...

... ‘There is an epidemic of health-care harm,’ says Rosemary Gibson, a patient-safety advocate and author. More than 2.25 million Americans will probably die from medical harm in this decade, she says. ‘That’s like wiping out the entire populations of North Dakota, Rhode Island, and Vermont. It’s a man-made disaster’...

... ‘Hospitals haven’t given safety the attention it deserves,’ says Peter Pronovost, M.D., senior vice president for patient safety and quality at Johns Hopkins Medicine in Baltimore. Nor has the government, he says. ‘Medical harm is probably one of the three leading causes of death in the US, but the government doesn’t adequately track it as it does deaths from automobiles, plane crashes, and cancer. It’s appalling.’

Governments don’t track it because they are controlled by the same Archontic forces that own Big Pharma. So, a deep breath here: Deaths caused by different aspects of the treatment are right up there as a leading cause of death in America and yet ‘*most hospital errors go unreported and hospitals report on only a fraction of things that can go wrong ...*’ Shit, what must the *real* figure be then? Death by doctor must on that basis be way ahead of anything else contributing to people departing this world. It will be the same in other countries, too, because they are all dominated by ‘Western medicine’ which is mostly nothing more than an Archontic fast-track to the cemetery. But then it must be this way because pharmaceutical medicine is treating a body that it does not understand (although those in the shadows do and they are doing this on purpose). Studies have also revealed that adverse drug reactions that are not fatal are under-reported by as much as *85 to 94 percent* and let nobody kid themselves that very many deaths caused by drugs and incompetence are not given a fraudulent cause to cover up what happened. On one level the body is an electrochemical organism and this can be devastated by pharmaceutical drugs. It is almost comical in the United States to watch the endless television drug advertisements conclude with some breathless person reeling off all the possible side effects. This can take as long as the advertisement sometimes, even though the voiceover is speaking so fast. Some Big Pharma companies have contemptuously taken to putting images on the screen during these breathless side-effect voiceovers specially designed to divert attention from what is being said. And that’s another thing: ‘side-effects’. There is no such thing. They are not ‘side-effects’ – they are *effects* every bit as much as the one they are using to promote the product. It would be far more accurate to say ‘these are the effects of this drug – one of them we say is good and the rest are not good at all and could easily kill you.’ This wouldn’t be beneficial for business, though, but hey, don’t worry, we have lots of other drugs to treat the effects of all the rest ([Fig 525](#)). Testing and trial procedures are often pathetic and the US authorities now allow drugs on the market with virtually no testing under a scam called ‘breakthrough therapy’ which is claimed to ‘expedite the development and review of drugs for serious or life-threatening conditions’ (like taking Big Pharma drugs, presumably?). Another ruse is to bypass even doctors as much as possible and allow ever-more

powerful drugs to be sold directly over the counter in chemists and drugstores. You don't need a doctor to kill you – now you can do it yourself, no prescription necessary. Not only that, but when the billions taking these mind and body potions pee their residues away they end up in the rivers and drinking water supplies. We have fish going through genetic mutations – so what is the cumulative effect on humans given how long this has been happening now? Pharmaceutical medicine is another term for human carnage. A detailed and profusely-sourced report sponsored by the non-profit Nutrition Institute of America revealed that some 700,000 Americans die every year from Big Pharma and Establishment medicine:



**Figure 525:** Big Pharma 'medicine'.

Each year approximately 2.2 million US hospital patients experience adverse drug reactions (ADRs) to prescribed medications. In 1995, Dr. Richard Besser of the federal Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) estimated the number of unnecessary antibiotics prescribed annually for viral infections to be 20 million; in 2003, Dr. Besser spoke in terms of tens of millions of unnecessary antibiotics prescribed annually. Approximately 7.5 million unnecessary medical and surgical procedures are performed annually in the US, while approximately 8.9 million Americans are hospitalized unnecessarily [But think of the profits] ...

... the estimated total number of iatrogenic deaths – that is, deaths induced inadvertently by a physician or surgeon or by medical treatment or diagnostic procedures – in the US annually is 783,936. It is evident that the American medical system is itself the leading cause of death and injury in the US. By comparison, approximately 699,697 Americans died of heart disease in 2001, while 553,251 died of cancer.



**Figure 526:**

The idiocy with which antibiotics have been handed out like candy has created superbugs that are antibiotic-resistant. The British Government's Chief Medical Officer described this as 'a catastrophic threat' to the population and global pill-popping is now happening on a gargantuan scale. By 2011 Americans were taking on average twelve medications a year and this continues to grow with spending on prescription medications increasing by \$200 billion in 20 years ([Fig 526](#)). Here are some figures from the US Centers for Disease Control:

## Physician office visits:

- Number of drugs ordered or provided: 2.6 billion.
- Percent of visits involving drug therapy: 74.4%

## Hospital outpatient department visits:

- Number of drugs ordered or provided: 255 million
- Percent of visits involving drug therapy: 75.5%

## Hospital emergency department visits:

- Number of drugs ordered or provided: 267.7 million
- Percent of visits involving drug therapy: 78%

This doesn't include the mountain of drugs bought over-the-counter either, and these figures quoted by the CDC are not the latest which will be higher ([Fig 527](#)). Now, get this. A research team working with the *British Medical Journal* concluded that *90 percent* of drugs and treatments *don't work*. They investigated 2,500 of the most common drugs and treatments and found that only *twelve percent* of those regularly prescribed by doctors have been shown in proper scientific studies to have any benefit for treating illness – and those figures will be far too high because of the way Big Pharma fixes the data. We are looking at undiluted madness. The latest Big Pharma scam is drugs as 'preventative medicine'. No, it's good. Instead of having a healthy lifestyle you just take drugs all your life for things that you don't have to stop you getting them. It is being suggested that those who don't have Alzheimer's should take Alzheimer drugs to stop them getting it. But isn't suggesting this nonsense a clear sign of dementia? They are taking the drugs, right? Then there is the statins 'prevention' conspiracy. You tell people that cholesterol causes heart disease (nothing like as simple as that and cholesterol is crucial to health for its role in turning sunlight into vitamin D). Then you give them statin drugs to 'bring down cholesterol'. But in doing so it can set off a series of knock-on effects that can lead to heart damage. But, no worries. At least you had your heart attack after adding to Big Pharma profits while a heart attack without the drugs would have paid them nothing. Profitable heart attacks are good; it's the unprofitable ones that are the problem. Someone has just dropped dead without us making a profit – call a meeting. A paper published in the *American Journal of Cardiovascular Drugs* quotes almost 900 studies on the adverse effects of statins including muscle pain; increased blood sugar (leading to diabetes); cognitive loss; neuropathy; anaemia; acidosis; fevers; cataracts; sexual dysfunction; increased cancer risk; suppression of the immune system (as always); degeneration of muscle tissue; pancreas dysfunction and liver dysfunction. Oh, I'll get some then, is the chemist still open? Despite this background we had an idiot in Britain, one Professor Sir Rory Collins, saying that everyone over 50 should be taking take statins *regardless of their health history*. But have no fear. He must be right because he's an 'expert'. Eight million people in the UK are now taking statins and *one in four* Americans over the age of 45. Dear god. It was revealed in 2013 that Britain's National Health Service (inversion) was paying millions in severance payments to staff that included gagging agreements to prevent them exposing the incompetence and corruption of the 'health' system. Over one three-year-period this equated to the salaries of nearly 750 nurses. The figures were revealed in the aftermath of the inquiry into the 1,200 preventable deaths at England's Mid-Staffordshire Hospital due to outrageous incompetence and lack of care. A Freedom of Information request to the UK Office for National Statistics revealed that more than a thousand hospital patients had starved to death in four years and for every person who died this way another

four had ‘dehydration’ on their death certificates. The number of patients leaving hospital suffering from malnutrition had doubled to 5,558. Talk about inversion. Most people believe that going to the doctor or the hospital is the way to regain health when you can be, and often are, putting yourself in serious danger. America with its colossal ‘state of the art’ ‘healthcare’ industry is one of the worst of all and a report by Save the Children in 2013 revealed that more babies die on their first day in the United States than in 68 other countries. The report said:



**Figure 527:** Have you taken your pills today?

The United States has the highest first-day death rate in the industrialized world. An estimated 11,300 newborn babies die each year in the United States on the day they are born. This is 50 percent more first-day deaths than all other industrialized countries combined.

It is worth reading that last sentence again to take in its full enormity.

### **The structure of sickness**

Big Pharma ‘medicine’, or ‘allopathic medicine’, is 100 percent a creation of the Archon bloodlines with the Rothschilds and Rockefellers once again to the fore. The American Medical Association (AMA) was launched in 1847 some 15 years after the British Medical Association (BMA) and others have followed throughout the world to hijack the treatment of sickness and disease. They are part of a global fascist pharmaceutical Mafia that includes the Rothschild-Rockefeller-created World Health Organization (WHO) that now dictates health policy to governments almost everywhere. But it is nothing more than a gangster’s moll – like the Rothschild-Rockefeller-created World Trade Organization (WTO) – to focus control of entire areas of global policy like health and trade under one unelected, unaccountable roof. This allows the Rothschilds and Rockefellers, who own the ‘roof’, to dictate the policies on every continent just as they do through the Archontic banking cartel. The World Health Organization serves the interests of the Big Pharma cartel which owns the WHO and the same with corporations and banks with regard to the World Trade Organization. Governments do whatever these Rothschild-Rockefeller front operations tell them to do. I think they call it ‘democracy’ which is defined as ‘the common people considered as the primary source of political power’. Excuse me a moment I am laughing so much I have to catch my breath. The American Medical Association (AMA) was given the task by its creators of controlling the medical schools and removing all influence of ‘alternative’ methods of healing which were in use long before the Rothschild-Rockefeller hijack of human health care. The AMA was funded by the Rockefeller family and Carnegie Foundation while John D Rockefeller founded the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in 1901, the country’s first institute for medical research, to promote Big Pharma medicine and it continues to do so today as the Rockefeller University. The war against alternatives to Big Pharma was led by Rothschild Zionist Abraham Flexner who was sent out to medical schools to report on their ‘suitability’ to teach on the basis of whether they taught alternative therapies. Flexner’s Rothschild Zionist brother Simon Flexner led ‘research’ for the Rockefeller Institute from 1903 to the 1930s into the cause and prevention of



disease. Abraham Flexner delivered his manipulated 'findings' in 1910 in The Flexner Report which demanded that American medical schools should only teach and research the protocols of mainstream science. The Rockefeller funded and orchestrated report also called for higher admission and graduation standards to sift out alternative thinkers. The Rockefeller-controlled American Medical Association even had a Propaganda Department, later known as the Investigations Department, to target, discredit and destroy alternative practitioners. One of its specialities, as it still is today, was arranging for anti-alterative articles and studies produced by 'safe' people to be published in major journals and reported by the national media. The media is always compliant because (a) 'journalists' have been through the same 'education' programming system and bought the pharmaceutical lie; (b) the mainstream media is owned by the same networks that own Big Pharma; and (c) a massive chunk of the media's advertising revenue comes from Big Pharma. This, ladies and gentlemen, is where your 'modern medicine' came from while John D Rockefeller, the oil tycoon and head of the family behind all this, was treated by his personal homeopath to the day he died at the age of 97 – a fantastic age at the time.

The other foundation of the health hijack was to introduce a system of licencing and this is used right across society today for almost everything. It goes like this: you introduce licencing for something and pass laws (through your bought-and-paid-for politicians) to say that you cannot do or practice so-and-so without a licence; and to get a licence you have to do it the way the licencing authority dictates (ultimately the Archon bloodlines). In this case, if you want to be a doctor you must be licenced and to be licenced you must only prescribe the scalpel and the drug. Anything else that is not officially approved and you will be struck off even if it works, no, make that *especially* if it works, because that would endanger the Big Pharma monopoly. They are using the same technique of licencing and all-powerful governing bodies to control alternative medicine today and dictate how it is practiced. What people have to appreciate if they are going to understand what Big Pharma medicine is all about is that it was created from the start and is run to this day by Archon bloodlines to serve Archon interests – the very Archons that have a deep hatred of humanity, want a massive cull of the population and seek to enslave us like pigs in a pen. *That* is the goal of Big Pharma medicine – not healing and wellness. Why would this Archontic system want to heal and benefit in any way its target human population? The system is designed to generate multiple billions every year for the pharmaceutical industry and on that level alone would people of this mentality want to reduce business by making people well when they make their daily fortunes from people being sick? The opposite is the case and so drugs have effects that they say require other drugs which have effects that require other drugs and the till just keeps on ticking as they develop new drugs and then invent the diseases and psychological conditions to justify their use ([Fig 528](#)). But money is still a by-product more than the main thrust of the game which is to drug body and mind, zombify the population and make a prime contribution to the mass human cull which I will explain later. Licensing, propaganda and manipulation saw a 50-percent reduction in medical school graduates by 1919 and the number of medical schools sharply declined. The Rockefeller fortune funded the schools that played ball, but not of course the homeopathic schools they wanted to destroy. Even the Hahnemann School in Philadelphia, named after the creator of homeopathy, Christian Friedrich Samuel Hahnemann, switched to teaching Big Pharma 'medicine'. Today the system is completely controlled by the Rothschild-Rockefeller networks and other Archontic sources through this recurring sequence: Would-be doctors must first go through the Archontic 'education' brainwashing to be thoroughly programmed with the system's version of reality and to confirm the extent of their programming by doing well in their exams; they then go on to Big Pharma-controlled medical schools where programming about the nature of the body is downloaded and intensified along with the belief that the only way to treat illness is the scalpel, the drug and the cemetery; they then go into doctors' surgeries

and hospitals to 'treat' bodies they don't understand with drugs they are told to prescribe; if anyone rebels against this medical straightjacket the door is the next thing they see (the same with teachers, academics, mainstream scientists, lawyers and most journalists etc.). Doctors answer to their Archonticcontrolled professional bodies like the medical associations and medicine as a whole is policed in each country on behalf of Big Pharma by Big Pharma-controlled 'public protection' (Big Pharma protection) organisations like the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) in the United States. These agencies and governments in turn answer to the Rothschild-Rockefeller World Health Organization. This structure has been created entirely to serve the Archon agenda and 95 percent of those involved will have no idea that this is so or know an Archon from a colon. Mind, I can understand that because they are both full of shit.



**Figure 528:** Big Pharma wants a healthy society?

## Doctors on the take

I have exposed the corruption of Big Pharma and the medical industry at length in other books (see the Doctors Destroy Health section in *Human Race Get Off You Knees*, for just one example). I have catalogued how shocking numbers of alleged doctors are on the take from Big Pharma through 'gifts' and free holidays at exotic places under the cover of 'conferences' they don't even have to attend. There are also pay-offs for services rendered disguised as 'research grants' for which no research is ever done or expected to be done. I have detailed how systematic and computerised the corruption has become with doctor-prescribing records studied by the drug companies to see which are big prescribers of drugs (an easy touch to get them to prescribe more) and those who prescribe less (a drug company representative is despatched to see what can be done). I have never met a former executive or employee of a Big Pharma drug company (they are all one company if you go high enough) that didn't tell me that the cartel's first, second and last priority was increasing the bottom line no matter what the effect on human health. The Big Pharma cartel, Big Biotech cartel and Big Food cartel are equally Archontically evil and corrupt because they are expressions of the same force working to the same end. Big Food and Big Biotech make people ill with their poisonous products along with poison-infested drinking water, and Big Pharma then provides the 'treatment' which makes the patient even worse in the long run and often in the short. The whole system is founded on corruption which is embedded in the very fabric of medicine. We have Big Pharma agents appointed to government agencies that are supposed to be policing them and doctors and officials in the pay of Big Pharma sitting on government committees and agencies deciding what vaccines and drugs will be allowed on the market (every one that isn't blatantly lethal and often those, too). Big Pharma also has around 1,300 lobbyists in Washington DC – *more than two for every member of Congress*. 'They are powerful,' said Senator Chuck Grassley, a chairman of the Senate Finance Committee. 'You can hardly swing a cat by the tail in that town without hitting a pharmaceutical lobbyist.' Is it any surprise then that legislation favourable to the drug industry, including immunity from prosecution, is constantly passed by the poodles on the Hill? It is the same elsewhere, too, in this global gluttony of bribery and corruption. In Britain, for example, doctors are awarded bonuses for meeting government

'vaccination targets'. These are financial incentives to increase the uptake of the toxic vaccine potions purchased by the government from Big Pharma. The Indiana-based drug giant Eli Lilly alone paid out \$200 million to doctors and others in the 'healthcare' industry to promote their drugs, according to official disclosure. Doctors being paid at all to promote the drugs of Big Pharma is a global scandal, but the scale of the payments is way beyond scandalous and way into the realms of the corrupt and criminal. Does anyone think the interest of the drug comes first for these 'doctors' or the interests of the patient? Eli Lilly was forced to disclose the figures because of a court case in which it agreed to settle criminal and civil actions for promoting drugs for uses that were not approved and concealing the serious health risks of its schizophrenia drug Zyprexa. They settled for \$1.4 billion. GlaxoSmithKline agreed to a record \$3 billion settlement in 2012 after admitting the biggest health fraud case in American history relating to bribing doctors, the illegal promotion of prescription drugs, failing to report safety data and promoting medicines for uses for which they were not licensed. This behaviour is not rare, nor confined to Eli Lilly and GlaxoSmithKline. It is the way the whole cartel works and the cases are legion where Big Pharma corporations have put drugs on the market which they knew were highly dangerous or kept them on the market when they were known to be killing people. As an Internet article pointed out:

Big Pharma spends nearly \$19 billion a year bribing and influencing physicians, by the way. That's billion with a 'B'. How much money is \$19 billion? It's more money than NASA wastes smashing satellites into Mars and exploding space shuttles in Earth's upper atmosphere. It's more money than the entire junk food industry spends hypnotizing obese children into nagging their parents for another box of sugar-bomb breakfast cereal at the quickie mart. Heck, it's more money than the entire United States spends on genuine disease prevention and health education.

You'll find many examples of Big Pharma/doctor corruption in my other books.

### **The Cancer cull**

The number of cancer deaths let alone cancer sufferers worldwide is staggering and they are increasing all the time as the toxic content of food, drink and environment (including the fantastic leap in atmospheric radiation) combine to devastate the balance and harmony of mind and body. Something like eight million people die every year from cancer with more than half a million of those in the United States. The global number is predicted to rise to twelve million by 2030 but given what the Archon networks have in mind that will be a serious underestimate if things are allowed to continue in the current direction. Cancer is the biggest cause of death for people under 85, and in the US *one in four* people die from the disease. A report by Macmillan Cancer Support predicted that by 2020 almost half the UK population will have cancer in their lifetimes. Cancer is a parasitic monster that feeds on the body host and as such it is a form of Archontic possession. Big Pharma well knows what the cure is, but there is no way they are going to make that available when the idea is to kill people and not cure them. I have revealed in other books how Dr Richard Day (Rothschild Zionist), professor of paediatrics at Mount Sinai Hospital in New York and head of the Rockefeller-controlled eugenics organisation, Planned Parenthood, told a closed meeting of paediatricians in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, in 1969:

We can cure almost every cancer right now. Information is on file in the Rockefeller Institute [now the Rockefeller University], if it's ever decided that it should be released.

Day also said that the plan was to control and cull the population through medicine, food, new

laboratory-made diseases and the suppression of a cure for cancer. He said that letting people die of cancer would slow down population growth: 'You may as well die of cancer as something else.' This is the cold, callous, heartless Archontic 'mind' that created and controls the medical industry worldwide and runs the global Control System in all its facets and forms. This mentality is going to create a medical system for the benefit of humans? The very opposite applies and this is why alternative treatments for cancer, some of which I know can be highly effective, sometimes even at a late stage, are hunted down by Big Pharma, its agencies in government and organisations like the national medical associations. They are all on the Big Pharma payroll and so they dance to its tune. In doing so, they have been responsible for the death and suffering of billions across the world. Alternative cancer practitioners are targeted because Big Pharma is not going to suppress the cure and then let someone else come along to break the monopoly and spill the beans. Many courageous people who have had incredible success with cancer treatment over the decades have ended up dead or in jail after being branded a 'charlatan' or 'witchdoctor'. What better definition of fascism or tyranny could there be than people being prevented by law from deciding how their own body will be treated and by whom? The demonisation of alternative treatments is supported by the essential compliance of the corrupt and idiot media which ridicules and condemns these treatments while many of the writers go on to die of cancer because there isn't a cure. *Idiot* media? Far too mild. The compulsory cancer treatments that doctors must administer are chemotherapy and radiation – both of which devastate the immune system and ensure that the body is wide open to further cancer and other disease. So much so that in Britain a five-year survival for cancer patients, sometimes less, is officially recorded as a cure. Chemotherapy is a deadly poison that kills cells. Er, that's it, nothing more. This is a form of Russian roulette based on the theory that chemotherapy will kill the cancer cells before it has killed enough healthy cells to kill the body. This is a point worth carefully noting. Look at all the trillions that have poured into Big Pharma health 'research' this last more than 100 years and yet still all they can do in response to cancer is to *poison people*. How can this be? They have *no intention* of finding a cure when they already have one which has been kept under wraps while millions have died every year when they didn't need to. All those people rattling their tins and organising 'charity' events for cancer research are just feeding the monster that is systematically suppressing the cure that it already has and the nature of the disease itself. Cancer is actually a form of fungus and while the medical racket denies this (because their 'treatments' would be toast) they still prescribe the liver-damaging Tamoxifen for breast cancer which is an anti-fungal drug. I spent many hours with a CIA scientist in the 1990s who told me how he had been swiftly cured of cancer through a 'serum' he was given because his work was important to them and they wanted him to live. Here is another reason why the Archon bloodline big names live for so long. Is it not infinitely more likely even by statistical chance that with all the trillions handed over for research and the decade after decade that this research has been going on that they have found a cure and suppressed it rather than failed to find one? They *want* people to suffer and die and the longer they suffer the better because the Archons feed of the energy of suffering and death. Then in 2012 and early 2013 research revealed that far from curing cancer chemotherapy made it *grow faster*. Research published in the journal *Nature Medicine* did not set out to expose this outrage but stumbled on it by chance while seeking to understand why prostate cancer cells are so difficult to treat. The team at the Fred Hutchinson Cancer Research Center in Seattle, Washington, found that chemotherapy triggered the body to release a protein called WNT16B which boosts the survival and growth of cancer cells. The study found that chemotherapy causes ongoing damage to the DNA in healthy cells which is why the health of cancer patients is never the same again for the rest of their lives because the damaging effect includes the cells of the immune system – the major target of Archontic medicine, food and biotechnology. Once the immune system is weakened the body is open to attacks from all and sundry that it would otherwise deal with. Study co-author

Peter Nelson said: 'WNT16B, when secreted, would interact with nearby tumour cells and cause them to grow, invade, and importantly, resist subsequent therapy ... Our results indicate that damage responses in benign cells ... may directly contribute to enhanced tumour growth kinetics.' Dr Raghu Kalluri, head of the Matrix Biology Division at Beth Israel Deaconess Medical Center in Boston, was a co-author of a study published in 2012 in the journal *Cancer Cell* which found that cancer drugs have the same effect. He said: 'Whatever manipulations we're doing to tumours can inadvertently do something to increase the tumour numbers to become more metastatic, which is what kills patients at the end of the day.' Okay, a very deep breath and a look at the cold facts: Not only are cures for cancer suppressed and kept under lock and key; not only are independently-discovered treatments targeted and their practitioners harassed and even jailed by government agencies serving Big Pharma; not only do chemotherapy and drugs not cure cancer ... they can help it grow faster!! But if you are seeking to advance the Archontic agenda for humankind isn't all this exactly what you want? Big Pharma 'medicine': cut 'em; drug 'em; poison 'em; irradiate 'em. There, feeling better?

### **If chemo doesn't kill them – try radiation**

The other mainstream 'treatment' for cancer is radiation and what is a major cause of cancer? *Radiation*. In this way mammograms give more women breast cancer than they ever identify. Why wouldn't they when you are irradiating such a sensitive part of the body? A long list of published studies have highlighted the dangers of mammograms and the way they can cause cancer and even their accuracy in detecting cancer makes them irrelevant with up to 70 percent of 'cancers' they detect turning out not to be cancers at all. This has made more women very dubious about being dosed with radiation for no good reason and what is the response of the 'health' companies? Are they recommending that women don't have mammograms? Oh no, this is Big Pharma we are talking about. They are offering women \$25 gift cards if they have them! Published research has suggested that perhaps as many as 25,000 people in America develop cancer every year from medical radiation exposure from the gathering technology. Once the only source was X-rays but now we have computed tomography (CT), positron emission tomography (PET) and magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) dosing people with cumulatively-deadly and DNA-damaging radiation and there is no question that the technology is endlessly used when not necessary just to add it to the patient's bill to make a profit on the machines. CT scans for adults and children have soared and Dr Jahan Fahimi, an emergency physician at the University of California, San Francisco, told *Reuters Health* how figures revealed that '... for every six or seven kids that go to the ER for bellyache, one is going to get a CT scan'. This is often done for money with scans costing hundreds of dollars a time and performed more frequently on insured patients. No, surely not. Dr Fahimi said: 'I tell my patients that the CT scan I do today has a chance of causing cancer at some point down the road. That risk may be one in 500, it may be one in 1,000, but it's not zero.' Returning to breast cancer and its treatment ... researchers at Duke University in North Carolina scanned the records of 112,154 women diagnosed with breast cancer between 1994 and 2004 and found that those who chose not to have a mastectomy had a better chance of survival. Research in Britain revealed that thousands of women are being given aggressive and extreme cancer treatments when they are not justified by the condition and we now have women having their breasts and other body parts removed when there is nothing wrong with them because doctors have told them they have a 'cancer gene' that is likely to give them cancer. In fact, this 'cancer gene' and this or that gene propaganda is not true. The healing genius that is my friend Mike Lambert at the Shen Clinic on the Isle of Wight points out that a large number of genes need to work in unison to cause cancer. Two of the 'cancer gene' mutilators are actress Angelina Jolie, who had a double mastectomy, and 24-year-old Miss America contestant Allyn Rose who announced in early 2013 that she planned to have both breasts removed because her mother died of breast cancer. She said that her father had persuaded her

to have the operation presumably after he had his own brain removed. Rose said that when her father suggested the mastectomy at the age of only 18 she had told him: 'Dad I'm not going to do that. I like the body I have.' She said he then got serious and said: 'Well then you're going to end up dead like your mom.' How did he know that? *Doctors* told him. What a pillock. Even worse, Allyn Rose was being used by the health abuse industry to encourage other women to do the same. Patricia Greenberg, Director of Cancer Prevention at the Jonsson Comprehensive Cancer Center in Los Angeles, said that 'preventive surgery' was a "very reasonable" choice for someone with Rose's family history and a genetic predisposition.' Did I mention that the world is mad? Once again, not only are they giving women less chance of survival by resorting to surgery when they have cancer they are wheeling them into operating theatres to be mutilated as a 'precaution' when they are perfectly fine. *Ahhhhhhhhhh!!!!* The system is insane and it is *meant* to be, but it only gets its way because so many people are equally insane and programmed to be. Here we come back to the manipulation of perception to believe in all-knowing 'experts' – the policy promoted by famed Rothschild Zionist propagandist Edward Bernays. He clearly didn't take his own advice, however, because he lived to be 103. People tend to construct their sense of reality from what 'scientists' say and their health or illness from what doctors say with both underpinned by what 'journalists' say (repeat). This can be, and usually is, a fatal naïvety. I saw a quote that said: 'Social engineering – the clever manipulation of the natural human tendency to trust.' That is bang on the nail. I have known so many people with cancer who have refused to even consider an alternative route to health and instead have devastated their bodies with chemotherapy and radiation and then ... died. The program goes so deep that it believes those in authority must know what they are doing or they wouldn't be in authority. How can anyone else know what they are talking about when they haven't even been to medical school or got their licence or been to university? Babes in arms so often become babes in cemeteries because their default position is to look for protection from the mummy and daddy state. But the state isn't a mummy or daddy. It is a demonic monster with demonic intent.

### **Culling the kids**

Children are often traumatised while still in the mother's womb by the mother's mental and emotional state and experience. Then immense trauma comes with the Big Pharma hospital birth process which is designed to create distortion and perception blindness in mind, body and energy field. This is what trauma can do to people and it starts with the often drug-dosed brutality that we call 'being born'. American researcher Jeanice Barcelo has done a great deal of work on this and her website is called [BirthofaNewEarth.com](http://BirthofaNewEarth.com). Once a child is through the trauma of birth the poisoning of mind and body through Big Pharma vaccines begins. You'll find background detail, figures and facts about vaccinations in my other books and I am only covering the subject at this point to place it in context with the goals, aspirations and methods of the Archontic system of human suppression and control. Vaccinations should be filed under Giant Hoax along with fluoride in drinking water, genetically-modified food, human-caused climate change and all the other usual suspects. The human immune system is perfectly fine by itself, thank-you, and all it needs is the nutrition and lifestyle that allows it to perform most effectively. What it doesn't need while it is still developing in the first two years of life is to be overwhelmed by a chemical shit storm that means that the immune system will never be what it could have been because of the impact of this before it is fully-formed. We are now talking about 25 to 30 vaccinations before the age of two (and increasing all the time) and even more to age six and the teenage years ([Fig 529](#)). It was reported in 2013 that GlaxoSmithKline (GSK), which pleaded guilty to the largest drug industry scandal in recorded history, was working with an Indian pharmaceutical company to develop a *six-in-one* for polio, diphtheria, tetanus, whooping cough, hepatitis B, and Haemophilus influenzae type B in a single dose for the poorest and weakest people.

Can you imagine what that tidal wave of toxic shite will do to them in one go? These vaccines contain: Aluminum – which causes dementia and Alzheimer’s disease; Antibiotics – too many makes you resistant them and they have other damaging effects; Formaldehyde – a highly-toxic chemical that can cause cancer (including myeloid leukemia), damage the brain and nervous system, and cause blindness and seizures; Monosodium Glutamate (MSG) – a brain toxin that attacks neurons and can be fatal. It is outrageously used as a flavour enhancer in packaged tasteless crap which somehow becomes known as ‘food’; Thimerosal – lethally-toxic methyl mercury that can devastate the nervous system. We are told that mercury is a deadly poison, which it is, and then they put it in vaccinations for children and adults ([Fig 530](#)). An independent review of child vaccines by the nonprofit US National Vaccine Information Center found that many contain aborted human foetal and altered DNA material, and genetically-modified human blood protein (albumin). This brings me to two of the prime goals of vaccines – to cull the population by damaging the immune system and mutate human genetics to create the purpose-built moronic human slave. Look around, they are already well on the way to getting there. DNA-mutating ingredients in vaccines and drugs have to be lined up alongside genetically-modified (GM/GMO) crops and food and genetically-mutating electromagnetic pollution – not least from cell phones – to see the multi-faceted war on human DNA and genetic function. In fact, they are now mixing vaccines and GMO with the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) approving a genetically-modified flu vaccine. Mike Adams at Naturalnews.com wrote:



**Figure 529:** Welcome to Planet Earth – you’ll like it here.



**Figure 530:** Get your flu shot or you might not get flu or have your immune system damaged for life.

A new vaccine for influenza has hit the market, and it is the first ever to contain genetically-modified (GM) proteins derived from insect cells. According to reports, the U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) recently approved the vaccine, known as Flublok, which contains recombinant DNA technology and an insect virus known as baculovirus that is purported to help facilitate the more rapid production of vaccines.

According to Flublok’s package insert, the vaccine is trivalent, which means it contains GM proteins from three different flu strains. The vaccine’s manufacturer, Protein Sciences Corporation (PSC), explains that Flublok is produced by extracting cells from the fall armyworm, a type of caterpillar, and genetically altering them to produce large amounts of hemagglutinin, a

flu virus protein that enables the flu virus itself to enter the body quickly.

Flublok and another called Flucelvax, which is made with cells from dog kidneys, were developed with a \$1 billion grant from the US Department of Health and Human Services (taxpayers). Billions and billions in profits are not enough and the taxpayers whose immune systems they are devastating have to pay for the source of that to be developed. Two participants died during trials for Flublok according to vaccine's package insert by its manufacturer, the Protein Sciences Corporation. The serious nerve disease Guillain-Barre Syndrome (GSB) is also listed as a potential side effect: 'If Guillain-Barre Syndrome (GSB) has occurred within six weeks of receipt of a prior influenza vaccine, the decision to give Flublock should be based on careful consideration of the potential benefits and risks.' What the fuck does that mean? If the first shot resulted in Guillain-Barre Syndrome careful consideration should be given on whether to have another one? Yeah, go on, stick it in, let's see what I get this time. *Jeeez*. It is claimed by vaccine promoters that they do not contain mercury, but here is a quote from the website of the US Government Centers for Disease Control and Prevention: 'Thimerosal is a mercury-containing preservative that is added to vials of vaccine that contain more than one dose to prevent contamination and growth of potentially harmful bacteria.' A United Nations treaty bans the use of mercury in products like batteries, lamps, switches, skin-lightening cosmetics, pesticides and thermometers by 2020 because it is so dangerous, but the treaty makes exceptions for mercury use ... for military and civil protection, products with no mercury-free alternative, products used in religious or traditional practices and *vaccines containing thimerosal, the ethyl mercury preservative*. Now if this exemption was only sheer stupidity it would be a jaw-dropper, but mercury is being left in vaccines to specifically target human health and brain function especially in children who are more susceptible. This was staggeringly supported by the American Academy of Pediatrics (AAP) which endorsed the WHO's ludicrous *con*-clusion that thimerosal should not be considered a dangerous source of mercury. Dr Walter Orenstein, a member of the AAP Committee on Infectious Diseases, said that keeping thimerosal in vaccines was essential 'mostly for humanitarian reasons' – because vaccines without it would cost too much for developing countries. 'For American parents, this is more looking at the world and our role and responsibility in protecting the children of the world than it is a direct impact', he said. 'We need this exception because thimerosal is so vital for protecting children.' I have heard some bollocks in my life, but my goodness that's right up there. Mercury researcher Dr I M Trakhtenberg wrote in *Chronic Effects of Mercury on Organisms*:

Chronic mercury exposure is also a threat to our health and makes us especially vulnerable to flu infections. It has been shown that prolonged exposure of mammals (white mice) to low mercury concentrations (0.008-0.02mg/m<sup>3</sup>) leads to a significant increase in the susceptibility of mice to pathological influenza virus strains.

This is shown by a more severe course of infection. In the experimental group more mice died (86-90.3%) than in the unexposed animals (60.2-68%), additionally the experimental group died more quickly. The significant difference was in the appearance and degree of pneumonia in the effected animals.

We have seen the Archontic inversion in which you treat people for cancer with chemotherapy which helps cancer to survive and grow and here you vaccinate people for flu with a substance that makes it more likely they will get the flu and in a more extreme form at that. This would explain why there is so much flu among the vaccinated despite the flu shots and why a report from the US Centers for Disease Control revealed that 91 percent of people over 65 who had the flu vaccine still ended up



getting the flu. So the flu shot doesn't stop you getting the flu? No. So why do you have it every year? Er, well, they say 'get your flu shot'. Health journalist Mike Adams wrote during the 2013 flu season:

Untold thousands of people from nearly all 50 U.S. states have continued to flood hospital emergency rooms in recent weeks due to widespread outbreaks of flu-like symptoms. And because many of these people have already been vaccinated for the flu this season, the U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) is basically having to admit that the flu shot is not nearly as effective as we have all been told it is -- but be sure to get it anyway (they continually say).

As reported by CBS News, the most recent statistics show that at least 24 states and New York City are experiencing 'high activity of influenza-like illness,' and another 16 states are reporting moderate activity, despite the warmer-than-normal winter in many places throughout the country. And since it is so early into the so-called 'flu season', officials are scrambling to make sense of the situation, especially as it is becoming painfully obvious that flu shots simply do not work.

Not only that they are also dangerous to health. The combined influenza vaccine, which contains the mercury-based preservative Thimerosal, was encouraged for pregnant women, but an investigation in *Human and Environmental Toxicology* revealed that after the mass immunisation of the dual vaccine miscarriages and stillbirths soared by an incredible 4,250 percent among vaccinated pregnant women. The number and type of vaccines are increasing as new reasons to vaccinate are invented on the most spurious 'evidence' with the aim of producing still more money for Big Pharma and still more toxicity and damaged immune systems and DNA for the target population. Dr Jay Lieberman of the Centers for Disease Control is reported to have made a presentation about thimerosal which ignored data about its dangers and while having connections to Big Pharma companies that use thimerosal in their products. This is a clear conflict of interest, but this is how Big Pharma works the world over.

### **The system stinks**

Dr Maurice Hilleman (1919-2005) developed nearly 40 vaccines for Merck and was a member of the US National Academy of Sciences, the Institute of Medicine, the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the American Philosophical Society. He was also given a special lifetime achievement award from the World Health Organization. Yes, that's how horrible his work must have been. Hilleman said in an interview later in life that vaccines given to Americans were contaminated with leukaemia and cancer viruses. Asked why the public had not been told he said: 'Obviously you don't go out [and tell the public], this is a scientific affair within the scientific community.' No, it's not. It is an 'affair' about dead children and dead parents and others and the suffering of millions, but this is the Archontic mentality that we are dealing with. Software would have more heart and decency than these people and they are indeed demented. I have been told that vaccines also have time-release diseases encoded to activate later in life. Cancer in children has soared since vaccines were introduced and it is not a brain teaser to see why. Dr Lucija Tomljenovic from the Neural Dynamics Research Group at the University of British Columbia in Vancouver, Canada, published an explosive exposé of British vaccine corruption called 'The vaccination policy and the Code of Practice of the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation (JCVI): are they at odds?' The 2013 paper was based on official documents obtained through the Freedom of Information Act and revealed how the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation (JCVI), which advises the British Government on vaccine policy, had major ties to Big Pharma (of course, par for the course all over the world) and had suppressed evidence and lied about vaccine dangers and anything that presented them in their true

light. Big Pharma own the agencies that decide state drug and vaccine policy and those that are supposed to protect the public from such dangers and corruption. Dr Tomljenovic said in her report that vaccination is a medical intervention and should be carried out with the full consent of those who are being subjected to it. This required an objective disclosure of the known or foreseeable risks and benefits and, where applicable, a description of alternative courses of treatment. Dr Tomljenovic said that in cases where children and infants were involved full consent with regard to vaccination should be given by the parents. She went on:

Deliberately concealing information from the parents for the sole purpose of getting them to comply with an 'official' vaccination schedule could thus be considered as a form of ethical violation or misconduct. Official documents obtained from the UK Department of Health (DH) and the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation (JCVI) reveal that the British health authorities have been engaging in such practice for the last 30 years, apparently for the sole purpose of protecting the national vaccination program [Big Pharma and the Archontic agenda].

Here I present the documentation which appears to show that the JCVI made continuous efforts to withhold critical data on severe adverse reactions and contraindications to vaccinations to both parents and health practitioners in order to reach overall vaccination rates which they deemed were necessary for 'herd immunity', a concept which with regards to vaccination, and contrary to prevalent beliefs, does not rest on solid scientific evidence as will be explained.

As a result of such vaccination policy promoted by the JCVI and the DH, many children have been vaccinated without their parents being disclosed the critical information about demonstrated risks of serious adverse reactions, one that the JCVI appeared to have been fully aware of. It would also appear that, by withholding this information, the JCVI/DH neglected the right of individuals to make an informed consent concerning vaccination.

By doing so, the JCVI/DH may have violated not only International Guidelines for Medical Ethics (i.e., Helsinki Declaration and the International Code of Medical Ethics) but also, their own Code of Practice.

I have highlighted corruption in the Joint Committee on Vaccination and Immunisation in previous books and here is Dr Tomljenovic confirming this from official documents; but then Big Pharma and corruption are like hands and wet paint – wherever one touches you find the other. Dr Tomljenovic said that the transcripts of JCVI meetings also confirmed that some of the Committee members had extensive ties to pharmaceutical companies and that the JCVI frequently cooperated with vaccine manufacturers on strategies aimed at boosting vaccine uptake. Some of the meetings at which such controversial items were discussed were not intended to be publicly available and they were only released later through the Freedom of Information Act (FOI). She said that these particular meetings are denoted in the transcripts as 'commercial in confidence' and reveal a clear and disturbing lack of transparency. Some of the information was removed from the text (including names of the participants) before being released through the Freedom of Information section of the JCVI website. None of this is a one-off or specific to the UK or even vaccines – the same happens worldwide with Big Pharma drugs in general. Dr Tomljenovic's list of conclusions equally applies everywhere in the same way:

- 1) Instead of reacting appropriately by re-examining existing vaccination policies when safety concerns over specific vaccines were identified by their own investigations, the JCVI either a)

took no action, b) skewed or selectively removed unfavourable safety data from public reports and c) made intensive efforts to reassure both the public and the authorities in the safety of respective vaccines.

2) [The JCVI] significantly restricted contraindication to vaccination criteria in order to increase vaccination rates despite outstanding and unresolved safety issues.

3) On multiple occasions [it was] requested from vaccine manufacturers to make specific amendments to their data sheets, when these were in conflict with JCVI's official advices on immunisations.

4) Persistently relied on methodologically dubious studies, while dismissing independent research, to promote vaccine policies.

5) Persistently and categorically downplayed safety concerns while over-inflating vaccine benefits.

6) Promoted and elaborated a plan for introducing new vaccines of questionable efficacy and safety into the routine paediatric schedule, on the assumption that the licenses would eventually be granted.

7) Actively discouraged research on vaccine safety issues.

8) Deliberately took advantage of parents' trust and lack of relevant knowledge on vaccinations in order to promote a scientifically unsupported immunisation program which could put certain children at risk of severe long-term neurological damage.

So why do they do this? (a) money; (b) they don't give a shit about anyone but themselves; (c) those in the shadows who orchestrate this deceit and corruption know exactly why they want the world's children vaccinated – to ensure a lifetime of profitable disease, block them off from the greater reality and cull the population by targeting the immune system from the earliest age. Who is one of the leading global advocates and funders of all this despite the stark evidence of what vaccines do? Bill Gates – with his missus in tow ([Fig 531](#)). Gates calls it 'God's work'. Well, the Saturn god, maybe. Dr Tomljenovic has become a very vocal critic of vaccination disinformation along with her colleague, neuroscientist Christopher Shaw. These are some other points Dr Tomljenovic makes about vaccine safety:



**Figure 531:** Gates saving the children.

- Aluminium can break through the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxicity and therefore poison the brain. Aluminium can stay in the body for eight to ten years and throughout that time it is causing over-stimulation of the immune system which is constantly responding to its presence. This can lead to a series of auto-immune diseases.

- Most vaccine studies are sponsored by Big Pharma and vaccine trials only use healthy people and not those with auto-immune problems, allergies and so on while saying that they are safe for everyone. How can this be in any way credible when you are not testing them against all

possibilities?

- Most vaccine ill-effects are never recorded and are often explained away without linking them to vaccines. This means that only between one and ten percent of vaccine reactions are reported. Gardasil and Cervarix, the cervical cancer 'prevention' vaccines given to young girls which have caused thousands of adverse reactions, some fatal, have not been proved to work as a cancer preventer or be necessary at all.

You can hear an excellent interview with Dr Tomljenovic by typing these words into YouTube: 'The Vaccine Myth: An Issue of Trust'. American health campaigner Dr Joseph Mercola said of Gardasil:

I think it's important to remember history when it comes to vaccines, especially in light of current developments. For starters, the HPV vaccine Gardasil, which is being vigorously pushed on unsuspecting young girls and women to theoretically guard against cervical cancer, still has never been proven to actually prevent cancer.

On the contrary, evidence suggests that under certain circumstances the vaccine increases your risk of precancerous lesions by nearly 45 percent, and an ever increasing number of girls are being seriously injured by this unnecessary vaccine. As of December 13, 2010, 20,915 adverse reactions had been reported in the United States alone, including 89 deaths, 297 miscarriages or stillbirths, and 370 reports of abnormal pap smears post vaccination.

Making matters worse, as of 2009 the US FDA approved Gardasil for use on young boys as well, and the first male death has also been reported. In September of last year, a young boy died just eight days after being vaccinated with Gardasil.

The madness just goes on. Now there are calls to give the same vaccines to boys in the UK to 'protect them from throat cancer'. They are already doing this in Australia and the US Centers for Disease Control are recommending the same. But of course they are – why would they not when they are only agents of Big Pharma? I can hear the kids' immune systems screaming for mercy at the very thought of this insanity. Australian Health Minister Tanya Plibersek said of agreeing to inflict Gardasil on boys: 'It's a very exciting journey, an Australian invention, a world-first vaccine for women and now a world-first vaccine for young men.' Those words are going to stick in her throat for life eventually. The morons in government worldwide are extraordinary in both number and depth of moronity. Is there such a word as moronity? If there isn't, there should be. We need it.

### **Poison your child – it's the law**

The campaign of misinformation, intimidation and demonisation of parents who refuse to vaccinate (poison) their children is leading to mandatory vaccinations and not only for children either. The state is insisting that you poison your children and yourself – or else; and that you severely damage the immune systems of your children and yourself – or else. I say again: what a definition of tyranny. Archontic inversion means that parents resisting the Big Pharma fascists are portrayed as child abusers because they refuse to allow their children to be vaccinated or put through the deadly and useless nightmare of chemotherapy. Parents are increasingly being made to do so by a programmed and corrupt judiciary that takes its 'values' from equally programmed and corrupt 'medical experts'. The Archontic networks won't take no for an answer unless we make them because choice leaves people able to say no to their mind and body being blitzed by toxins. Medical staff are already being fired for refusing to have a flu vaccination that includes mercury; aluminium; Phenol (carbolic acid);

Betapropiolactone, a disinfectant; Ethylene glycol (antifreeze); Triton X-100, a detergent; Sodium phosphate; Octoxinol 9, a vaginal spermicide; and Nonoxynol which is used to treat sexually-transmitted disease. They are not giving people a choice whether or not to have that lot injected in their bodies if they want to keep their job? That is sheer fascism. In one of the most laughable justifications for this Kathleen McManus, a Medical Center chief operating officer, said that officials had decided to make the shots mandatory because voluntary compliance has never topped 65 percent. Oh, so if you all agree to do it won't be mandatory, but if you don't it will be. But here's the line ... 'The people we serve here are very sick and I will not put a patient at risk.' Words have no meaning. This no vaccine-no job policy extends in the UK to doctors, nurses, firefighters, police and prison officers, forensic scientists and refuse collectors with the hepatitis B vaccine mandatory for such employment. It is claimed that this is needed to protect them from infected blood, but try telling that to the 200 from those professions reported in the London *Daily Express* to be suffering from serious physical and mental health problems as a result of the multiple vaccinations with 60 percent of sufferers now disabled. Some US states have sought to further limit rights for parents to opt out of vaccinations for their children including New Jersey through a bill proposed by Majority Leader Loretta Weinberg (Rothschild Zionist). The Home School Legal Defense Association took on the case of a Pennsylvania couple after their new-born baby daughter was forcibly taken by police and staff and given a hepatitis B vaccination against the will of the parents. The mother who had just given birth was escorted from the hospital by police. This is the arena that the world is sleepwalking into. Politicians are constantly batting for Big Pharma in return for the millions of dollars given by the industry in political donations with Obama a major recipient. No surprise, then, that the tyranny known as Obamacare is incredibly profitable for the pharmaceutical industry and removes choice by making it compulsory for everyone to have medical (Big Pharma) insurance with the already financially-desperate facing fines from the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) if they don't buy insurance. The IRS has said that by 2016 insurance will cost families of four and five a minimum of \$20,000 a year. Obamacare has been promoted as giving healthcare to everyone, but it is just another ruse to transfer enormous sums from people and government (taxpayers) to health insurance corporations. Obama is so crooked it is a wonder he can walk straight. Here are just a few headlines from stories that I have in my research file which I have collected in a few months. It is worth reading them to get a feel for the true picture about Big Pharma drugs and vaccines and government complicity worldwide in this abuse of the human family:

800 More Children Permanently Harmed by Vaccines; Baby Girl Dies Hours After Getting Five Vaccinations; Survey: Vaccinated Children Five Times More Prone to Disease than Unvaccinated; Swine flu vaccines cause 17-fold increase in narcolepsy [chronic brain disorder affecting sleep]; Study: 97 Percent of Children Affected by 2009 Mumps Outbreak Were Vaccinated; Epidemiologist Confirms Serious Outbreak of Chicken Pox, 97 Percent Were Vaccinated; Fatal Auto-Immune Disorder Caused By Hepatitis B Vaccine; New Study: Infants Receiving the Most Vaccines are the Most Likely to Be Hospital; Vaccinated Children Have Up to 500% More Disease Than Unvaccinated Children; Insight: Evidence grows for narcolepsy link to GSK swine flu shot; Swine Flu Jab Linked to Sleep Disorder: Fears One Million Children Received Jab That Can Increase Risk of Narcolepsy; Study Suggests Chicken Pox Vaccine Responsible for Triggering Nationwide Shingles Epidemic; Shaken Baby Syndrome Often Just a Cover Story for Children Who Are Brain Damaged By Vaccines; 160,000 Flu Shots Recalled: Particles Seen Floating in Vials; Future Flu Shots Made From Dog and Insect Cells?; Seasonal flu vaccinations across Australia for children under five have been suspended after 23 children in Western Australia were admitted to hospital with convulsions following their injections; Minimum of 40 Children Paralyzed After New Meningitis Vaccine; Vaccine Bombshell: Leaked Confidential Document Exposes 36 Infants Dead After This Vaccine; Multiple Vaccine Doses

Have Resulted in up to 145,000 Child Deaths in Past 20 Years; Federal Court Admits Hepatitis B Vaccine Caused Fatal Auto-Immune Disorder; Studies Find Flu Shots Can Harm Your Heart, Infant And Fetus; Neurological Disorder MMF Found to Be Caused by Vaccines: Scientific Proof; New Study Verifies Mercury In Flu Shots Is Toxic; Flu Epidemic Strikes Millions of Americans Already Vaccinated Against the Flu; Neurotoxic Flu Drug Approved for Use on Infants; Foreign DNA, Other Substances from Vaccinations Found in Sick, Disabled and Dying; Gardasil HPV Vaccines Found Contaminated with Recombinant DNA; 30 Stunning Facts They Don't Want You to Know About Gardasil and HPV Vaccines; More Vaccines Please; We're British!; Chief executive of GAVI [funded by Bill Gates] wants to 'immunize every kid on earth'; Indiana hospital fires eight veteran nurses because they refused to take flu shot for religious reasons; Colorado Healthcare Workers to be Fired if They Refuse Mandatory Flu Shots; Nurses Are Losing Faith In Vaccines, Becoming Distrustful of Health Authorities; FDA Approves Experimental Tuberculosis Treatment that Carries Increased Risk of Death; Antidepressants Celexa, Lexapro Tied to Irregular Heartbeat: Study; Canada, Switzerland Cave to Company Pressures by Lifting Ban on Dangerous Novart; Confirmed Again: Statin Drugs Calcify The Coronary Arteries; Trying to Force Everyone on Statins & Where Big Pharma Can Shove Them; Give statins to all over-50s: Even the healthy should take heart drug, says British expert; The Antidepressant Scandal – Where Is The Outrage?; Want A Chemical Lobotomy? Take Antidepressants!; How Kids Are Getting Hooked on Pills for Life; ADHD Drugs Prescribed to 'All Academically Struggling' Children; WHO Urges People to Reveal Depression, Goal is to Pump Up Big Pharma Medication; Out of Control Medicine: Psychoactive Drugs the Preferred Treatment for Bullying; Antidepressant drugs are murdering babies before they're even born: SSRIs cause; Why Psychiatry and Big Government are in a Pornographic Embrace; AIDS-Like Disease Mysteriously Appears Where Merck Conducted Vaccine Trials; FDA scandal: board members with drug maker ties voted to approve drug that's killing women; FDA: Drug Companies Faked Thousands of Drug Documents; Dangerous Banned Vaccine Repackaged and Given New Name; Drug Giants Fined \$11 Billion for Criminal Wrongdoing; Big Pharma to Start Charging \$1 Million Per Patient for Gene Therapy Drugs; Big Pharma's profiteering has reached the breaking point: 45 percent of Americans can no longer afford prescriptions; Big Pharma Continues Drug Experiments in Underdeveloped Nations for Profit; Big Pharma Wants You on Pills and Shots For Life; The Drugs Don't Work: a Modern Medical Scandal.

What is happening is sheer madness. The British Health Protection Agency (HPA) has even called for babies to be inoculated against whooping cough at birth because of an epidemic but what they don't say is that the epidemic is happening to *vaccinated children*. Oh, the vaccine obviously doesn't work if we give it at two months so we'll give it at birth – that will fix it. The UK *Guardian* reported:

The Health Protection Agency (HPA) has asked the government's vaccination advisers to look at a number of options including immunising newborns. The [whooping cough] vaccination is usually given to babies at two, three and four months as part of a five-in-one dose, which also covers tetanus, polio, diphtheria and Haemophilus influenzae type B. A booster is given before children start school.

The government's joint committee on vaccination and immunisation [the infamous JCVI] is also looking at whether to immunise pregnant women and the families of newborns and offer boosters for teenagers. It has recommended the inoculation of healthcare workers in close contact with babies.

*Five-in-one dose?? What??* It is immune system homicide. But when people challenge the insanity

of the system turns its fire on them in unison – doctors, medical associations, government agencies, politicians, Big Pharma and media. Dr Andrew Wakefield, a Canadian-trained gastroenterologist, was vilified and eventually struck off by the General Medical Council (GMC) after rightly making a connection between mercury in vaccines and autism which has soared in unison with mercury in vaccines. The GMC trumped up a spurious ‘professional misconduct’ charge as an excuse to do the bidding of its Big Pharma masters who would have been desperate to avoid the exposure of their health-destroying vaccines and all the Big Pharma-destroying law suits that would follow. Wakefield questioned the impact of the combined measles, mumps and rubella vaccine, or ‘MMR’ in terms of both autism and bowel problems and only the corrupt or idiotic could fail to see the connection between mercury in vaccines and autism. Dr Rashid Buttar told the Congressional Reform and Oversight Hearing Subcommittee on Wellness and Human Rights about his amazing results from treating autism simply by removing mercury from children’s bodies. His own son, Abi, made a full recovery from autism after mercury detoxification. Dr Bob Nash, chairman of the American Board of Clinical Metal Toxicology, said: ‘When 31 children recover from a devastating disease by a simple transdermal treatment that detoxifies metals, then common sense dictates that perhaps metals are involved.’ Not to the Big Pharma cabal it doesn’t. They know about the link, but they just don’t want the public to know. Instead the UK Advertising Standards Authority (ASA) ordered the website *BabyJabs.co.uk* to remove information that quoted evidence of a link between vaccines and autism including that by Dr Wakefield. The ASA is the ‘self-regulatory organisation of the UK advertising industry’ – an industry that attracts enormous sums of money from Big Pharma advertising. ‘Scientists’ in the US and UK are also using a computerised global monitoring system which can track all social media activity challenging or questioning the vaccine lies and report this to the authorities. Who has provided the funding? The *Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation*. This man needs to have the spotlight turned on him big-time. But while all this denial and cover-up goes on about the link between vaccines and autism, families are being paid millions in compensation after children develop autism in the wake of vaccinations. The US Federal Vaccine Injury Compensation Program (an arm of the cover-up) awarded millions to two children in January 2013 who developed vaccine-related autism, but at the same time it refused to admit that vaccines cause autism because then the floodgates would open. Both of these cases were ‘unpublished’ to keep the contents of medical records and other evidence from public scrutiny. The evitable happened in 2013 when it was announced that a vaccine had been developed for symptoms associated with, yes ... *autism*. Andrew Wakefield was further vilified in early 2013 when an alleged measles ‘epidemic’ broke out in Wales and was blamed on children not being immunised with the MMR because of Wakefield’s ‘scaremongering’. We were told that approaching a thousand cases had been confirmed and frightened parents queued to have their children vaccinated with the MMR including many who had refused it before. I heard idiots in the media condemning Wakefield for what had happened and fear was being promoted at every opportunity. But when the figures were officially published it was revealed that the cases were a fraction of what had been claimed in terms of laboratory confirmations. Measles had been misdiagnosed by an astonishing margin – by up to 18,200 percent according to one analysis. What about the vaccinated children that still got measles? What about the nonvaccinated children that didn’t? These were questions not asked by the mainstream media because that was far too complicated for them – best just to bash Wakefield and repeat the government line. The idiots at the UK *Telegraph* newspapers launched a campaign in the wake of the engineered panic in Wales to allow childcare and preschool centres to ban unvaccinated children under a ‘no jab, no play’ policy. Is there a vaccine for ignorance and stupidity? If so, contact *Telegraph* newspapers immediately. Another Big Pharma weapon in the drug-vaccine cover-up is the draconian British libel laws. Henrik Thomsen from Copenhagen University Hospital, one of Europe’s leading radiologists, was sued for defamation by GE

Healthcare, a subsidiary of General Electric, for what he said about the drug, Omniscan. Thomsen and other doctors could not understand why 20 kidney patients who had been given routine scans then developed nephrogenic systemic fibrosis (NSF). This makes the skin swell, thicken and tighten. One person died and others were confined to wheelchairs. It was later confirmed that the apparent common denominator was that all were given Omniscan to enhance the images produced by the scan. The Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency confirmed that there had been 20 cases of nephrogenic systemic fibrosis in the UK after patients were given Omniscan and five people had died. Henrik Thomsen now refuses to speak about the subject in the UK after being issued with a libel writ for what he said about the drug. Another ruse to overcome the now greater parental awareness about the dangers of vaccines is to allow children as young as 12 to decide for themselves if they want to be vaccinated irrespective of what their parents think. Legislation has been passed to this effect in California and something similar is being proposed for Texas. Put all this madness and corruption together and you can see why the following is predicted in the next few decades and I feel they are being optimistic. This comes from the Agora-health website:

- Cancer is set to claim twice as many lives by 2030 than it does today, according to official figures from the International Agency For Cancer Research.
- Your odds of suffering a devastating heart attack or stroke have shortened to greater than 1-in-3, according to the British Heart Foundation.
- Diabetes now affects over 220 million people globally and the consequences of high blood sugar kill 3.4 million every year – a figure which is set to double over the next fifteen years (source: World Health Organization)
- By 2030, a new case of dementia will be diagnosed every four seconds, according once again to the World Health Organization.

This and so much more is the result of toxic food and drink, stressful lifestyle and useless medicine. What makes it even worse is that it is all planned and calculated for reasons that I will be documenting.

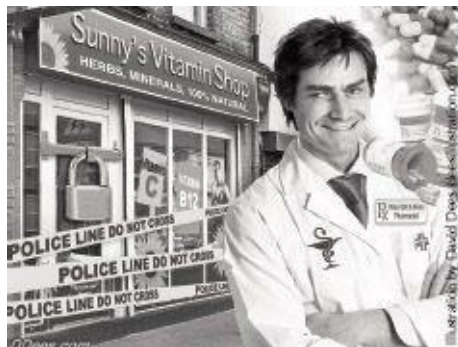
### **Crushing the alternative**

When your aim is to poison, irradiate and destroy the immune systems of the target human population the last thing you want is for alternatives to be available. You want all humans in your net, not only those that are solid-gold asleep. This is the reason for the ongoing assault by Archontic officialdom against alternative methods of healing, food supplements and fresh, organic, nonchemical food ([Fig 532](#)). A major global weapon in this war on alternatives to the Archontic corporations which dominate medicine and food is called Codex Alimentarius ('Food Code' or 'Food Book'). This is in the process of banning access to food supplements of adequate doses and quality that compensate for the loss of nutrients in our food and keep us protected from the diseases these madmen and women are concocting in their laboratories. They are using the smokescreen of 'harmonising' food and supplement laws and regulations across the world. You will notice the emergence of 'international law' and 'international treaties' and this is the Totalitarian Tiptoe building the web of global laws in preparation for a global government. Codex Alimentarius is a Rothschild-Rockefeller front for Big Pharma, Big Food and Big Biotech to destroy the opposition. It was established in the 1960s by the Nazi war criminals Hermann Schmitz and Fritz ter Meer. Schmitz was president of the Nazi chemical giant, IG Farben, and Fritz ter Meer was an executive. This was the same IG Farben that ran the concentration camp at Auschwitz and Ter Meer had the phrase 'Arbeit Macht Frei' ('Work Makes Free') placed over the main gate at the camp ([Fig 533](#)). Fritz ter Meer was also employed by Bayer, an



IG Farben company created by his father, and, like Schmitz, Ter Meer was jailed by the Nuremberg trials for war crimes. He served only four of his seven year sentence thanks to the intervention of his friend, Nelson Rockefeller, the four-times Governor of New York, and he was released to become supervisory board chairman of Bayer and to help launch Codex Alimentarius which is hijacking global food and supplement laws on behalf of the Big Pharma cartel that includes the constituent parts of IG Farben. The Codex Alimentarius Commission was officially established in 1963 by the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations and the World Health Organization. It is recognised by the World Trade Organization which gives Codex powers of enforcement. These are Archontic Rothschild-Rockefeller operations the lot of them. We have Rothschild-Rockefeller fronts establishing other Rothschild-Rockefeller fronts with no public oversight while the world looks on and the global concentration camp is built step-by-step, day-by-day as the inmates watch sport and game shows while they pop their pills. The table is systematically rigged against alternatives to Big Pharma and I know of people making cancer disappear after the system wrote them off, but they have to fly around the world dodging the authorities to find safe havens where they can do their work of healing the sick. This is how corrupt and disgusting the system is, but then it is designed to mass kill people and medicate the minds of the just-about-living so you can see why those involved are so heartless and Archontically callous and emotionless. The Court of Appeals in New York ruled that it is fine for Big Pharma representatives to promote drugs for what are termed 'off-label uses' – those used not approved by the Food and Drug Administration. Circuit Judge Denny Chin said: 'In the fields of medicine and public health, where information can save lives, it only furthers the public interest to ensure that decisions about the use of prescription drugs, including off-label usage, are intelligent and well-informed.' What by a drug rep only interested in the bottom line and peddling his potions? He is going to be intelligent and well-informed about the possible consequences of off-label uses? What bullshit, but Big Pharma gets virtually whatever it wants. Meanwhile, alternative practitioners can say virtually nothing about their non-pharmaceutical alternatives without facing prosecution, big fines and even jail. If any health benefits are claimed or discussed for foods or dietary supplements they are reclassified as drugs – yes, even fruits and such like – and become subject to an impossibly expensive approval process by the Food and Drug Administration. My close friend Mike Lambert at the Shen Clinic on the Isle of Wight is doing fantastic work restoring the health of people that the system has tossed aside but *because* he is doing that the authorities do everything they can to stop him. This even includes the deeply corrupt Isle of Wight Council that forced him out of his premises in the most disgusting way for the personal ends of those who covertly control it. The contact details for the Shen Clinic are at the back of the book. I wrote about something called Salvestrols in an earlier book as a treatment for cancer, but in my view and experience these have been completely superseded now by the far more powerful and effective Resveratrol. This is not, however, just any Resveratrol, but the particular kind used and recommended by Mike Lambert. I have been taking them for a year together with something called Q10 (again not just any Q10, but Mike's recommended Q10) and my health has improved in fantastic leaps. No, I am not on any commission, not a cent. I just want others to have the benefits that I have had and those once with very serious and life-threatening diseases who were sent home to die by Big Pharma medicine. Studies carried out at universities in Germany, France and Asia support the potential qualities of this formula in certain types of cancer, cancer prevention, heart disease, and a whole host of other serious health conditions and concerns. Resveratrol-V, containing this formula, is available from Bio-Continuum.com. Another scam by the FDA is to rule that a natural substance is a 'drug' and then award exclusive rights for its sale to a Big Pharma corporation. This is what happened to an extract from a South American tree known as dragon's blood. The FDA classed it as a drug with a wave of the pen and gave sole rights to Salix Pharmaceuticals to sell it through Napo Pharmaceuticals of San Francisco under the brand name Fulyzac to treat people with diarrhoea caused

by HIV drugs. The same happened to the natural hormone pregnenolone which can help to prevent miscarriage. The FDA ordered that its widespread use be stopped and gave exclusive rights to KV Pharmaceutical who immediately increased the price by *15,000 percent*. This denied the benefit to a large number of mothers who could no longer afford it. What level of evil does it take to run the FDA? It is almost unimaginable. The FDA with its corruption and armed SWAT teams for added intimidation of its targets is nothing more than a fascist hit man in service for Big Pharma to destroy the opposition, steal nature and allow dangerous drugs and vaccines onto the market. It is worth watching a documentary about the systematic destruction of alternative health available on YouTube called *We Become Silent: The Last Days of Health Freedom*. Funny, too, isn't it, that drugs that can kill you and put you spiritually to sleep are promoted and protected by the authorities but psyche-opening drugs which, if used properly in safe conditions can show you the illusion, are banned. In fact, crazy of crazies, the federal government has banned the possession or manufacture of a list of mind-opening substances including Dimethyltryptamine, or DMT, the main active ingredient in ayahuasca, which is naturally produced (manufactured) by the *human brain*. Arrest that brain! This nonsense is designed to stop people using these substances to see through the illusion of the Matrix. The late great American comedian and deeper thinker, Bill Hicks, said: 'I think it's interesting the two drugs that are legal – alcohol and cigarettes, two drugs that do absolutely nothing for you at all – are legal, and the drugs that might open your mind up to realise how you're being fucked every day of your life? Those drugs are against the law. Coincidence?'



**Figure 532:** The Archontic network is seeking to destroy the remaining sources of nutrition and alternative health care.



**Figure 533:** Fritz ter Meer's contributions to humanity – concentration camps and Codex Alimentarius. But his friend Nelson Rockefeller thoroughly approved.

While I was writing this chapter the British Government's Chief Medical Officer, the system-trained, Big Pharma-trained Professor Dame Sally Davies, ventured the opinion that homeopathy is 'rubbish' and that its practitioners are 'peddlers'. This is no surprise because all government medical officers are Big Pharma groupies, but it is still a headshaker that a professor and 'Dame', no less, could be so bewildered, so utterly devoid of perception filters, that she can accuse anyone of 'peddling' when she gives her support to Big Pharma, the biggest and most profitable killing machine on Earth and far outperforming even the war industry in producing dead and maimed people. These, too, are casualties of war – the war on human health and human existence for billions. When did alternative forms of treatment ever generate a headline like this: 'Teenage girl wins \$109 million

payout after ibuprofen leaves her brain damaged, blind and causes 90 percent of her skin to fall off’? Professor Dame what’s-her-name brings us full circle as a classic representative of the education-medical-science-lawyer-media programming machine. She thinks that homeopathy is ‘rubbish’ because she has no idea what the body is or how it works and so what homeopathy is actually doing. She is another arrogant academic educated to the point of idiocy, and the system is full of them because it sets out to make them so. The education system brings them all to a certain level of programming – the base programming – and then off they go into their specialisation. Each specialisation of science, medicine, politics, law, media and so on supports the belief- systems of all the others because they have all been taught by the time they leave school and university that mainstream science, medicine, finance, law and authority knows best. This is, after all, where the ‘experts’ come from. All of these specialisations take their reality reference from all the others and so if parents are taken to court for not agreeing to have their child put through chemotherapy the judge will side with the doctors who ‘know best’. All this is reported by the media which is largely just another specialisation of the same base program. This is why the mainstream media slavishly follows the party line of science, medicine, finance, law and authority in general and produces a stream of correspondents and ‘experts’, including doctors, who spew out the program 24/7. The BBC has a ‘Medical Correspondent’ called Fergus Walsh whom I have watched for years parroting the Big Pharma propaganda and establishment medical line while being ignorant about his subject. It turns out he is married to a former GP who now works in the pharmaceutical industry. I can’t say that my spine stiffened with an electrical surge when I read that. If Fergus Walsh ever said anything on air that wasn’t from the Big Pharma song sheet I would expect him to implode immediately due to cellular shock. I wonder if there is a drug for that? Or a vaccine? Maybe his wife knows.



**Figure 534:** The frenzy of perception programming.

So this is the system of conditioning and preparation that moulds the minds of the overwhelmingly unknowing foot soldiers of the Perception Deception who, with their strings pulled secretly from the shadows, deluge the human population with a lifetime of propaganda and programming ([Fig 534](#)). This is done because the hidden masters well know that if you put bollocks in you will get bollocks out.



## Archon Politics

*There is only one good: knowledge; and one evil: ignorance.*

Socrates

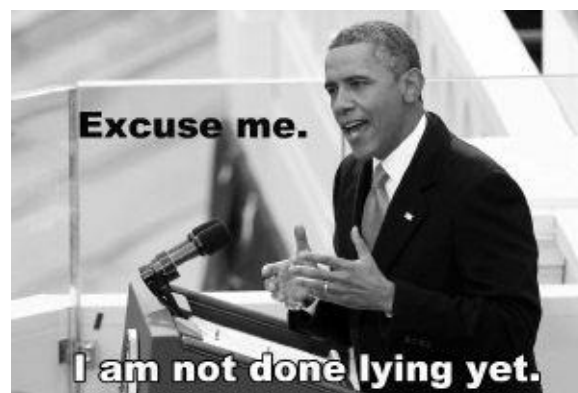
None of the system's specialisations or the system itself could function without laws to impose their will, programming and propaganda. This is where another offspring of 'education' comes in that we call 'government'. This is the specialisation of all specialisations (apart from banking) in that it has the power to dictate the structure of human society, how the money is shared out (if the banks agree), how the young are 'educated' and who goes to war with whom.

Well, in theory. Governments are really just the up-front illusion to kid the people that they have a say in their own destiny and who governs them. Yes, governments are there to *govern* – 'To control the actions or behaviour of: To keep under control; restrain.' Words are important because they are vibrational information fields that tell you a great deal about the true meaning of a term or name. People have to be in denial that they are being manipulated for them to be manipulated most effectively and so the real power structure in the unseen has to be hidden by the illusory power structure in the seen. This is what is known as government and politics in general. Openly tyrannical governments can serve Archontic interests, but until the people can be brought under complete mind and body control the tyrannies are always open to overthrow by the masses who can see the obvious fact that they live in a tyranny. It is far more effective if you can operate a tyranny disguised as freedom and democracy. These two words are linked together to make them apparently interchangeable when democracy is anything but freedom. Democracy is an elected tyranny – *theoretically* elected much of the time. It is at best a dictatorship by the majority and usually not even that with the majority voting for parties other than the alleged winner. But what the people do at the ballot box or with the modern electronic voting systems really doesn't matter. This is even more true with electronic voting – because how do you know that what you press is what is registered? You *don't* and how people stand for this is incredible to me. Political parties and leaders tell you what they will and won't do if you vote for them and on this basis most people make a decision on who to support – apart from those that are so asleep that they vote for the same party every time without question. These political pledges are not like a salesman saying that if you buy this vacuum cleaner this is what it will do. When you buy a product there is a contract with the seller that says this must do what it says it will do. If it doesn't, you can take it back for a refund and if people sell shoddy goods in

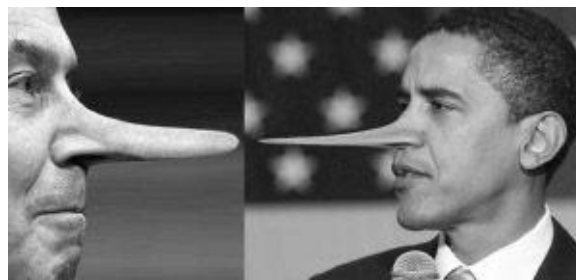
any number they can even go to jail. But with shoddy politicians it's different and they are far more dangerous than something that fails to suck up the dog hairs. The political suck-up (it rhymes with another political speciality) is the suck-up to corporations, bankers and other fellow bastions of human control, suppression and exploitation which comprise the Archontic hierarchy of professional parasites. The political system parasitizes off the labour and effort (energy) of the people and passes laws that allow the corporations, banks and the whole cabal to do the same. At their inner core they are all worshipping and serving the Archontic-Satanic 'gods' and advancing their plans for human subjugation (Fig 535). Politicians secure office through their corruption and mendacity by telling would-be voters what they will do in power, but the absence of any contract means that they don't have to do any of it. We see all the time that they mostly do the opposite – witness the reams of promises broken by Obama including not closing the fascist abomination at Guantanamo Bay when he said it would be closed in his first year in office in 2009 (Fig 536). Julia Gillard, the deeply Archontic Prime Minister of Australia, said before coming to power that her government would never introduce a carbon tax but then did exactly that (as she always knew she was going to). The Liberal Democrats in Britain said they wouldn't support an increase in student tuition fees, but then did so. The list of lies could circle the Earth many times. The absence of a contract means that all votes are irrelevant because you are voting for the unknown when what is said before an election is so blatantly not done in office right across the world. In the Gillard case a contract with the people would mean that if you say you will not introduce a carbon tax before an election then you can't do so until after another election at which you say you will. Yes, of course circumstances change and there has to be some leeway, but not with open and shut pledges such as 'I will close Guantanamo Bay', 'I will not introduce a carbon tax' and 'I will not support an increase in tuition fees'.



Figure 535: Archon strongholds all of them.



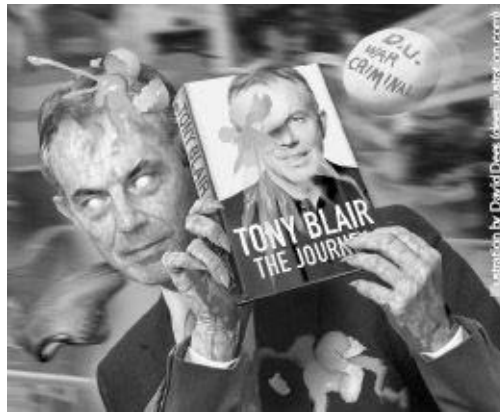
**Figure 536:** Barack Obama ... monumental fraud.



**Figure 537:** Liar, Liar.

The political system will never agree to such honesty and integrity because it has the Archontic agenda to advance although, once again, 95 percent of those we call politicians won't realise that this is what they are doing. The five percent are working for the agenda in full knowledge of the who, what, why and wherefores, but the rest will be doing what the hidden forces and manipulators want through desire for money, status and illusory power, or through ignorance, fear of an 'accident', or fear of their secrets (often involving children) being exposed if they dare to go their own way. There are genuine politicians battling within a thoroughly rigged system, but in terms of a percentage not that many because the system infiltrates the perceptions of nearly all of them to some extent and usually massively so. This is why politicians lie all the time ([Fig 537](#)). If they told the truth of why they are introducing this or doing that they would go to jail and the political system would collapse. 'We want to take guns away from American citizens while the state is armed to the teeth with high-tech weaponry because then we can launch our fully-blown coup in which the people will have to do what we say or we'll shoot them knowing that nothing can come back the other way.' As election winners go I'd say that needs a little more refining. So you see what I mean – politicians have to lie or their arses would be doing a fly-past. How far would Tony Blair and Boy George Bush have got with ... 'Forces that control both of us staged the fake terrorist attacks on 9/11 so that we can justify invading country after country and deleting the most basic freedoms of the domestic population?' Or ... 'We are announcing tonight that Saddam Hussein has weapons of mass destruction that he could use against us when none of this is true so you will support the invasion of Iraq to steal their oil and seize another country in the plan to control the whole of Africa and the Middle and Near East'. Yep, I bet the people would have been on the streets in droves cheering them on ... as the prison van went past ([Fig 538](#)). The genuinely Archontic politicians, as opposed to the Archonticly manipulated ones, also have to lie because they know nothing else. Their foundation technique and method of operation is inversion and lying is simply an inversion of the truth. This is crucial to understand when you are listening to political speeches and hearing their pledges and promises. You have to reverse – invert – what they say to hear what they are really saying. Others in the Archontic loop know this and so they are listening to the same words in a very different way. They know what when Bush and Blair say that there are weapons of mass destruction in Iraq that they aren't; that when Gillard says so vehemently that she will not introduce a carbon tax that she just as vehemently will; and that when Obama says he believes in a free society that what he really wants is an Orwellian tyranny. Jesse Jackson, the American 'civil rights' leader. No, sorry, that's too much, got to catch my breath. Okay, try again. Jesse Jackson, the alleged/self-styled 'civil rights' leader, is a perfect example of political inversion. He promotes himself as a man of the people, especially black people, and yet he is a man of the system and user of the system who is owned by the system and so is a servant of the system ([Fig 539](#)). Jackson, a crooked fraud, went on television in a blood-stained shirt claiming to have held the assassinated Martin Luther King in his arms on the balcony of the Lorraine Motel in Memphis, Tennessee, in 1968. Trouble is, he didn't. Jackson wasn't even on the balcony when King was shot –

so where did the 'blood' come from? *Kenneth Timmerman, author of Shakedown: Exposing the Real Jesse Jackson, said:*



**Figure 538:** If there is a half-truth in a Blair speech it's a typing error.



**Figure 539:** Jesse Jackson – used car, anyone?

Jesse Jackson was not up on the balcony. They even tried to show the picture of Jesse Jackson up on the balcony with Martin Luther King. That picture was taken the day before. It was a publicity shot ... He was not up on the balcony with Martin Luther King. He was down in the parking lot talking to a bunch of musicians – Ben Branch and others. When the shots rang out, he fled and hid behind the swimming pool area and reappeared 20-30 minutes later when the television cameras arrived on the scene. That's when Jesse Jackson told other Southern Christian Leadership Conference staffers, 'Don't you talk to the press whatever you do.'

Nobody had given him that job. He took that job. Call it 'entrepreneurial instinct' if you wish, but on the spot he realized that he had an opportunity to spin the events to create his own persona and create a possibility for him to become a leader in the black movement. He had no prospects at that point.

The next morning, he flew to Chicago and went on the NBC 'Today Show.' In the meantime, he had hired a public relations agent. So here is a guy who is in such grief from Martin Luther King's assassination that he comes back to Chicago and has the presence of mind to have himself taken from interview to interview in a chauffeur-driven car with a PR agent. The PR agent takes him to the NBC 'Today' show, he appears in a shirt that he claims is smeared with Dr Martin Luther King's blood and he says on national television, 'He died in my arms' – an absolute, patent lie.

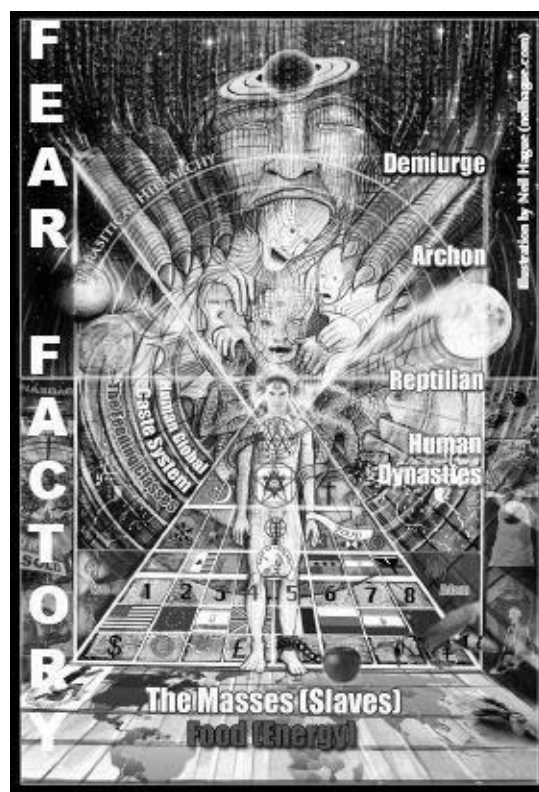
Jackson has not stopped lying, manipulating, serving his masters and becoming very rich ever since. He called for the Orwellian and much-despised Transport Security Administration (TSA) to be unleashed with guns onto the streets of Chicago to deal with a big increase in gun crime and murders

in the wake of some of the strictest gun control laws in America. The two are not unconnected, of course. Jackson also referred to those opposing gun seizure laws to bring about this same situation all over America as domestic terrorists who should be disarmed. All these points are straight off the wish list of the Archontic Homeland Security and Jackson was serving his masters all along while claiming to do the opposite. This is the political modus operandi of the Archons.

### **One mask – many faces**

The political system is a vital cog in the control system because it empowers all the other cogs, but it is only a creation, pawn and tool of the Archontic realm that projects its fake Matrix into our reality through Big Government, Big Pharma, Big Biotech, Big Oil, Big Food, Big War, Big Media, Big Science, Big Academia and Big Law. All these are run by people who have first been prepared and programmed by the education system. The Demiurge-Archons manipulate human society via their bloodline families and together they suppress and distort human perception while feeding off the fear and other low-vibrational human mental and emotional energy that their system is designed to generate ([Fig 540](#)). It is a perceptual-perpetual motion machine with humans as both the slaves and the power source. The Archons ruled human society through their royal and priestly dynasties for thousands of years, but the time came when humans had reached a point of awareness in which they began to reject overt rule by genetic hierarchy and, to a large extent, priestly hierarchy. There was a danger during this transition period that the Archontic bloodlines would lose their power, but they survived and prospered by replacing royal dynasties, except for a few that remained, with political dynasties and, crucially, political parties. When the few seek to control the many the power has to be concentrated or it cannot be done. The more you diversify decision-making the less power can be concentrated at the centre and the less the few sitting at the centre can dictate to everyone else. Globalisation, the European Union, United Nations, World Health Organization, World Trade Organization, International Monetary Fund and World Bank are deliberately created concentrations of power for the Archontic few to increase their hold over the human many. It is the same with their planned world government, central bank, army and currency. When the monarchies fell, this concentration of Archontic power was potentially in danger before political parties were established to fill the void. What are political parties? Concentrated power. The danger with the demise of the Archontic royal dynasties was that power would be diversified and people chosen for positions of administration and influence by the strength of their character and integrity instead of, as now, by the colour of their rosette and the name of their party. The concept of political parties soon put a block on any chance of that. Political parties are structured like all Archonticly-inspired organisations as hierarchical pyramids. The tiny few at the top dictate policy and personnel throughout the pyramid via their gofers and subordinates. Political party hierarchies simply replaced the royal hierarchies (in theory and officially at least) and the route into government was now by political rather than royal patronage (once again, officially at least). The major parties attract all the campaign funding from the big corporate donors who hand over their money with a whole web of strings attached and parties are also the focus of all the political media coverage. If you try to run for political office outside of the major political parties you are going to struggle for money to finance an effective campaign and you are certainly not going to compete for media coverage to get your message across. How many people can name another candidate running for US president in November 2012 apart from Barack Obama and Mitt Romney? There were actually many, most of them even attached to small political parties, but they were lost without trace to American voters. The money went to the Democrats and Republicans along with all the cameras and so, as a result, did almost all of the votes; but officially voters made their 'choice' ([Fig 541](#)).





**Figure 540:** The structure of control. Human society is a fear factory – by design.

Any serious would-be member of Congress or Parliament, let alone any future president, prime minister or other member of government, has to first join a major political party – the two (mostly) or three (sometimes) in every country with any chance of winning an election. The first part is easy, you just apply to join, pay your membership fee and you're in. But representing that party at a national election is far from easy. You must persuade party officials that you are the one who should run for office in their area and to do that you need to agree to present and promote 'party policy' which has been decided by the few at the peak of the party pyramid together with those in the shadows that actually control the pyramid. The centralised control of parties is now fiercer than ever and if you are not acceptable to the hierarchy the chances are you won't get anywhere. Let us say that you are selected and you are elected to Parliament or Congress. If you are to progress through the ranks from there to become a leader or spokesperson for the party, and potentially a member of a government, you must show what is called 'party loyalty'. This means doing whatever the hierarchy tells you to do in arguing for and voting for whatever they tell you. Personal beliefs and perceptions don't matter. You are not there to serve your conscience and the people who elected you. The party line is what counts – the party is your god – or you can kiss goodbye to any further progress up the greasy pole. Parties even employ people called whips to make sure that members of the party in political office vote in accordance with the demands of the hierarchy and the whips can threaten any potential rebels with dire consequences in terms of their career and even their secrets being revealed, if they don't come to heel. The Archontic networks in and behind the political system like to have politicians who are paedophiles and others with much to hide for this reason. By the time you get anywhere near the top you are already thoroughly compromised as you lie, fake and stab your way through all the other liars, fakes and hatchet men and women who were standing in your path. I experienced politics briefly from the inside in the 1980s and it is thoroughly and totally corrupt – breathtakingly so. This includes moral-high-ground, purest-of-the-pure self-delusionals such as the Green Party. The political system like everything in this reality is a waveform construct resonating within a particular (low vibrational) frequency band and you have to be a very strong person in terms of your values and integrity for you not to be vibrated into line in the same way that the strongest frequency entrains the others. I have watched even those who entered politics for apparently genuine reasons be turned with the years into

everything they once abhorred. The political parties and their realm and methods of operation are so stitched up and corrupt that the originally genuine persuade themselves that they have to 'compromise' to get things done and progress up the party to a position where they can change things. But one compromise follows another and by the time they get into a position to 'change things' they have become everything they once wanted to change. Others are corrupt from the start and want to be in politics for their own ends. These people are willing to do and say anything to secure political office and also a backhander here and there would do very nicely thank you. Politics is full of these people and they are used to constant effect by the Archontic networks. The leading politicians in the leading positions like presidents and prime ministers are chosen at a young age, often even at birth or before birth in the specifically-seeded upper echelons of the Archontic bloodlines. These will be the most demonised and Archonticlypossessed. Presidents like the Bushes, Clinton and Obama would have been chosen long before they even went into politics and the system manipulated and rigged to put them in the White House. Others like Tony Blair and David Cameron would have been marked down for British Prime Minister long before the public had even heard of them. 'Elected' leaders are chosen by the Archontic networks that spew them out all over the world and many will be from Rothschild, Rockefeller and other famous Archontic bloodlines brought up under other names. Picking your presidents and prime ministers way ahead of time knowing they will be 'elected' is not as difficult as you would think when you control the money, all the parties and the media, and you know the skeletons of all the potential rivals of your chosen men or women. Your control of all the major parties means that you control the apparently rival candidates anyway and so when you want to promote your chosen Obama as the young, new and vibrant wind of change you have him put against an aged dinosaur like John McCain with a running mate in Sarah Palin who could not win a debate if she was the only one in the room.



**Figure 541:** You are free people – you have a political choice.

## **One-party states**

The illusion of freedom and people-power is achieved by having the same force take multiple forms, all of which appear to be 'different'. The American system serves as the simplest example of how the one-party state is hidden behind the delusion of choice but they all operate to the same design. Firstly, let's have a look at this 'choice'. The United States has more than 300 million people and yet they are given only TWO choices (actually the same 'choice') on who is going to run the country? *TWO*? This is ridiculous, but perfect for the Archontic networks because two is only one more than their ideal which is ... er, *one*. If you are going to hide the one-party state then two is the least you are going to get away with and so two is the best option with the least complication and margin for error. The structure of one-party control is that you have two parties, or rather one party with two different names. Each party is controlled by a cabal in the background which is there to control party policy and select its personnel. Then these two 'party' cabals answer to a higher cabal and at this point the 'two' parties are actually the same one. The 'Republican' Party of Boy George Bush was dominated by a

group known as the neocons or neo-conservatives – people like Elliott Abrams (Rothschild Zionist); Richard Perle (Rothschild Zionist); William Kristol (Rothschild Zionist); William Bennett (Rothschild Zionist); John Bolton (Rothschild Zionist); Douglas Jay Feith (Rothschild Zionist); David Frum (Rothschild Zionist); Robert Kagan (Rothschild Zionist); Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist); Michael Ledeen (Rothschild Zionist); Lewis ‘Scooter’ Libby (Rothschild Zionist); Karl Rove (Rothschild Zionist); Donald Rumsfeld (Rothschild Zionist); Paul Wolfowitz (Rothschild Zionist); James Woolsey (Rothschild Zionist); Dov Zakheim (Rothschild Zionist); and Robert Zoellick (Rothschild Zionist). The Obama ‘Democratic’ Party has a similar group which I call the Democons – people like the Clintons (Rothschild Zionists); Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist); David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist); David Zbigniew Brzezinski (Rothschild Zionist, whatever he may claim); George Soros (Rothschild Zionist); and (currently) Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist). These groups (different facets of one group) then take their orders from the hidden cabal dominated by the Rothschilds, Rockefellers and others who own and control both parties. This means that no matter which party is theoretically in power through the ‘will of the people’ this Rothschild Zionist hidden cabal is in power ([Fig 542](#)). This is why you see presidents and parties who had opposed the government they replaced come in and do exactly the same. The agenda for the global Orwellian state continues no matter what the nature and colour of the government in virtually all countries because of the structure of hidden control that I have described here. Politicians have to lie to cover this. Obama attacked Bush’s policies and then came in to be Bush on steroids and Rothschild Zionist David Cameron in Britain is just a face-transplant of Rothschild Zionist ‘opponent’ Tony Blair ([Fig 543](#)). Even Blair revealed in 2013 that he was giving ‘advice’ to Cameron. At this level of politics they know exactly what they are doing and why, and they know they are lying when they make their pledges because they know that they are going into office to continue the Rothschild agenda and make it business as usual. This is a cinch without any form of contract with the public and if you throw them out at the next election for going back on their promises that’s no problem. What is your only other choice in the rigged party system? Voting for the other party which is also controlled by the same force ([Figs 544](#) and [545](#)). The ‘free world’ is an illusion. It never was and it never will be until we make it so by putting these networks and families under lock and key where they can do no further harm.



**Figure 542:** Two ‘sides’, one controller.



**Figure 543:** choices, choices.



**Figure 544:** choices, choices.

You see that I have put Rothschild Zionist after the names in control of both American parties. This doesn't mean that every single one is necessarily Jewish although the great majority are. I am using the term Rothschild Zionist to indicate those with strong connections, support and advocacy for the Rothschild Zionist cause and who are in the Rothschild web of influence. As Obama Vice President Joe Biden said while on his knees with his tongue out: 'You don't have to be Jewish to be a Zionist.' But the fact that so many Jewish people are in such concentrated numbers at the centre of both American parties when they represent less than two cent of the population is an elephant in the living room that most people are too uninformed or frightened to see. For those people here's a little hint ([Fig 546](#)). Rothschild Zionists completely controlled the Pentagon through Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, Deputy Secretary Paul Wolfowitz (the real power), budget controller Dov Zakheim and people like Richard Perle and Douglas Feith before, during and after 9/11 when overseas invasions began in the wake of the staged attacks. This group included the very people who authored the Project for the New American Century report published in September 2000 calling for a list of countries in North Africa and the Near and Middle East to be conquered in 'multiple-theater wars'. What a coincidence that they should be in just the positions they needed to be one year later at the time of 9/11 to implement just that policy. The Bush White House before, during and after 9/11 was controlled by Rothschild Zionists Karl Rove, Senior Advisor and Deputy Chief of Staff to Bush, and the convicted crook, Lewis 'Scooter' Libby, adviser to Vice President Dick Cheney (Rothschild Zionist). Many Bush speeches, including the one about the 'Axis of Evil' (Iraq, Iran and North Korea), were written by Rothschild Zionist David Frum from the American Enterprise Institute, a bedfellow of the Project for the New American Century. The head of the Federal Reserve controlling US financial policy throughout the Reagan-Bush and Clinton administrations and most of Boy Bush's was Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) who was followed in the late Bush and Obama era by Ben Bernanke

(Rothschild Zionist). Anyone think that Rothschild Zionists, less than two percent of the population, might have been running the country and orchestrating the wars that Israel and the Rothschilds wanted?? Both Paul Wolfowitz and Robert Zoellick (Rothschild Zionists) went on to be heads of the World Bank with Wolfowitz forced to resign in a corruption scandal. Surely not. Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist) is in both camps because although normally a Republican he has been advising Obama on foreign policy (killing as many people as they can get away with). Kissinger has been a major agent of the Archontic Cabal for the last half a century and more. William Bennett, by the way, another in the neocon list, is one of the two Bennett brothers that mind-control victim Cathy O'Brien describes putting her through the mind-manipulation process in which people at a White House cocktail party appeared to be reptilian.



**Figure 545:** The political system as it really is.



**Figure 546:** I don't see any elephant, where is it?

Barack Obama took with him to the White House his Chief of Staff (handler) Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) and Senior Advisor and election campaign chief (handler) David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist). Emanuel went on to be Mayor of the Rothschild fiefdom of Chicago, the political cesspool from which Obama and Axelrod also slid. His father, Benjamin Emanuel (real name Ezekiel Auerbach), was a Russian Jewish operative with the Irgun terrorist group that helped to bomb, murder and terrorise Israel into existence in 1948. A British official quoted by American journalist Wayne Madsen said father Emanuel's speciality was bus bombing. His son's speciality in the White House was also bombing – this time from the sky – so long as someone else did the dirty work ([Fig 547](#)). If only he had stayed with his original career the world would be a much better place even if ballet audiences would have suffered ([Fig 548](#)). Benjamin Emanuel was one of many Rothschild Zionist agents who were relocated to America after the establishment of Israel to produce children born as American citizens to hijack the US political process – people like Rahm Emanuel who has become one of America's foremost political fixers. His brothers are Ezekiel Emanuel, an Obama health (death) policy adviser, and Ari Emanuel, a Hollywood agent who represents the interests of 'radical' filmmaker Michael Moore, the Obama campaign contributor, whose film, *Fahrenheit 911*, glossed over the real story while another, *Bowling for Columbine*, was an attack on gun ownership in

line with the Archontic agenda to disarm Americans before embarking on the final military takeover. The Emanuels and Moore's mate, Obama, would thoroughly approve. Obama's personal advisors on policy, known by the media as 'czars', are awash with Rothschild Zionists and the ratio is almost comically greater than a mean average from less than two percent of the population. The themes, methods and structure I have described in America can be found everywhere because it is the global Blueprint – remember the story I told earlier of how 'competing' British Prime Ministers Edward Heath ('Conservative') and Harold Wilson ('Labour') both answered to Lord Victor Rothschild while one or the other was in Downing Street for the entire period between 1964 and 1975. Another ruse of the two-party-one-party system is to give each party an image for what they stand for and then have them do in office the opposite of what people think they represent. The reason is that if you have an image of being in favour of big government then people are looking and waiting ... 'see, look what they're doing – typical'. But if you get the party with the image of being against big government to introduce the more extreme big government then this is less likely to be focussed upon in anything like the same way. Obama and the Democrats had an image of being anti-war and pro-freedom and they have been able to go to war and destroy the most basic freedoms without anything like the protest that Boy Bush would have had – and did have – with the Republican image for being war-mongering freedom-busters.



**Figure 547:** Rahm Emanuel and his terrorist father.

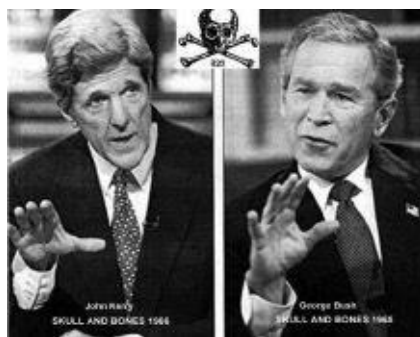


**Figure 548:** This pose is known in ballet as 'The Manipulator'.

### **All hands to the tyranny**

Rothschild Zionism is one of the most important 'cements' that holds the Archontic web together along with the networks of the Roman Church and its secret societies like the Jesuits, Knights Templar and Opus Dei and the Archontic power centres in Britain (The City), Germany, France, Belgium, the United States, Australia and elsewhere which involve a network of secret societies, paedophilia and satanic groups very much including the upper levels and most hidden levels of Freemasonry. One of the most significant in the United States is the Skull and Bones Society alongside the campus at Yale University in Connecticut with which the Bush family have long and strong connections. The father and son presidents are both Skull and Bones initiates and so is Obama's

Secretary of State John Kerry (Rothschild Zionist) who took over from Hillary Clinton (Rothschild Zionist) in early 2013. Skull and Bones initiates are a tiny, tiny fraction of the American population but the 2004 presidential election was 'contested' by Boy George Bush (Skull and Bones 'Republican') and John Kerry (Skull and Bones 'Democrat'). This is called 'democracy' and anyone can become president ([Fig 549](#)). When Kerry was questioned at a public event about his Skull and Bones membership the questioner was removed by police and tasered. A central part of the Skull and Bones initiation ritual is to lie naked in a coffin (death – Archons/Saturn) with a ribbon tied to your willy while you reveal your sexual secrets. These people are running our world. The control of political parties with any chance of forming a government is vital to the whole plan because then you can make at least most of what you do 'legal' – not decent, humane or justified, but 'legal' by passing laws that sanction whatever you want to do. Through the political system you can then also control the education system, banking law, corporate law, Big Pharma and medical law, who goes to war with whom and so on ([Fig 550](#)). As a cartoon that I saw said: '... you can turn any criminal organisation into a political one by simply legalising every crime you're going to commit.' I will expose at length later the Archontic plans for humanity which are so clearly unfolding today so we can have the awareness to scupper them, but I need to lay out the basic themes of what is planned here to put governments and politics into context. The Archons want a world with an enormously reduced population which is so chemically and psychologically programmed and genetically reengineered through food additives, pharmaceutical drugs and vaccines, genetically-engineered food, microchips, other technology and electromagnetic influences that they will be mental and emotional zombies on a scale that would make humanity today look wide awake. The masses would be kept in total poverty under the jackboot and 24/7 surveillance of a vicious, heartless global Police State peopled by those who would be themselves totally programmed to do what they do. We are seeing this now ever more obviously with the software in uniform. This plan for mass poverty is why the global economy has been crashed on purpose and countries like Greece driven almost overnight into extreme levels of financial and social deprivation. They intend to repeat this everywhere if we allow them to, by lack of action through lack of credulity at what is really happening. The Archontic plan is for a few staggeringly wealthy bloodline families to live in high-tech luxury served by the working masses entrapped in 'sectors' and stacked in high-rise 'population zones'.



**Figure 549:** Skull and Bones v Skull and Bones.



**Figure 550:** I repeat this image from earlier to show where presidents and other political leaders really stand in the hierarchy. They change the 'law' to suit the agenda of those that control them.

This is the real reason for the fantastic transfer of wealth from people and governments to banks (Archon families) since the engineered crash of 2008. If you are waiting for an economic recovery then forget it, because unless we intervene it is not coming because that is not the plan. The idea is to progressively make it worse and worse until they achieve the goal of total subjugation. Small and independent businesses around the world are constantly – and rightly – complaining about government financial policies, taxation and mountains of regulations and red tape that are making it increasingly impossible to survive and compete with the corporations; but this is precisely the Archontic agenda at work. Small and independent businesses represent *diversity* – the very antipathy of the Archons who want their mega corporations to control everything. The so-called middle class (many running small businesses) are now being targeted for economic destruction because they are nowhere near high enough in the food chain to qualify for the luxury Archontic cities. The plan is for no middle class just the mega rich and poverty-stricken. For those who shake their heads, look again. It is *happening now*, drip, drip, drip. The cost of everything is also being artificially inflated by governments and corporations, not least in terms of food, fuel and energy, to hasten the economic subjugation of the masses. People are already in desperate straits with children and families going hungry in America and Europe as well as in those parts of the world where hunger has always been commonplace. But food control = people control and that is what this is all about. History is awash with dictatorships killing the target population often through starvation. Millions died this way in the Ukraine in the 'Great Famine' of the 1930s when Soviet leader and Rothschild asset Josef Stalin set out to destroy peasant people who would not come into line. He blocked grain supplies and those that were available went to the troops preventing the peasants from revolting. Meanwhile, Stalin was exporting grain on a vast scale to fund his industrialisation. The Archon networks would not commit mass murder? They have been doing so for thousands of years at least. They are insane, without empathy or emotion. Of course they would – and love it. Many have observed that there is never enough money for people but always enough for wars. This is undeniably true and the reason is now surely obvious. The Archon families and their hidden masters want humans to suffer and die while constant wars and conflict are essential both to their plan for human enslavement and as an energy source. The British Conservative government of David Cameron is the personification of privilege imposing systematic poverty. Cameron said of the crippling austerity programme that he and his Chancellor of Exchequer George Osborne have imposed: 'We are all in this together.' Oh really? Cameron comes from a filthy rich banking family with serious connections to the Rothschilds and he married into the filthy richer family of Sir Reginald Adrian Berkeley Sheffield, 8th Baronet, a landowner descended from King Charles II. Cameron and his wife, Samantha, have a common decent from the Bible-mistranslating



Satanist James I – she through Charles II and his long-time mistress Nell Gwyn and Cameron through William IV. Samantha Cameron is also descended from the 19th century slave owner William Jolliffe who was paid compensation of £4,000 (£3.25 million today) for losing 164 sugar plantation slaves in St Lucia at the time of the Abolition Act of 1833. The Archontic bloodlines are weaved into the very fabric of the Establishment with Cameron also a cousin of his university buddy, Boris Johnson, the professional buffoon now Mayor of London. They both descend from the German ‘English’ king, George II. Cameron is the 19th British Prime Minister to emerge from the *El*-lite Eton College where royal children are perception-programmed. He was also a member, with George Osborne and Boris Johnson, of the exclusive Bullingdon Club at Oxford University whose members are infamous for getting blind drunk and wrecking restaurants, pubs and cars with the damage paid for by their rich parents. Their ritual chant is apparently: ‘Buller, Buller, Buller! We are the famous Bullingdon Club, and we don’t give a fuck.’ Oh, yes, I bet Cameron, Osborne and Johnson feel your pain ([Figs 551 and 552](#)).



**Figure 551:** Men of the people – David Cameron and Boris Johnson, the professional buffoon, pose in Bullingdon garb.



**Figure 552:** George Osborne, the Chancellor of the Exchequer imposing austerity on the population, with his friend Nathan Rothschild.

### World War III

The Archontic Brave New World was well portrayed in the 2002 movie, *Equilibrium*. This included the theme of enforced medication to suppress the mind, emotions and ability to feel empathy, and so turn everyone into pharmaceutically-induced Archons. The population – and the police state suppressors in uniform – had to take medication every day and it was technologically-recorded if they had or not. We are seeing the Totalitarian Tiptoe with regard to this with edible microchips that tell your mobile phone when it is time for your medication and with the financial incentives to label children with Attention Deficit Disorder and forcibly drug them. The German ARD television channel alleged in a documentary that Rothschild Zionist Amazon was using neo-Nazi guards to control and intimidate more than 5,000 temporary staff from across Europe at German packing and distribution centres. The programme showed operatives from HESS Security (believed to be named after Adolf Hitler’s deputy, Rudolf Hess) wearing black uniforms, boots and military haircuts, employed to police the workers at hostels and budget hotels. Programme-makers said that ‘many were afraid’ and they revealed photographic evidence of the guards regularly searching bedrooms and kitchens of foreign

staff even frisking them and accosting some workers to see if they had taken breakfast rolls. This is just a glimpse at what is planned uniformly. The Archontic world would be ruled by unelected bloodline bureaucrats and technocrats through a world government, central bank, global currency (electronic no cash), who dictate to a microchipped population. Power is being constantly centralised in all areas of human society to this end. Here you have the real reason for the United Nations, European Union and its like, and for globalisation, the World Health Organization, World Trade Organization, Codex Alimentarius, NATO, IMF, World Bank and European Central Bank and all the rest. The world Archontic government would own and control all the world's resources including all food production and fresh water and, to achieve this, the Archontic networks have to acquire all the countries that currently have the resource reserves. This acquisition of resources, land and people is what the wars in North Africa and the Near and Middle East are really all about. The excuses for them cooked up in the shadows for the politicians to parrot are just that – excuses. They want this sequence of wars to lead to a world war that would create a global Problem-Reaction-Solution, a worldwide conflict that would lead to a world government, central bank and army to 'stop this ever happening again'. I have been saying since the 1990s that the plan is to bring the 'West' into a conflict with Russia and China with the trigger in the Middle East – the location, in Israel, of the biblical 'Armageddon'. The United States has recently spent hundreds of millions of dollars building underground and partly-underground facilities in Israel with at least one of them going down six levels. All over the world are deep underground military bases (known as DUMBS) and whole cities in some cases and the same within mountains. There is also strong potential for US-China conflict in Africa with both working to seize its land and resources. I have long said watch for the rise of China because that is a crucial element in the whole planned Archontic scenario. China is a base of global importance for the Archons and their bloodlines. American Freemasonic hero Albert Pike, the Supreme Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry in the 19th century and inspiration for the Ku Klux Klan, is famous for a letter that he is said to have written in 1871 to Italian bloodline agent and Mafia founder Giuseppe Mazzini in which he outlined the three world wars that would lead to global domination. He uses the term 'Illuminati' for the Archontic networks:

The First World War must be brought about in order to permit the Illuminati to overthrow the power of the Czars in Russia and of making that country a fortress of atheistic Communism. The divergences caused by the 'agentur' of the Illuminati between the British and Germanic Empires will be used to foment this war. At the end of the war, Communism will be built and used in order to destroy the other governments and in order to weaken the religions.

The Second World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences between the Fascists and the political Zionists. This war must be brought about so that Nazism is destroyed and that the political Zionism be strong enough to institute a sovereign state of Israel in Palestine. During the Second World War, International Communism must become strong enough in order to balance Christendom, which would be then restrained and held in check until the time when we would need it for the final social cataclysm.

The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the 'agentur' of the 'Illuminati' between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Moslem Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel) mutually destroy each other.

Meanwhile the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the

point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion. We shall unleash the Nihilists and the atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil.

Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment be without compass or direction, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer [the Demiurge], brought finally out in the public view. This manifestation will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.

People will say that there was no Zionism or Nazism in 1871, but they miss the point of how far ahead the agenda is planned and the detail with which human society is controlled and orchestrated. By 1871 those on the deep inside would have well known what was planned for 1914, 1939 and present times. Pike was a Freemasonic associate of the bloodline asset Otto von Bismarck (1815-1898) or Prince of Bismarck, Duke of Lauenburg, who did much to advance the plan as the first Chancellor of a united Germany after the 1871 Treaty of Versailles. The Pike letter is quoted by Commander William Guy Carr, a former intelligence officer in the Royal Canadian Navy, in his book *Satan: Prince of This World*. Many say the letter was never written but when you read what it says about the circumstances of the Third World War it fits perfectly with current events. The Archontic families have underground cities to escape to while mayhem is unleashed on the surface which they intend to be nuclear in nature eventually. The Archontic networks have infested governments right across the political, religious and racial spectrum along with NATO and other agents of manipulation. They controlled Bill Clinton and Tony Blair who agreed to go to war; they controlled Boy Bush and Blair who agreed to go to war; and they control Barack Obama and David Cameron who agreed to go to war along with the leadership of France and other NATO countries. The US Republican Party is supposed to equate loosely with the British Conservative Party and the Democrats with the Labour Party, but while Clinton (Democrat) and Blair (Labour) went to war, so have Bush (Republican) and Blair (Labour) and Obama (Democrat) and Cameron (Conservative). Party labels don't matter. What has changed since Rothschild Zionist Nicolas Sarkozy ('Right') was replaced by François Hollande ('Left') as president of France? Nothing in terms of the wider agenda. Party names are only there to kid the public they are different while all sides follow the same Archontic path to tyranny. The permanent members of the United Nations Security Council which decides (at least officially) who can bomb whom are the United States, United Kingdom, France, China and Russia. These just happen to be major global players in the Archontic networks. Why on earth should the United Kingdom with 63 million people and France with 65 million have a *permanent* place on such a pivotal body in a world of seven *billion*? See previous sentence for answer. The American military has, with shocking levels of Archontic arrogance, carved up the world into a series of 'COMS' which are military commands designated to operate in different regions (take them over). There is a CENTCOM, AFRICOM, EUCOM, PACOM, SOUTHCOM and NORTHCOM. The role of the last is the military control of domestic North America ([Fig 553](#)). The United States had troops deployed in more than 150 countries by 2013 and 35 were in Africa as they continued the process of battling with China to take over the continent and its resources. The new warfare is through unmanned drone attacks and ever more are being continually deployed in Africa and the Middle and Near East with the US planning a new drone base (and far from the last) in Niger

near the border with Mali. It was revealed in early 2013 that the US had been operating a secret drone base in Saudi Arabia for two years. How many more are there that we don't know about? The 'COMs' are only temporary 'American' military designations. What we are really seeing is the regional structure of the world army being put into place through the Totalitarian Tiptoe. National armies are being merged and brought together in combat exercises (world army) and in joint operations (world army) against engineered targets to expand the orgy of slaughter and acquisition that has followed 9/11. The staggering levels (trillions of dollars) of military spending by America at a time when it is \$16 trillion in debt (projected to reach \$20 trillion by 2016) and so many of its people are suffering such economic hardship clearly shows that this money is not being spent for the benefit of Americans. The American military is not actually the American military at all. It is the Archon bloodline military paid for by American taxation and debt which is destroying the country. American wars overseas are not to protect Americans, but to advance the Archon agenda for global conquest and the plan is for American military personnel, resources and infrastructure to be transferred to a global command system when a world army is established. America has also been the hired gun to impose the will of the Archons across the world in the incredible number of wars the country has been involved in since it declared independence in 1776. Put 'American wars since 1776' into a search engine and you will see the enormity of the lie that constantly spews from the mouths of its presidents and spokespeople that 'America stands for peace, justice and freedom'. Once again, the Archons and their bloodlines invert and reverse everything and so those words really mean not 'peace, justice and freedom' but 'war, injustice and enslavement'. At the last the count the United States was either fighting, or supporting others in fighting, 74 different wars and conflicts and that is without all the covert operations they won't admit to. Two of the US 'COMs' are CENTCOM which involves Egypt, the Arabian Peninsula and the Middle and Near East, and AFRICOM which covers the whole of Africa except for Egypt. These American (world army) 'COMs' are, together with Britain, France and the rest of NATO, behind the fake 'Arab Spring' that has torn asunder country after country in precisely the target areas as Archontic politicians parrot the excuses for the Archontic military to go in and cause the dominoes to fall ([Fig 554](#)). The Arab Spring is claimed to have started with Tunisia in 2011 but by early 2013 the country had its first general strike in 35 years in protest at the actions of the 'new' America/NATO-backed Islamic regime and the assassination of an opposition leader. The Arab Spring was a fairy-tale from day one and Rothschild Zionist Google was heavily involved in manipulating events in countries like Egypt where one of the acclaimed 'heroes' who pump-primed the propaganda that caused the masses to take to the streets was Google's Wael Ghonim. His page on Rothschild Zionist-owned Wikipedia describes how he became an international figure and 'energized prodemocracy demonstrations in Egypt after his emotional interview following 11 days of secret incarceration by Egyptian police – during which he was interrogated regarding his work as the administrator of the Facebook page, "We are all Khaled Saeed", which helped spark the revolution'. TIME magazine named him as one of the 100 most influential people of 2011. Wael Ghonim was actually the head of marketing for Google Middle East and North Africa based in Dubai in the US-controlled United Arab Emirates.

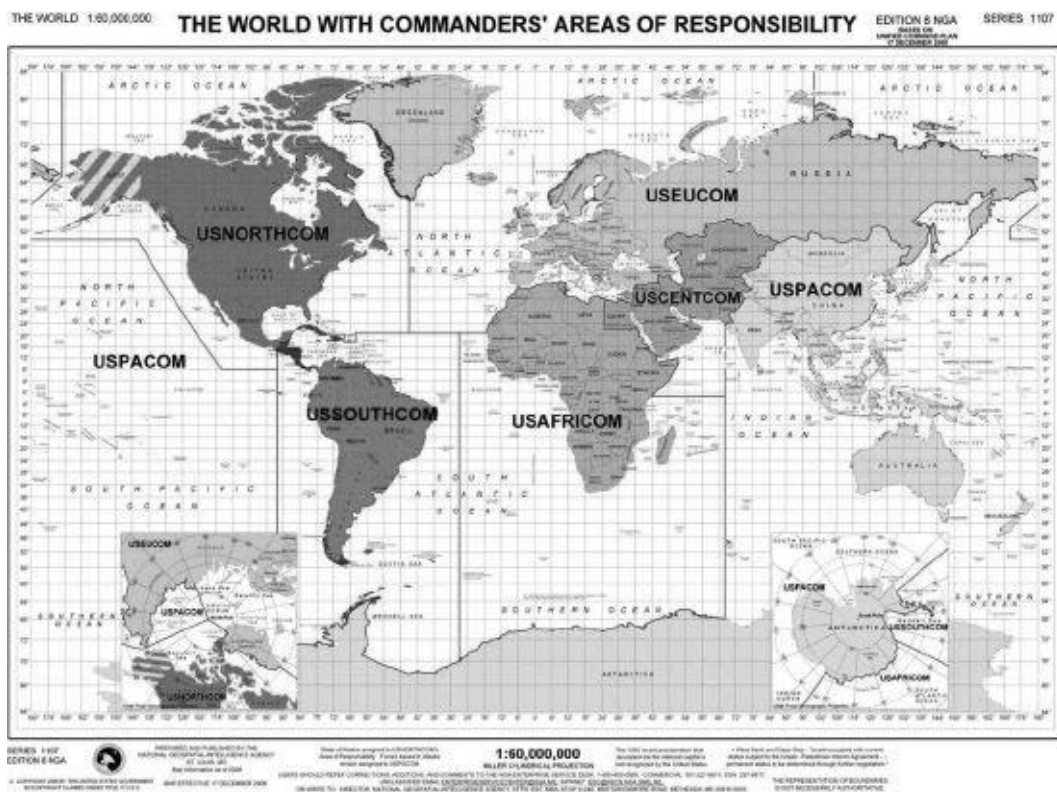


Figure 553: The world carved up by America (the Archon networks that control America).



Figure 554: The ‘Arab Spring’ was long in the planning to subjugate North Africa and the Middle East.

**Caught red-handed**

The London *Daily Mail* ran a story in January 2013 about leaked emails that confirmed plans for a chemical attack in Syria sanctioned by Washington that would be blamed on President Assad to justify a ‘humanitarian’ invasion of the country. The report was quickly removed from the *Mail* website, but you can see a captured image of the posting in Figure 555. What the story described was a classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. The report revealed details of allegedly hacked emails from the British and Dubai-based defence contractor Britam Defence revealing a plan ‘approved by Washington’ and organised through the American client state of Qatar to transport a chemical weapon (CW) to Syria that was clearly intended to be a Problem-Reaction-Solution to remove the Assad regime as they had been so desperate to do for so long. Obama had said that a chemical attack by Assad would be the ‘red line’ that would trigger military intervention and the on-the-team French President Francois Hollande followed suit. He agreed that the use of chemical weapons would be ‘a legitimate reason for direct intervention’. Israel naturally said something similar – any excuse for a war. The emails were revealed by a German hacker and were alleged to be correspondence between David Goulding, the Britam Defence Business Development Director, and Philip Doughty, the company’s founder. This was the exchange:



Figure 555: The *Mail* story – now you see it, now you don't.

Phil

We've got a new offer. It's about Syria again. Qataris propose an attractive deal and swear that the idea is approved by Washington.

We'll have to deliver a CW to Homs, a Soviet origin g-shell from Libya similar to those that Assad should have. They want us to deploy our Ukrainian personnel that should speak Russian and make a video record.

Frankly, I don't think it's a good idea but the sums proposed are enormous. Your opinion?

Kind regards

David

Why would 'the Qataris', in other words US puppet Emir Sheikh Hamad bin Khalifa Al Thani, the conduit for funding and arming the 'rebels' in Syria and Libya, want to pay enormous sums for a chemical weapon to be delivered to Homs in Syria, one of the centres of 'rebel' operations? There can be only one reason when it was obviously not for the Assad regime and note how the brief was to produce a weapon 'similar to those that Assad should have'. Britam admitted that its computer system had been hacked but denied that the emails were genuine. I don't believe them. An alleged software systems administrator who said he had checked the technical details of how the Britam email was routed said: 'I have to admit that the email does indeed look genuine ... all these facts check out. So

with Mythbusters objectivity I have to call this one plausible.’ Other leaked documents included what was described as ‘extremely personal information’ and details of some Britam employees that appeared to show they were mercenaries. The United States, Britain and NATO work with a whole web of ‘private defence contractors’ who are nothing more than extensions of the military under other names – the infamous Halliburton, once headed by Dick Cheney, and Blackwater, later called Xe and now Academi, are the best-known, but there are so many others. Blackwater keeps changing its name to cover the tracks of its infamy. As actor Kenneth Williams said in a *Carry On* film: ‘Infamy, infamy, they’ve all got it infamy.’ The Western media ignored the Britam email story apart from that *Daily Mail* report which was quickly removed. A false-flag chemical weapons attack had been on the cards for a while and you can get a good idea about what is planned by listening to the ‘red lines’ these people announce. They say that if their target does this or that it will justify a military attack and then you just get someone else go and do this or that. Those that hacked the emails made it very much more difficult to get away with it in Syria and that’s why the mainstream media wouldn’t touch the story. This is all related to what General Wesley Clark said in the television interview in 2007 about the Pentagon planning to attack and destroy the governments in seven countries in five years – Iraq, Syria, Lebanon, Libya, Somalia, Sudan and Iran. Remember Clark was describing a plan hatched during the Republican administration of Boy Bush and yet exactly the same plan targeting the same listed countries has continued under ‘Democrat’ Obama in America’s one-party state ([Fig 556](#)). You just knew that eventually the claim would be made that Assad had used chemical weapons against civilians because these people are nothing if not predictable. The claim based on ‘evidence’ supplied by, yes, Britain and France, was duly made in the hope of justifying what they are aching to do; but then came an interview with Carla del Ponte, a member of a UN panel investigating in Syria, in which she said there were ‘strong, concrete suspicions’ that the Syrian *rebels* had used sarin nerve gas. ‘This was use on the part of the opposition, the rebels, not by the government authorities’, she told Swiss-Italian TV. A CNN report in December 2012 revealed how the Pentagon was training Syrian rebels in the use of chemical weapons. It said:



**Figure 556:** The wish list during the Bush administration has been continued by his ‘opponent’ Obama.

The training [in chemical weapons], which is taking place in Jordan and Turkey, involves how to monitor and secure stockpiles and handle weapons sites and materials, according to the sources. Some of the contractors are on the ground in Syria working with the rebels to monitor some of the sites, according to one of the officials. The nationality of the trainers was not disclosed, though the officials cautioned against assuming all are American.

White House spokesman (propagandist) Jay Carney said they were ‘highly sceptical of any suggestions that the opposition used chemical weapons’ and they believed that Assad was responsible.

True to form the US announced again in June, 2013 (with no evidence) that Assad had used chemical weapons and Obama said that they would now supply weapons to the ‘rebels’ (officially and in greater number, that is, rather than covertly as up to that point). At the same time the European Union dropped its ban on weapons supplies to the ‘rebels’ with Britain leading the way. All this happened as Assad troops were retaking locations held by the ‘rebels’ and the Archontic plan was going pear-shaped. Another point: why would Assad even think of using chemical weapons when he knew that it would give his global enemies just the excuse they wanted to destroy him? He would be crazy – and he isn’t. Israel launched bomb attacks on Syria in May, 2013 in the hope that the Syrian army would be weakened and seeking a Syrian retaliation that could lead to all-out war. This was reported as a unilateral attack by the psychopaths of Tel Aviv, but it would have been sanctioned behind the scenes by the usual suspects – the US, Britain, Canada and NATO in general. Obama confirmed as much after the attacks when he said that the US ‘coordinates closely’ with Israel. Israeli planes bombed locations around the Syrian capital Damascus in their second attack in three days and claimed to have destroyed stockpiles of Iranian-made guided missiles intended for the Lebanese militant group Hezbollah. They produced no evidence of this and Lebanon is another target on the must-have list.

Syria is not a war caused by ‘rebels’ within the country just as the Libyan ‘revolution’ was not. They are part of a systematic fake ‘Arab Spring’ takeover of the whole of Africa and the Middle and Near East by forces working through the United States, Israel and NATO (all the same thing if you go high enough or deep enough). I have been exposing this agenda in my books for years and the military intervention in Mali was only one example of what is planned for country after country in Africa, orchestrated through the US AFRICOM network in league with NATO countries. Watch out South Africa because they want you, too. They want *everything* because they are insane. The French action in Mali was only the French arm of the Archon networks serving the global agenda and seeking to secure abundant natural resources including gold and uranium reserves. In another you-couldn’t-make-it-up moment the Archontic French President Francois Hollande, who sent in the troops, was given a UNESCO peace prize for his ‘valuable contribution to peace and stability in Africa’ by going to war, making thousands of Malians homeless and, according to Amnesty International, imposing ‘serious human rights breaches’ including the killing of children. *Inversion, inversion, inversion*. The Archon networks usually manufacture a different excuse for each new country although with Libya and Syria it was exactly the same. ‘Rebels’ funded and armed by the US and NATO (via Qatar, Turkey and Saudi Arabia) start attacking government targets and when the government returns fire the forces behind the ‘rebels’ scream through their compliant and ignorant media ‘Gaddafi/Assad is killing his own people’. They then use this ‘humanitarian’ excuse to send the boys in to slaughter the innocent and steal oil reserves and other assets. They did this in Libya and they have been desperate to do this in Syria but it has not been as easy as they thought and so they planned to covertly arrange a chemical attack to say ‘we have to send in NATO to stop Assad killing his own people with chemical weapons’. No wonder the *Daily Mail* article was removed so quickly. When their game is exposed they lose their cover stories. Conspiracies are so often dismissed in real time only to be confirmed with hindsight, but at the very moment a past conspiracy is being acknowledged any claims to real time conspiracies go on being dismissed. This is schizophrenic doublethink yet again. It is now officially confirmed that when Egypt’s President Nasser seized and nationalised the Suez Canal in 1956 there was a conspiracy between Israel, Britain and France to take it back. The agreement, called the Protocol of Sèvres, was that Israel would invade Egypt and then Britain and France would say that if the fighting didn’t stop they would send troops to ‘save the canal’. This is precisely what happened, but anyone exposing the collusion at the time would have been called a loony conspiracy theorist. By the way, as the Israeli troops were withdrawing from Egypt after the ceasefire they destroyed roads, railways, telephone lines and the villages of Abu Ageila and El Quseima, and stole six railway locomotives. Oh, just another



day in Tel Aviv then.



**Figure 557:** Arch manipulator Brzezinski.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, the Archontic asset and co-founder of the Trilateral Commission with David Rockefeller, admitted in a French magazine interview that when he was Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor from 1977 to 1981 he had trained and armed Afghan 'rebels' to fight the then Soviet-satellite regime in the capital Kabul to give the Soviet Union 'their Vietnam' ([Fig 557](#)). This was done in collusion with Britain's MI6 and Pakistan's Inter-Services Intelligence (ISI) which had close connections to 9/11 'terrorist leader' Mohamed Atta, a man who was such an Islamic fanatic that he had an American girlfriend, took cocaine, drank heavily and his favourite food was pork. Brzezinski's plan was to make the Soviets invade to protect their Afghan satellite and then bog them down in a war they couldn't win. The Brzezinski armed and trained Afghan 'rebels' later became known as the Mujahedeen/Taliban/'Al-Qaeda'. During the Reagan-Father Bush regime that followed Carter's, US Intelligence arranged for a man called Osama bin Laden to travel from Saudi Arabia to lead the Mujahedeen in the long and bloody war with the Soviets. The Bin Laden family were friends and associates of the Bush family, especially Father Bush, but when Boy Bush was in the White House at the time of 9/11 the former CIA asset Bin Laden was used as the fake villain and the Taliban-Mujahedeen demonised to justify the US invasion. There is no contradiction in this because there is a common theme – whatever is best for the Archontic agenda at the time. It suited the Archon families for Bin Laden and the Mujahedeen to be heroes when they were fighting the Soviet Union through the 1980s after the Soviets invaded to shore up their regime in Kabul; but then it suited them after 9/11 to cast them as demons that American forces had to be despatched to trounce in the 'war on terror' ([Fig 558](#)). In the same way, the 'war on terror' was supposed to wage war against 'Islamic terrorists' and 'Al-Qaeda', but the 'rebels' in Libya and Syria were largely 'Al-Qaeda' fighting in the interests of the US-NATO campaign of terror and conquest together with the Muslim Brotherhood. This is the same 'Al-Qaeda' ('The Database') which only really existed in any significant form after 9/11 because its recruits believed in its existence as a result of the Americans saying it existed! Even now it is more a name than a structure and exists to serve the interests of the Archon bloodlines even though virtually none of them will know that. When 'Al-Qaeda' (Western-backed terrorists) gained access to Libya's arms stockpile, including chemical weapons, they then had the chance to arm similar groups all over Africa and the Middle East which is just what the Archon families wanted to cause death, destruction and mayhem. A sickening example of the mentality involved is the Syrian 'rebel' Abu Sakkar who was caught on video cutting out the heart of a dead soldier, taking a bite and saying: 'I swear to God we will eat your hearts and your livers, you soldiers of Bashar the dog'. These are the sort of insane people that the US, Britain and NATO are arming and funding. Once Gaddafi was dead and Libya was secured for the cabal many of the 'Libyan rebels' (mercenaries) just headed for Syria to do the same there. The leading 'rebel' group fighting the Assad regime in Syria is Al Nusra, an 'Al-Qaeda'

offshoot to which nearly 30 US/NATO-supported 'rebel' groups in Syria pledged allegiance. The Muslim Brotherhood which is taking official control of countries vanquished by fake revolution and military attack has been a front for America, Britain and Israel for decades, as I explained in *Remember Who You Are*. The Brotherhood can also be used to stir up fears of an Islamic takeover when they are just stooges of the very forces saying that.\* They are a bunch of frauds. Many of the other people cast as Islamic terrorists to justify military intervention are actually people fighting to retain their lands from the Archontic locusts. The term 'terrorists' is just a label to demonise people when it suits, and to be ditched when it doesn't. This technique was plain to see when the Mujahedin-e-Khalq Organization (MKO) which has been responsible for the deaths of thousands in Iran was removed from the US Government list of terrorist organisations ... *because* it commits terrorism against the US target regime in Iran. Major General Amos Yadlin, former head of Israel Military Intelligence and military attaché to Washington, called in February 2013 for Israel to cement closer ties with al-Qaeda-linked 'rebels' (terrorists) in Syria for a united assault on 'the big enemy, which is Iran'. I have highlighted in other books how the divisions between Sunni and Shiite Muslims (the division stems from some irrelevant disagreement long, long ago) were being exploited by Israel and the West to divide and rule the Arab world and set it at war with itself. This is what Yadlin was talking about here when he said that ties should be strengthened with Sunni forces for a joint attack on Shiite Iran. Eric Draister, founder of stopimperialism.com, was right when he said that Israel and al-Qaeda are 'two sides of the same coin' creating instability and provoking violence in Syria: 'Israel and al-Qaeda are two sides of the US-dominated imperial system which has waged war on the independent nation of Syria attempting to destroy that country.' Major General Yadlin said that the ongoing destructive violence in Syria had brought about strategic benefit for Israel. But, of course – that is why it happened. The leader of the foreignbacked Syrian opposition, Ahmed Moaz al-Khatib, an engineer and manager for major oil companies, including Royal Dutch Shell's Syrian division, pledged allegiance to the Israeli regime if Assad is overthrown. Israel took advantage of the violence and chaos in Syria to give a US energy company a license for oil exploration in the Syrian Golan Heights which Israel has illegally occupied since the Six Day War in 1967. Israeli political analyst Yaron Ezrahi said that this was 'mostly an Israeli ploy to deepen its commitment to the occupied Golan Heights'. Israel has no intention of returning occupied land – only even further expansion ([Fig 559](#)).



**Figure 558:** The Hidden hand of the 'Arab Spring'.



**Figure 559:** The snake in the sand.

### **The Soros Doctrine (being cruel to be ... crueller)**

Readers of my previous books will be well aware of the heinous activities of the billionaire financier George Soros (Rothschild Zionist) who has become mega-rich by being a bagman for the Rothschilds. His real name is George Schwartz and he helped to confiscate the possessions of fellow Jews in Nazi-occupied Hungary while posing as a non-Jew. He has also worked tirelessly for decades for his Rothschild masters to advance the Archontic plan and part humans from their money. They call Soros a financial speculator, but since when does the word 'speculate' relate to someone who knows what is coming and bets beforehand that it will happen? He has a maze of 'trusts' and foundations that specialise in, among other things, training people in the art of civil rebellion. Not rebellion against the Archontic Cabal, however, or they would rebel against Soros. No, no. Soros 'rebellions' are against Archon targets to bring about a 'people's revolution' which, when all is done and dusted, has the Archon bloodlines in control of the country with their selected frontman or woman of choice. The 'Arab Spring', especially the early stages, was a Soros production ([Fig 560](#)). I have exposed in detail the Soros rebel-training web in concert with people like Brzezinski in *Remember Who You Are* and his funding of 'think-tanks' like the Center for American Progress (inversion) to direct the policies of the Democratic Party for which he is a Democon. He has also been a puppet-master to Obama along with Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) and David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist). Brzezinski has been an Obama mentor for decades. But I want to highlight here the Soros manipulation of the 'humanitarian' excuse to invade country after country. This began publicly with a Soros article in 2004 entitled 'The People's Sovereignty', published in the magazine *Foreign Policy* owned by the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace which was exposed by the Reece Committee investigation into tax-exempt foundations to be manipulating war. Soros' theme and aim was to replace the *government* of a country as a definition of sovereignty with the *population* of the country as the sovereignty. This may sound okay unless you know the context. Up to this point to attack a country was said to be an invasion of sovereignty if the government did not want to be attacked and why would it? The Soros scam was to have sovereignty redefined as the population and then you could invade a country on the basis that the target government was violating the 'people's sovereignty'. See 'he's killing his own people'. This was the scoundrel's punch-line in the *Foreign Policy* article:



**Figure 560:** Arab Spring – The Movie

But true sovereignty belongs to the people, who in turn delegate it to their governments. If governments abuse the authority entrusted to them and citizens have no opportunity to correct such abuses, outside interference is justified. By specifying that sovereignty is based on the people, the international community can penetrate nation-states' borders to protect the rights of citizens.

In particular, the principle of the people's sovereignty can help solve two modern challenges: the obstacles to delivering aid effectively to sovereign states, and the obstacles to global collective action dealing with states experiencing internal conflict.

Remember this was in 2004 well before the planned 'Arab Spring' that Soros knew was coming because his network was at the forefront of making it happen. Triggering rebellion is easy with so many tyrants in power waiting to be replaced by new tyrants with the population in the middle manipulated into unknowing and essential participation in what most of them think until reality dawns is a glorious revolution of freedom and change for the better. This redefinition of sovereignty is presented with the Soros doctrine of 'responsibility to protect':

... the rulers of a sovereign state have a responsibility to protect the state's citizens. When they fail to do so, the responsibility is transferred to the international community. Global attention is often the only lifeline available to the oppressed.

Yes, Soros cares so much about the oppressed. Only by being an emotionless genetic inverter is it possible to be so mendacious without a smear of conscience. Soros had outlined the takeover tactics:

- You decree that the people represent sovereignty and that governments have a responsibility to protect the sovereign population.
- If they don't do this, or your propaganda makes it look that way, there is an automatic transfer of power from the country to the 'International community' (Archon network).
- You cue your armed, funded and trained rebels to attack the target regime, wait for the regime to respond – 'he's killing his own people' – and say the regime has failed in its responsibility to protect.
- The International Community send in the military to protect the people (by bombing them shitless, as in Libya, and taking over their land and resources).

Soros and company don't want sovereignty for anyone except themselves and a world government. He said: 'Sovereignty is an anachronistic concept originating in bygone times when society consisted of rulers and subjects, not citizens.' What do you have to do to bring about world government?

Destroy national sovereignty. See the EU. What Soros wrote and called for in 2004 is now global policy adopted by the United Nations' Security Council and General Assembly in 2005. The way was opened for the Arab Spring and the international military intervention that has followed. Meanwhile, countries in North America and Europe can do what they like to their 'people' without any chance whatsoever of intervention by the 'International Community' (world government). Why? They *are* the 'International Community'.

### **Crazy is the new normal**

The control of global politics by mad people has created the madness we call the world. I had a personal experience of system insanity when the Japanese video game giant, Sega, blocked the use of an anti-war song at my Wembley Arena event in October 2012 that I wanted to play during a call for people to stop killing each other. This ban was not about money because the financial deal had been agreed and the final paperwork was about to be exchanged. It was apparently stopped by the 'brand manager' of a game series called, wait for it ... *Total War*. The reason for this decision was nothing more than personal bias and prejudice because Sega told us that they did not want 'their' music associated with a 'controversial figure' like me. Or the 'brand manager' didn't. When it comes to crazy, inexplicable and bizarre, the very fact that the original writers of a great anti-war song could sell the rights to a multinational corporation for use in a video game series called *Total War* takes some serious beating; but maybe that can be eclipsed by the about-faced bizarreness of the rights holder using this anti-war song in a video game in which war is sold as entertainment while banning the use of the song to call for peace and reconciliation at an event which thousands were attending. And if you want to walk the extremes of bizarreness and Orwellian doublethink, imagine if the person banning the use of the song in its true context considers the requester 'controversial' while presumably considering himself non-controversial, sane and credible for producing and promoting video games in which simulated mass-murder is presented as a bit of fun and a way to enjoy your free time. But then war itself has become a video game with mindless and moronic uniforms and 'yessirs' killing thousands of people in the Middle and Near East in remotely-controlled drone strikes while sitting at their consoles, joysticks in hand, on the other side of the world – just like the kid in his bedroom playing *Total War*.

*Hey, kid, you play Total War?*

*'Sure do.'*

*'You good at it?'*

*'Yes sir, got to level one.'*

*'You wanna job?'*

I hadn't focussed much on video games before but what happened prompted me to have a closer look. My goodness. One YouTube posting exclaimed: 'A 30,800 men battle in *Total War!*' Hey, brilliant. Lots of simulated dead people at nine minutes in. What fun. And this stuff does not affect the minds and perceptions of the young and others playing it hour after hour with regard to their attitudes to war and violence? The world is mad: it's official. And Total. It took me a matter of minutes to find the following comments by *Total War* players on a dedicated forum (grammar not corrected):

Love shooting up peasants with archers.. love the noise as the arrows hit the men and you see the blood splatter and some of them die. It is funny and satisfying to watch.

They're so bloody hard to kill, I enjoy killing each and every single one of them. Not by stakes

though, cos that's no work at all.

No, I'd rather just try to kill the enemy army by outmanoeuvring. Sure if the enemy general puts himself somewhere stupid I will smash him, if not I'll get him later.

I love killing any of the Mongols.

I like killing aztec warriors.

I love to zoom in on them as they march slowly into musket fire.

I love the sight of Mamluks dieing at the spears of my templars, and the sound of those horses... its just... oh whats the word? [Pathetic?]

I know all of us have that feeling when an enemy army approaches and you just single out an enemy unit approaching, and you just get that feeling that you want to elimnate them, either before or after the enemy routs.

I just have fun slaughtering them for some reason. I'll start custom battles just to annihilate them with artillery.

One forum thread was called 'Rejoice, for the next Total War game is *Rome I*'. How great, still more simulated people to kill. There is no way in the world that constantly killing in simulated war with the player having the power to dominate and kill does not influence perceptions of life and death, war and peace. Not with everyone, maybe (though probably), but at least with a very large number and this is all part of the brutalisation of the human mind to implant cold, callous emotionless Archontic perceptions. Look at the same mentality when military drone 'pilots' kill people they have never met and know nothing about by targeting them on the equivalent of a computer game screen in the cockpit and then 'elimnate' them, as the misspelt forum post talks about ([Fig 561](#)). You can see a picture in [Figure 562](#) of a real-life video war game played by the US military in Iraq with real weapons and real people and using the same language you would hear from kids playing *Total War*. The troops say before killing innocent people on the ground – 'Light 'em all up. Come on, fire!' and 'Look at those dead bastards'. This is what war is today to such a large and gathering extent. It is a video game with simulation and reality increasingly blurred in the perception of the players whether it be fantasy or very real. Body-Mind cannot detect the difference between real and fantasy in the sense that thinking about something or experiencing a simulation can trigger the same mental, emotional and physical responses as if it were really happening. So it must be with video war games and other forms of video violence, especially the more you play them. Seventy-two percent of Xbox game owners said in a 2012 US election poll that they supported more drone strikes on 'suspected terrorists' (men, women and children). One video game blog ran the headline 'Xbox 360 Owners Sure Do Love Drone Strikes'. I wonder why. The poll was conducted in conjunction with polling organisation YouGov to establish, in truth, if the programming was working. The head Xbox pollster was David Rothschild, an economist at Microsoft Research New York City. A toy company is also producing killer drones for children to play with when they are not using their Xbox. How helpful. Enormous numbers of children, young people and adults are gripped by this new epidemic of video addiction in which the body demands its constant fix of emotional chemicals produced by the response to playing the games. The global population has long been systematically desensitised to war and its horrors and the video game producers are just the next major phase of this. The Rockefeller insider who told a meeting of paediatricians in Pennsylvania in 1969 about the cure for cancer being found and suppressed also said that the plan was that 'violence, pornography and obscenity in the media and movies would be increased to desensitise people to violence and porn [and to] make people feel that life is short,

precarious and brutish.’ Violent video games in which the player can choose to be violent and merciless are a new level of the mind and perception programming that includes television and movies in which the violence can only be watched and not participated in or instigated. In that sense, violent video games are a further step along this dark and dangerous road. When set within this context, the decision to block the use of an anti-war song in an anti-war context while using the same lyrics for ‘wage war’ video games can be seen to take place within a society suffering from extreme levels of what Orwell called doublethink.



**Figure 561:** No words necessary.



**Figure 562:** The mentally ill play computer games.

## **Political schizophrenics**

It is the schizophrenia which makes it all possible. Such doublethinking, double-minds can easily equate someone challenging the madness as ‘controversial’, even ‘crazy’, while they daily promote insane objectives and believe themselves to be completely balanced and ‘normal’. The communal schizophrenia allows the perpetrators and believers of the madness to compartmentalise their minds, and thus their actions, by ensuring that the different parts of the mind involved in utterly contradictory behaviour simply avoid acknowledging each other’s existence. This means that there can never be any reassessment of self and behaviour. For example, drone pilots sitting at video screens at the Creech Air Force Base in Nevada can take their own children to school in the morning and then head for work to kill other children thousands of miles away who they have never met and know nothing about. American author James Bamford, who has written extensively about US Intelligence, said:

Death warrants for targets are signed by mid-level bureaucrats, and soccer moms and dads double as joystick killers. They operate in comfort and safety, half the Earth away from their targets and close enough for many to run home for lunch between kills.

Only shocking levels of desensitised schizophrenia can explain this – apart from psychopathy – but then that is something similar anyway. Talking of which ... Barack Obama and the rest of the global political establishment. There are other forms of mental illness that do not involve schizophrenia and in many ways these are even more extreme. I am speaking of those, like Barack Obama, who are not

hiding themselves from another part of themselves, but know they are lying when they lie and *know* they are being hypocrites when they are being hypocritical. They just couldn't care less. Obama's speech at the United Nations in 2012 was a wonderful example in that this mass killer and war criminal had the nerve to condemn others for violent extremism for either doing nothing or a fraction of what Obama sanctions in a month:

It is time to marginalise those who – even when not resorting to violence – use hatred of America, or the West, or Israel as a central principle of politics. That brand of politics only makes it harder to achieve what we must do together: educating our children and creating the opportunities they deserve; protecting human rights and extending democracy's promise.

It was like 'Evita' singing *Argentina*. You say what suits your interests in the moment knowing that it's all bullshit. Obama's aversion and distain for truth means that he can high-horse his way through a written-for-him Teleprompter speech condemning violence after signing off his latest kill-without-charge-or-trial list, agreeing to more deadly drone strikes against the innocent and generally overseeing the mass murder of people with brown faces. This is how far we have now come along the road to global tyranny with Obama now being presented with a list of people that the military-intelligence community want to kill with unmanned drones and the alleged president signing his name on the death warrants. They then give the order for the computer-game drone operators to seek out and murder those on the list without any evidence being produced against them, no charges, no trial. Nothing. The military say we want to take these people out and Obama says okay ([Fig 563](#)). Britain is involved in this drone war, too. The cold-blooded murder of anyone is disgusting enough, but they have killed thousands of civilians who are neither on the list nor have harmed anyone. This is happening all the time and goes largely unreported. Yet Obama claims his administration is the most transparent and ethical in the history of the United States (inversion). He said this while opposing a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) lawsuit that would make him reveal the alleged legal basis for killing people without charge or trial. The outgoing Defense Secretary Leon Panetta took madness to a whole new level in 2013 when he announced a new Distinguished Warfare Medal for drone operators sitting at computer consoles killing the innocent thousands of miles away. This medal is literally for being good at targeting computer technology to kill people – like a medal for getting to the top level of a video game. At the same time people peacefully protesting outside drone bases against the murder of the innocent are arrested. This is still more Archon inversion. Plans for the medal were later dropped thank goodness in face of opposition. How appropriate that either side of Barack Obama as he makes his State of the Union address every year are the symbols of power known as the fasces – the word from which we get the term fascism ([Fig 564](#)). This could not be more appropriate given the agenda of those that control this professional liar and fraud and virtually all of those he has followed in the White House. The word fasces comes from the Latin fascis or 'bundle' and it was the power symbol in ancient Rome although it goes back further ([Fig 565](#)). They were often decorated with laurel leaves and once again we see this behind Obama. The laurel is another major bloodline symbol and we see it on the logo of the cabal-controlled United Nations. The axe head on the fasces symbolised dictatorship and the magisterial power to impose capital punishment. The rods tied together represent individuality (people and countries) enslaved as one collective unit ruled by a dictatorship – the axe head. I have just described the European Union with its structure that mirrors the fascist symbol. Now why would the 'Land of the Free' have the symbol of fascism, the symbol from which the very term came, at such a prime location in its alleged 'democracy' (or republic as it was supposed to be)? And why can the same symbol be found in the following places, among many others?: the Oval Office; the Mace of the United States House of Representatives; the official seal of



the United States Senate ([Fig 566](#)); the base of the Statue of Freedom on top of the Capitol building; the facade of the United States Supreme Court building; the Lincoln Memorial; either side of the bust of Lincoln commemorating his Gettysburg Address in Pennsylvania; the interior of the Washington Monument; the statue of George Washington at the site of his inauguration, now the Federal Hall National Memorial; the Administrative Office of the United States Courts ([Fig 567](#)); the official seal of the United States Tax Court; the seal of the National Guard Bureau; US Army Military Police heraldry; the Grand Army Plaza, New York; the seal of Brooklyn; the state seal of Colorado beneath the 'All-seeing eye'; the emblem of the Knights of Columbus. Why? Because America is a fascist state masquerading as 'freedom'. It is the new Rome, and Washington DC is built on land that was called Rome and the location dictated by the Roman Church. Britain, Australia and the European Union etc., are also fascist entities in (ever-diminishing) disguise. All the rest is window dressing, cover up and illusion.



**Figure 563:** 'They think I want peace ... ha, ha, ha, ha, ha, ha ...



**Figure 564:** The fascist symbol and there are also two behind him.



**Figure 565:** The Roman symbol that led to the term 'fascism'.



**Figure 566:** Fascism in the Senate.



**Figure 567:** Fascism in the courts.

The man handing Obama the drone death list has been the necessarily cold and heartless John Brennan who was until early 2013 his 'chief of counterterrorism'. Brennan supported torture by the Bush administration and Obama wanted him for CIA Director during his first term. Brennan's views on torture would have made the nomination process very messy for the new man of peace and love in the White House so he made Brennan his Deputy National Security Advisor which didn't require Senate hearing approval. But in 2013 with the Obama mask now back in the draw at the start of his second term Brennan was made Director of the CIA and no doubt torture and drone attacks will subsequently soar. Brennan appeared before the Senate Intelligence Committee for his confirmation hearing in early 2013. The Committee is chaired by Dianne Goldman Berman Feinstein (Rothschild Zionist) who not only speaks with two tongues but two faces. One face/tongue demands the disarming of Americans because of the Sandy Hook incident (with its countless unanswered questions) and the other seeks to justify killing children and families in drone attacks by outrageously misrepresenting the figures. But obviously killing children and their families from the air thousands of miles away is not the same as in America – I mean, they're brown people aren't they and oppose the agenda of Israel? Protestors at Brennan's hearing were met with Feinstein's cold arrogance and dismissal – she does cold well. Keep serving your masters, Feinstein, you know it makes sense. Feinstein insisted that civilian deaths from US covert strikes each year has 'typically been in the single digits', but she produces no evidence to support that. She also said that 'for the past several years, this committee has done significant oversight of the government's conduct of targeted strikes' and had done its 'utmost to confirm' civilian casualty data provided by the executive branch. The Bureau for Investigative Journalism checked out this statement and said it could find no indication that either the House or Senate Intelligence committees had tried to secure evidence for civilian drone casualties outside of the US Intelligence community. The major independent groups investigating civilian deaths from drone attacks said they had not been contacted. You mean Rothschild Zionist Feinstein is not telling the truth? *Really?* As I write, America is at war with more countries and regimes than at any time since 1945 with drone attacks targeting 'terrorists' (civilians) in Afghanistan, Pakistan, Yemen, Somalia and elsewhere with more to come. White House Press Secretary Jay Carney announced in February 2013 that the Obama administration will not be releasing any more information about using drones to

kill American citizens. ‘I say, cleaning person, I am just lifting the carpet – will you grab a brush?’ Virginia E Sloan, president of the Constitution Project, summed up the situation: ‘We have this drone war, and the American public has no idea what the rules are, and Congress doesn’t know much more.’ It’s called a tyrannical dictatorship, Virginia.

The National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA) signed into law by Obama in 2012 makes it legal for the United States military to arrest or use force against any person (including American citizens) that *the state* says it suspects of terrorism and hold them *indefinitely* at an undisclosed location without evidence, charge, lawyer or trial. No, this is not a conspiracy theory. It is American law. *Now*. A ‘terrorist suspect’ in this context is someone who is alleged to have ‘substantially supported’ certain terrorist groups and associated forces, but none of this is defined and the coach-and-horses vagueness means that they can basically say and do whatever they like. Senator Lindsey Graham, a man with the brain power of a tumble drier, said of this fascist provision: ‘When they say I want a lawyer tell them to shut up – you don’t get a lawyer.’ This is a man who swore to uphold the Constitution as part his oath of office and yet can say this and not be fired. But why would he be? He might not be serving freedom, decency, fairness or justice, but in not doing so he is serving those who put him in office and keep him there. It is the few decent politicians that get fired. Obama sanctioned the murder without trial or evidence of American citizens Anwar al-Awlaki and Samir Khan in drone attacks in Yemen. They also killed al-Awlaki’s 16-year-old son Abdulrahman, an American citizen, ‘by mistake’ in a drone attack two weeks after his father died. Robert Gibbs, an Obama senior adviser and former White House Press Secretary, was asked to justify the killing of an American citizen, a minor, without due process, trial or even being accused of anything. The Archontic Gibbs replied: ‘I would suggest that you should have a far more responsible father if they are truly concerned about the well-being of their children. I don’t think becoming an al-Qaeda jihadist terrorist is the best way to go about doing your business.’ First of all you don’t kill a son because of the father; second the boy was killed two weeks after his father’s death; and thirdly how much inhumanity (Archons are by definition inhuman) can you have and still find it possible to draw breath? The US Justice [inversion] Department published a 16-page report in February 2013 outrageously and ridiculously seeking to justify drone murder without evidence, charge or trial. It said the government can order the killing of American citizens if they are believed to be ‘senior operational leaders’ of al-Qaeda or ‘an associated force’ (innocent civilians) – *even if there is no intelligence indicating they are engaged in an active plot to attack the US*. Obama’s White House Press Secretary, the professional liar Jay Carney, said: ‘These strikes are legal, they are ethical and they are wise.’ Like I say, crazy is the new normal, the new status quo, and the US president in the Land of the Free is a legalised mass murderer. House Minority Leader, the truly ludicrous Rothschild Zionist arse-licker Nancy Pelosi, said that Obama doesn’t ‘necessarily’ have to reveal that an American citizen suspected of terrorism has been killed in a drone strike and CIA Director John Brennan refused to rule out drone assassinations of Americans on US soil. This is the world in which we are now living, but most people are still oblivious of that. Even most of those who know about the killer drone assassination programme are not aware of the ‘night raids’ operated by the Joint Special Operations Command when trained psychopaths in uniform kick down doors and kill people with no questions asked on the say so of ‘informants’ who often name people they don’t like as terrorists to have them taken out. So many innocent people have been murdered in this way by the US military.

US Attorney General Eric Holder is a man you can trust with your lif ... er ... your freed ... er, well, there must be *something* you can trust him with, surely? I mean, does he ever take a list down the store and come back with everything you asked for? Come on, I need some help here. Anyway, Holder said: ‘It is possible, I suppose, to imagine an extraordinary circumstance in which it would be necessary and appropriate under the Constitution and applicable laws of the United States for the president to

authorize the military to use lethal force within the territory of the United States.’ Holder knows what is going on and as such that statement is outrageously disingenuous. ‘It is possible’ means ‘it is planned’. The British Government has in at least two cases revoked the passports and citizenship of British citizens living in drone strike areas immediately before they were killed by US drone attacks. It avoids the controversy of America killing British ‘subjects’. Opinion poll research revealed the scale of Obama groupie programming which has destroyed the anti-war movement that grew under Boy Bush. Obama can do the same or worse and there is not a whimper from those frauds who put their banners in the shed and locked the door behind them. Opposing war is for life, not for a presidential term. An opinion poll revealed that only 27 percent of white liberals in a control group supported the drone targeted murder policy, but that became 48 percent when they were told that Obama was doing it. The result was much the same with African-Americans and it was dubbed the ‘Obama cue’. A few people can’t control the world? Investigative journalist Jeremy Scahill, author of *Dirty Wars: The World Is a Battlefield*, was right when he said ‘one of the enduring legacies of the Obama administration is that he has normalised assassination as a central component of ... national security policy.’ Obama was portrayed as being against war when he clearly wasn’t, but this was the image that was promoted. He was going to be the antidote for Boy Bush, we were told, but he is also justifying his state murders and surveillance by quoting the Authorization for the Use of Military Force Act (AUMF) which was passed in the Bush era three days after the 9/11 attacks. Even the *New York Times* has called the repeal of this Act because it has ‘become the basis for a perpetual, ever-expanding war that undermined the traditional constraints on government power’ and results in ‘an unintelligible policy without express limits or protective walls’. How can Obama be so corrupt as to use a law instigated by the Bush Administration that he so condemned? It’s all a game to bluff the public while they both serve the same force. Note the use of the term ‘perpetual war’ which is straight off the pages of Orwell’s *1984*. President Boy Bush also changed the law to allow presidents to ‘legally’ order (we give ourselves permission) the assassination of foreign leaders. The fatal cancer of Venezuelan leader Hugo Chavez in 2013 was incredibly convenient at a time when the US and Israel were desperate to depose him for his exposure of their game plan. Chavez said publicly in 2010 that the Israelis were trying to kill him. Obama sunk to still more depths of depravity in February 2013 when he signed a Presidential Memorandum waiving a previous ban on America supplying weapons to countries that use child soldiers. A Presidential Memorandum is an order issued to the executive branch of government – that is how easy it is to make the abuse and killing of children or anyone else ‘legal’. This constantly-parroted term ‘legal’ means nothing except that killers and criminals have decided that they can be killers and criminals by signing a piece of paper to make their killing and criminality ‘legal’. The NDAA Act of 2013 specifically prevented the closure of the death and torture camp at Guantanamo Bay which Obama had made a major pledge to close when he took office in 2009. He never had any intention of doing so – his words were only aimed at getting elected so he could continue business as usual. It is worth quietly pondering on this fact: there is a man in the White House with the power over life and death whenever he chooses, who can jail indefinitely anyone he chooses via made-up excuses and yet we know little about his background – the official story is laughable. He has not produced a valid birth certificate to prove that he even qualifies to be a US president ([Fig 568](#)). The fact that blatantly fake certificates have been produced to stop the speculation shows that there is something on the original that he absolutely doesn’t want the world to see. Either his birthplace does not qualify him to be president or the father/mother on the document would demolish the official story. If you define sanity as balance and harmony and insanity as various degrees of distortion of that balance and harmony, then Obama is suffering from an extreme form of mental illness. He should be given treatment, not the presidency, and the same with ‘rivals’ like Mitt Romney and John McCain, both of whom are a psychiatrist’s life’s work. I think that Congressman

Ron Paul is way off the pace in terms of the bigger picture of what is happening, but he says many things that are clearly true about finance, the Federal Reserve and calling for the troops to stop killing people and come home to their families. Well, to anyone in control of their own mind, they are. But he has been ridiculed by the crazies who think they are sane with lines like ‘someone either give Uncle Ron his meds or take him back to his room’. You can see once again in the treatment of Ron Paul that wanting peace is viewed as a psychological illness while instigating and supporting war makes you a credible and ‘streetwise’ statesman despite being an instigator or participant in mass murder. This is only the political expression of using an anti-war song for a Sega war game while denying its use to promote peace and an end to conflict. The same applies to honesty and corruption. We have become so used to corruption – once again the new normal – that we have become sceptical and suspicious of honesty and integrity. As the British writer and actor, Noel Coward, put it: ‘It’s discouraging to think how many people are shocked by honesty and how few by deceit.’ The anti-slavery campaigner Frederick Douglass said: ‘I prefer to be true to myself, even at the hazard of incurring the ridicule of others, rather than to be false, and to incur my own abhorrence.’ He would never make a politician.



**Figure 568:** ‘Take the blue pill, the story ends, you wake up back in your bed and you believe whatever [WE] want you to believe.’

I look at country after country dominated by different cultures and religions, but I see the same common theme – the general population protesting against the actions of its governing classes. It is happening in Israel as it is happening in America, Britain, Greece, Spain, Italy, Turkey, Brazil, and more countries all the time. We need to put down that which divides us – the nonsense of race, religion, politics and fake history – and come together with the understanding that everyone is protesting against the *same* force which controls the Israeli Government of whatever party just as it controls those of America, Britain, Greece, Spain, Italy and elsewhere. *No more division*. We are in this together. Oppressed Israelis need to find common cause with oppressed Palestinians and the same with oppressed Greeks, Spaniards, Americans, Italians, Portuguese, British, Irish, Turks, Brazilians, Australians, Africans, Indians and others. Slowly, oh so slowly from my point of view, but quicker than ever before, it is beginning to dawn on many people what the game really is. Billions are being divided by race, culture, religion and country so that the Archon hundreds at the very core of the conspiracy can enslave and direct the lives of all the rest. If people will only realise this and act upon it then the House of Cards will fall because it is the masses who are holding it together with stupidity, ignorance, arrogance and child-like naïvety.

**\*Postscript:** As this book went to press, hundreds were killed in horrific violence in Egypt in clashes between the Egyptian army and supporters of the Muslim Brotherhood and deposed president, Mohamed Morsi, who was removed by a military coup. This was classic US/UK/Israel destabilisation

(divide and rule) in league with Saudi Arabia with both the Brotherhood inner circle and the army owned by the forces that control the United States which gives \$1.3 billion a year to the Egyptian military. It is no coincidence that Robert Ford was nominated to be US Ambassador to Egypt as the violence unfolded. Ford ran death squads to destabilise Iraq and the wider Middle East when he was stationed at the embassy in Baghdad and went on to become Ambassador to Syria just before the violence erupted there.



## Archon Zionism

*Always forgive your enemies; nothing annoys them so much.*  
Oscar Wilde

The secret society that I call Rothschild Zionism controls the United States Government and politics in general via front organisations like the American Israel Public Affairs Committee, an extremely powerful and influential lobby group representing a foreign power and widely known as AIPAC.

The United States Congress, the White House and the Pentagon are in its pocket and those who would rather not be prostituted to Zionism know the consequences of not doing so in the form of opponents being funded to oust you, getting a bad press and any secret you would rather stay that way coming to light. This is why we were 'treated' to the puke-making sight of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu receiving nearly 30 standing ovations for talking total baloney before both Houses of Congress in 2011. The 'representatives of the people' were 'singing', or standing and clapping, for their supper – pay-outs from rich Rothschild Zionist donors and the promise not to destroy them through the means I've described. Rothschild Zionism is a global network that operates across all borders and one of its most powerful and influential groups was established in the Soviet Union after Rothschild Zionist Lenin seized power thanks to Rothschild money and manipulation. This is known today as the Russian Mafia, Red Mafia, or 'Red Octopus', and it has a highly significant presence in New York and the wider United States with strong ties to the Rothschilds, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), AIPAC and Mossad. Robert Friedman exposed in his book *Red Mafiya: How the Russian Mob Has Invaded America* that the 'Russian Mafia' is really the 'Jewish Mafia' and he died of a 'tropical disease' after people he named put a price on his head. Friedman's work was echoed by Jewish writer Laura Radanko, a long-time researcher of the Russian Mafia and author of *The Russian Mafia in America*:

During the detente days of the early 1970s, when Soviet leader Leonid Brezhnev had agreed to allow the limited emigration of Soviet Jews, thousands of hard-core criminals, many of them released from Soviet Gulags by the KGB, took advantage of their nominal Jewish status to swarm into the United States ...

In the 1970s, more than forty thousand Russian Jews settled in Brighton Beach [in New York]. It was under the shadow of the elevated subway tracks on Brighton Beach Avenue, bustling with Russian meat markets, vegetable pushcarts, and bakeries, that the Russian gangsters resumed their careers as professional killers, thieves, and scoundrels.

Radanko says that there are 30 Russian crime syndicates operating in the United States with major ones in New York, Miami, San Francisco, Los Angeles and Denver. Another tide of Russian Zionists relocated to the US in the 1990s, among them former KGB officers and veterans of the Soviet war in Afghanistan. They and their successors are so merciless that it is said 'they will shoot people just to see if their guns work'. More empathy-deleted psychopaths, in other words. This makes it easier to understand why American politicians jump to attention when the Zionists speak. There are many 'incentives' to do this and not all of them are financial. Israel is of course the 'spiritual' home of the Rothschild Zionists – Russian and otherwise – and a safe place to run when trouble brews. Dr M Raphael Johnson wrote the following in a *Barnes Review* article called *The Judeo-Russian Mafia: From the Gulag to Brooklyn to World Dominion*:

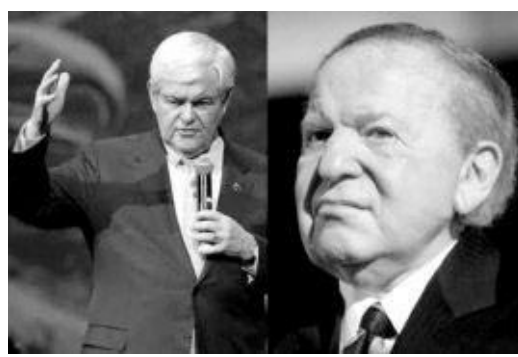
The roots of Jewish organized crime go far back into tsarist times. Organized crime syndicates assisted Lenin's gangs in bank robberies and the creation of general mayhem. During the so-called revolution, it was difficult, sometimes impossible, to distinguish between Bolshevik ideologues and Jewish organized crime syndicates. They acted in nearly an identical manner ...

... The state of Israel is a major factor in the rise and power of the Jewish mafia. Jewish drug dealers, child porn pushers and slave traders are free from prosecution in Israel. Israel does not consider these to be crimes, so long as the victims are non-Jews. The Israeli state will not extradite its citizens to non-Jewish countries, and, therefore, Jewish murderers can quite easily escape punishment in Israel.

There is Zionist law and the law the Zionists demand is imposed on everyone else. Then we have the manipulation of political events through the chequebook and wire transfer. Alan Hart, a former BBC and Independent Television News correspondent, wrote in *Zionism: The Real Enemy of the Jews*: 'Jewish people make up less than two percent of the American population, but account for 50 percent of the political campaign contributions.' This incredible amount of political funding (control and influence) does not come from Jewish people in general, but from the mega-rich individuals, banks and corporations controlled by Rothschild Zionism. Obama's biggest corporate donor was the Rothschild Zionist-owned Goldman Sachs, the organisation (with others) fundamentally responsible for the engineered global economic crash which has caused such death and suffering worldwide. Hey, but think of all that energy to trawl and vampire. Rothschild Zionists fund and control the Republicans as they do the Democrats. Establishment candidates in the 2012 Republican presidential campaign were puppets, string-pulled by Rothschild Zionist money and policy demands. This is why they will say anything, no matter how extreme and ridiculous, that supports the goals of Israel. Investigative journalist Christopher Bollyn has revealed how Newt Gingrich was funded in the 2012 presidential campaign to the tune of at least \$5 million by Rothschild Zionist casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson, a close friend of Israeli leader, Benjamin Netanyahu ([Fig 569](#)). Mitt Romney, who won the Republican nomination, had the Rothschild Zionist Crown family from Chicago behind his campaign which, according to Bollyn, has close connections to the Rothschild/Israeli Mossad. Rothschild Zionism dictates American foreign policy and has engineered the stream of overseas wars of acquisition and mass slaughter (Archon food source). It was the Rothschild Zionist-dominated neoconservative or



neocon networks behind the Boy Bush administration that used 9/11 as the excuse to invade Afghanistan and they were the architects of the 'War on Terror' that led to the invasion of Iraq using the lie about weapons of mass destruction. The man credited with being among the first to 'warn' about the threat of 'global Islam' is Avi Lipkin, pen name Victor Mordecai, with his 1995 book, *Is Fanatic Islam a Global Threat?* Lipkin is an American-born Israeli who served in the Israeli Defense Forces and in the intelligence department of the press office of Israeli Prime Minister and terrorist, Yitzhak Shamir. Lipkin claims to have spoken in 500 churches worldwide and his role is to bring the Christian Zionists on board with his 'Islam must be stopped', 'Armageddon' claptrap. I am no supporter of any religion, and certainly not Islam, but by far the greatest danger to the world is from the satanic orchestrators of Rothschild Zionism. They own and control the global media to dictate the way that their manipulations and wars are reported to the population for whom they have a contempt so deep that words cannot be found. Rothschild Zionist columnist Joel Stein wrote in the *Los Angeles Times* in 2008: 'I don't care if Americans think we're running the news media, Hollywood, Wall Street or the government. I just care that we get to *keep* running them.' If anyone else said that Zionists control the news media, Hollywood, Wall Street and the government they would be condemned as racists and neo-Nazis – even though they say it themselves. The sheer arrogance of those representing *less than two percent* of the American population is unspeakable. Rothschild Zionists are behind the banking system, chemically-infested food and water, Big Pharma medicine, Internet censorship, the law and political correctness, the list is endless. This is not to describe Jewish people as a whole, very many of whom are victims of the Zionists, as in Nazi Germany. I am talking about the inner circle secret society of Rothschild Zionism and its agents and gofers placed in key positions throughout the system. These people are Archonticly insane and they have a considerable nuclear and chemical weapons stockpile which they refuse to allow to be inspected and refuse to sign the nuclear non-proliferation treaty while condemning Iran over its nuclear threat when it doesn't even have a nuclear weapon. The United States, Britain and the 'West' say nothing about Israel's nuclear and chemical weapons arsenal. They don't even acknowledge its existence but demonise the non-nuclear Iran as a nuclear threat – a country that has not attacked anyone since 1798. The United States in extreme contrast has hardly stopped doing so since the day it was established ([Fig 570](#)). Iran has one of the lowest military budgets in the Middle East while Israel is one of the most trigger-happy countries on Earth with one of the world's best equipped militaries largely thanks to the US taxpayer ([Fig 571](#)). The reference in the political cartoon to 'Vanunu' is Mordechai Vanunu, the former nuclear technician who told the truth to a British newspaper about the Israeli weapons programme at Dimona in the Negev desert. He was kidnapped by Mossad, the Rothschild enforcement agency, and jailed for 18 years with more than 11 of them in solitary confinement after a 'trial' held in secret. Vanunu still can't leave Israel or talk to foreign journalists since his multiconditional release in 2004. The response of the Rothschild-Zionist controlled 'free world' to any of this? Silence. The nuclear stockpile that Vanunu exposed is not even Israel's. It belongs to the Rothschilds and was made possible by the manipulations of Lord Victor Rothschild who controlled British Intelligence, as I outlined earlier. This is insider Israeli historian, Martin van Creveld, giving us a chilling reminder of the mentality with its finger on the Rothschild Zionist nuclear button:



**Figure 569:** Gingrich and Adelson: ‘You sing, Newt, and I’ll wire.’



**Figure 570:** Yes, Iran is a threat to America and America only wants peace.



**Figure 571:** Hypocrisy as an incurable disease.

We possess several hundred atomic warheads and rockets and can launch them at targets in all directions, perhaps even at Rome. Most European capitals are targets for our air force ... We have the capability to take the world down with us. And I can assure you that that will happen before Israel goes under.

Once again, what was the response to the Rothschild Zionist ‘free world’ to this threat? Still more silence. But they can’t find a microphone quick enough to condemn Iran and other targets. This includes the constantly-repeated claim that Iran’s former president, Mahmoud Ahmadinejad, has said that Israel should be wiped off the map when he actually called for the end of the Zionist regime in Israel and for a Middle East where Muslims, Jews, and Christians would live together in liberty. There is no way that this scale of nuclear and chemical weapons capability has been stockpiled by Israel for the defence of a population of less than eight million on a sliver of land in the Middle East. People better wake up to what is happening and fast. The Israeli (Rothschild) enforcement arm Mossad is the

world expert at what is called false flag operations – doing the deed and blaming it on others – and they were at the core of what happened on 9/11 to give the Rothschild Zionist neocons the excuse to start ticking target countries off their hit list. They have all this power over American society and they have contempt for Americans and American interests. Israel even attacked the USS Liberty in international waters during the Six Day War in June, 1967, which involved Israel, Egypt, and other Arab countries. Egypt was blamed for the attack on the Liberty in another demonisation exercise, but it later emerged that the ship was hit by Israeli aircraft and torpedo boats. Thirty-four American crewmen were killed, more than 170 wounded and the ship was severely damaged. Israel incredibly claimed ‘mistaken identity’ when the truth was exposed. Consequences for Israel? *None*. How could there be when the same networks control America, Canada, Britain and the European Union, Australia, New Zealand and so on and so on? Andrew Adler, the moronic Rothschild Zionist publisher of the *Atlanta Jewish Times*, said that Israel should consider ordering Mossad to assassinate Obama so that his replacement would defend Israel against Iran. Adler said:

Order a hit on a president in order to preserve Israel’s existence. Think about it. If you have thought of this Tom-Clancy-type scenario, don’t you think that this almost unfathomable idea has been discussed in Israel’s most inner circles?

They have certainly done this before. Mossad and Israel were the major players in the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963, as I detail in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* . Adler was forced to apologise for his remarks, but his biggest crime from the Rothschild Zionist point of view was that he was revealing how they work. A report in the online *Foreign Policy Journal* said the United States Intelligence community has produced a draft paper urging the government to end its slavish support for Israel. The paper, called *Preparing For A Post Israel Middle East*, is said to have been compiled by 16 agencies with a total budget between them of more than \$70 billion. It describes Israel as currently the greatest threat to US national interests which are fundamentally at odds with Rothschild Zionist Israel. It apparently reveals ...

... Gross Israeli interference in the internal affairs of the United States through spying and illegal US arms transfers. This includes supporting more than 60 ‘front organizations’ and approximately 7,500 US officials who do Israel’s bidding and seek to dominate and intimidate the media and agencies of the US government ...

### **So few, yet so many**

Members of the Rothschild Zionist secret society are everywhere that the Orwellian agenda is being orchestrated and imposed. A white paper presented to the US House Permanent Select Committee on Intelligence called for an ‘evolving mission’ for the Department of Homeland Security (DHS) that moves away from ‘fighting terrorism’ into an East German ‘Stasi-like’ domestic surveillance and intelligence operation. This, of course, was what was always planned as my books have said since Homeland Security was created. The white paper, entitled *Homeland Security and Intelligence: Next Steps in Evolving the Mission*, was presented by the Homeland Security Group at the Aspen Institute, an organisation I have been exposing since the early 1990s. The Aspen Institute Homeland Security Group is co-chaired by a man who encapsulates everything that I have said here. His name is Michael Chertoff ([Fig 572](#)). He is:



**Figure 572:** Isn't synchronicity incredible?

- The son of a Mossad agent and duel American-Israeli citizen.
- The Assistant Attorney General who freed more than 100 Israeli spies in the US after 9/11 and the 'dancing Israelis' (Mossad agents) arrested for cheering and high-fiving when the towers were hit and filming the event with obvious prior knowledge.
- The co-author of the freedom-busting Patriot Act justified by 9/11.
- The second Director of Homeland Security, an organisation justified by 9/11.
- The main promoter of full-body airport radiation scanners produced by a company represented by his own Chertoff Group – scanners that were introduced because of the 'underpants bomber' who boarded his plane without a passport at Amsterdam airport where the 'security' is operated by an Israeli company.

Chertoff personifies the way that the Rothschild Zionism secret society places its agents and initiates in the essential place at the essential times to ensure that the world is transformed and directed according to its blueprint for global conquest. They do not represent Jewish people, but a force of evil that seeks to enslave us all, *including* Jewish people. The Rothschild Zionist political network in the United Kingdom includes the Friends of Israel, which has a branch in every major political party, and the Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre (BICOM). These are in truth, like AIPAC in the US, the Britain Israel Propaganda Centre. BICOM lists its activities as the following:

- 'Providing real-time briefings and high quality in-depth research.' [Selling Rothschild Zionist propaganda to the political and media classes.]
- 'Publishing daily briefings, which give coverage to all Israel-related news as reported in the British and Israeli print and online media, as well as analysis of the main stories of the day.' [Selling Rothschild Zionist propaganda to the political and media classes.]
- 'Organising and delivering visitor programmes for key politicians, academics and journalists.' [Paying for them to visit Israel, be wined and dined and primed to promote the Rothschild Zionist agenda.]

BICOM's former chief executive Danny Scheck was a leading official of the Israeli foreign ministry and a chief spokesman and director of the press division of the ministry. He left BICOM to become Israel's ambassador to France. The present chief executive is Lorna Fitzsimons, a former Labour MP. Fitzsimons told the Herzliya Conference, a major stage for the leading political names in Israel to present their policy, that 'public opinion does not influence foreign policy in Britain. Foreign policy is an elite issue'. Actually, it is largely a Rothschild Zionist issue (same thing, I guess) and is currently channelled through Rothschild Zionist Prime Minister David Cameron and Rothschild Zionist Foreign Secretary William 'What do I say and when do I say it, sir?' Hague. The Herzliya Conference is sponsored by the Israeli think-tank, the Institute for Policy and Strategy, which is

headed by Daniel Rothschild. Once you gain control of major countries you control the groupings of those countries like the United Nations and the European Union. The Rothschild Zionist-controlled media means that the bias and breathtaking over-representation of a small minority group in government, banking, business and media is almost never highlighted or questioned. But if the same was true of Arabs, Russians, Chinese or black people, there would be an outcry. The BBC's bias towards Israel and against Palestinians or any critics of Israel is legendary. This media-control also means that considerable and vehement opposition to Rothschild Zionism by many Jewish people is rarely reported and so the public is given the impression that all Jewish people are Zionists (*absolutely not true*) – see Figure 573. The Rothschild-appointed voices of Zionism, including the Anti-Defamation League and B'nai B'rith, are portrayed as if they speak for all Jewish people when they speak for the Rothschilds. Politicians are cowered into silence by the well-oiled and funded condemnation-machine when any of them speak out of turn and question the perfection of Israel. The Liberal Democrat peer Baroness Tonge resigned from the party after she said that Israel in its present form would not go on forever because it would reap what it has sowed. The Labour Party leader Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist) said there was 'no place in politics for those who question the existence of the state of Israel' (criticise the state of Israel) while Liberal Democrat leader Nick Clegg (Rothschild Zionist) said that her remarks were 'wrong and offensive and do not reflect the values of the Liberal Democrats'. This is a gimme given that the 'values' of Clegg and the Liberal Democrat, Labour and Conservative parties (see also Democrats and Republicans) are to nod frantically to anything that Israel demands while furiously licking the Rothschild arse. This is required by their unofficial oath of office. Baroness Tonge was also sacked as the Lib-Dem health spokesman in 2010 for saying that Israeli troops sent to Haiti after the earthquake were trafficking human organs. No one bothered to find out if it was true when there have been many reports of the Israeli trafficking of organs taken from live people. Protecting victims is not their priority only protecting their own backsides. Someone has criticised Israel so they have to call the army out. Liberal Democrat MP David Ward got the treatment at the time of Holocaust Memorial Day in 2013 when he said how sad it was that within a few years of liberation from the concentration camps Jewish people were inflicting atrocities on Palestinians in the new State of Israel 'and continue to do so on a daily basis in the West Bank and Gaza'. What is wrong with that? It is a perfectly valid observation that you would think those who had been treated so badly in Nazi Germany would not treat others so badly and especially so soon. The reason is that the same Rothschild forces behind Nazi Germany and Stalinist Russia created and control Israel. Ward soon realised that you need balls of steel when you criticise Israel while representing a party with balls the size of nanotechnology and tongues the length of the River Nile (see also the Conservative Party, Labour Party, Democrats and Republicans, pick your country and it's all the same). The Rothschild Zionist lobby jumped to their reflex-action condemnation (they do outrage like no others) and Clegg and the Liberal Democrats jumped to reflex-action attention. Ward apologised 'sincerely' and according to the *Jewish Chronicle* he agreed not to use the term 'the Jews' ever again in the same context. Soon it will be *any* context other than praise and eulogy. The Rothschild Zionist networks are the bullies of the world and they have intimidated most politicians into global silence. They have done it to me, too, as you can see, and I would like to apologise unreservedly to those who have killed children and civilians week after week in Gaza and the West Bank for causing any unintended offence by showing the picture in Figure 574, and for venturing the view that they are a bunch of clinically insane, heartless, brainless, fascist psychopaths. When is the Multiple-Thousands of Dead Children Killed By Israel Memorial Day – can anyone tell me?



**Figure 573:** All Jews fear Iran, says the propaganda. Oh really? Jews with Iran's then President Ahmadinejad.



**Figure 574:** Genocide in Palestine.

### **No justice for Rachel**

The subjugation of world politics to the will of Israel (the Rothschilds) was confirmed yet again with the muted response to one of the most predictable outcomes in legal history when an Israeli judge in an Israeli court ruled that an Israeli soldier was not responsible for killing American peace activist Rachel Corrie by driving over her in a bulldozer. The thoroughly-decent 23-year-old was wearing a luminous jacket and had been talking through a megaphone when she stood in front of the Israeli military bulldozer provided by the Caterpillar company in the United States and used to mercilessly demolish the homes of Palestinians ([Figs 575](#) and [576](#)). Alongside the driver was another soldier acting as a lookout. On March 16th 2003, Rachel Corrie was trying to prevent the demolition of homes at the Rafah refugee camp with other activists from the International Solidarity Movement (ISM) which was founded by Palestinians, Americans and an Israeli to support the Palestinian cause through non-violent means. Corrie had studied the methods of Gandhi and Martin Luther King and this is where she was coming from. Joe Carr, an American ISM activist, described what happened when the bulldozer arrived:



**Figure 575:** The murder of Rachel Corrie.



**Figure 576:** Heart never dies. Mind never lives.

Still wearing her fluorescent jacket, she knelt down at least 15 metres in front of the bulldozer, and began waving her arms and shouting, just as activists had successfully done dozens of times that day ... When it got so close that it was moving the earth beneath her, she climbed onto the pile of rubble being pushed by the bulldozer ...

... Her head and upper torso were above the bulldozer's blade, and the bulldozer operator and co-operator could clearly see her. Despite this, the operator continued forward, which caused her to fall back, out of view of the driver. He continued forward, and she tried to scoot back, but was quickly pulled underneath the bulldozer. We ran towards him, and waved our arms and shouted; one activist with the megaphone. But the bulldozer operator continued forward, until Rachel was all the way underneath the central section of the bulldozer.

Eyewitness Richard Pursell, from Brighton, England, said:

She was standing on top of a pile of earth. The driver cannot have failed to see her. As the blade pushed the pile, the earth rose up. Rachel slid down the pile. It looks as if her foot got caught. The driver didn't slow down; he just ran over her. Then he reversed the bulldozer back over her again.

Another witness, Tom Dale, from Staffordshire, England, remembers:

The bulldozer went towards her very slowly. She was fully in clear view, straight in front of them. Unfortunately she couldn't keep her grip there and she started to slip down. You could see she was in serious trouble, there was panic in her face as she was turning around. All the activists there were screaming, running towards the bulldozer, trying to get them to stop. But they just kept on going.

Sami Nasrallah, who lived in the house that Corrie was seeking to protect, said: 'When she saw the bulldozer coming toward my house she stood in front of it, defending my house with her body without a weapon or anything.' Rachel Corrie was clearly an outstanding human being who had headed for Gaza after she learned about the suffering of the Palestinian people from a young man at school of Palestinian origin. But decent people trying to do decent things don't matter to the crazies that control Israel. Nine years after Corrie died an Israeli court ruled that what happened was an accident for which she was responsible. A military 'investigation' had already absolved any Israeli of any responsibility whatsoever and in Israel's one-party military state the civil verdict was a mere formality. The court employed the 'combatant activities' exception which says that Israeli troops cannot be held responsible for physical or economic harm to civilians in an area defined as a war zone. So designate a target area a war zone and you can do whatever you like. Judge Oded Gershon said that Corrie, one of several peace activists killed or maimed by the Israeli army, had 'put herself in a dangerous situation' and ruled that her death was 'the result of an accident she brought upon herself'. Once again – and as always – any Israeli involved in any way before or after her death was cleared of all blame. Gershon's

almost laughable bias was revealed in his statement that international activists were seeking to disrupt the actions of the Israeli military by acting as human shields ‘to protect terrorists’. Corrie’s parents, who spent \$200,000 to bring the civil case, had no chance from the start; but I think they knew that deep down and just wanted to take it as far as they could to expose what had happened. They had one option left and that was to appeal to the Israeli Supreme Court (housed in an Archontic symbol-ridden building funded by the Rothschilds) but this court had already ruled that the driver of the bulldozer cannot be prosecuted. Gershon’s ‘verdict’ was in support of the State by a servant of the State with all the blame heaped upon a young woman seeking to stop just one of a UN-estimated 17,000 home demolitions up to that point by cold, callous and utterly ruthless people who can do no wrong in the eyes of the governments in Israel, the United States, Britain, the European Union and much of the rest of the world, including Australia and New Zealand. This is the way that ‘justice’ operates in the land of the self-styled ‘Chosen People’ and the lands controlled by the ‘Chosen People’. Huwaida Arraf, a co-founder of the International Solidarity Movement, said:

The judge’s ruling today is outrageous in so many ways, not least of which is the criticising of Rachel and the maligning of the International Solidarity Movement in an effort to place blame on all but those who killed Rachel and worked to cover it up.

These are the same institutions that continue to injure and kill thousands of innocent Palestinians with no accountability. Not only does today’s verdict mean that there is no justice for Rachel Corrie, but it also means that no human rights defender is safe from Israeli state violence.

All this is true but none of it matters to the Demiurge-demented Archons that control Israel and connect with the Demiurge-demented global cabal which dictates the direction of the world. Israel appointed a new ‘Defence Minister’ in 2013, Moshe Ya’alon, who said when he was Chief of Staff of the Israeli Army that the ‘Palestinian threat’ was ‘like cancer’ and an ‘existential threat’, and the solution was ‘applying chemotherapy’ (mass murder). Israel’s fascist Foreign Minister Avigdor Lieberman called on Ya’alon to radically redefine the rules of engagement for the military in the occupied West Bank, encouraging them to shoot stone-throwers as ‘terrorists’. These people are expressions of the Demiurge and thus completely mad.

### **The ultimate rogue state**

There is an unwritten ‘international law’ that those who pontificate about ‘rogue states’ refuse to acknowledge: Israel does *as* it likes, *when* it likes and to *whomever* it likes and it does so by controlling the political system and the major media from which everything else comes. Israel’s then Prime Minister, Ariel Sharon (still in a coma since his massive stroke in 2006) told US President Boy Bush that Israel would conduct a ‘thorough, credible and transparent’ investigation into Corrie’s death. I bet they had a good laugh about that one when the cameras stopped whirring. The Rothschild Zionist plan from the start has been to buy enough time to commit the Palestinian people to history. What is happening, and what Rachael Corrie was trying to challenge, is nothing less than systematic genocide. American writer Steve Lendman, a host on the Progressive News Network, had it right when he described what life is like for Palestinians under Israeli (Rothschild Zionist) occupation. Imagine, he wrote, facing these conditions every day:

- Living in limbo under a foreign occupier. Having no self-determination, no right of return, and no power over your daily life. Being in constant fear, economically strangled, and collectively punished.



- Having your free movement denied by enclosed population centres, closed borders, regular curfews, roadblocks, checkpoints, electric fences, and separation walls. Having your homes regularly demolished and land systematically stolen to build settlements for encroachers in violation of international law prohibiting an occupier from settling its population on conquered land.
- Having your right to essential services denied – to emergency health care, education, employment, and enough food and clean water. Being forced into extreme poverty, having your crops destroyed, and being victimised by punitive taxes. Having no right for redress in the occupier’s courts under laws only protecting the occupier.
- Being regularly targeted by incursions and attacks on the ground and from the air. Being wilfully harassed, ethnically cleansed, arrested, incarcerated, tortured, and slaughtered on any pretext, including for your right of self-defence.
- Having no rights on your own land in your own country for over six decades and counting. Vilified for being Muslims and called terrorists, Jihadists, crazed Arabs, and fundamentalist extremists. Victimised by a slow motion genocide to destroy you.

This, as it happens, is pretty much what the global fascist state is planned to be like. One story encapsulates the callous evil that Palestinians have to deal with every day. Twelve-year-old Amal Samouni lost 21 members of her family and extended family when Israel bombed the Gaza Strip in 2009 including her father and a brother. She was badly injured and still has shrapnel in her skull. Palestinians can hardly breathe without permission and Amal had to apply for a travel permit (no, this is not Nazi Germany, well actually, it is) to attend a hospital appointment at al-Maqasid hospital in East Jerusalem. The Israeli authorities refused her permission to travel without explanation and so she could not have treatment ([Fig 577](#)). She is a 12-year-old girl who they badly wounded as a nineyear-old and whose family they destroyed. This is the Archon ‘mind’ in every sense. Anyone questioning the term ‘genocide’ need only look at the maps ([Fig 578](#)). The definition of genocide is: ‘The systematic and widespread extermination or attempted extermination of an entire national, racial, religious, or ethnic group.’ I rest my case. Israeli historian Ilan Pappé wrote in 2006:



**Figure 577:** ‘Israel’s existence is threatened – we only want peace.’

A genocide is taking place in Gaza ... An average of eight Palestinians die daily in the Israeli attacks on the Strip. Most of them are children. Hundreds are maimed, wounded and paralyzed. [It’s become] a daily business, now reported [only] in the internal pages of the local press, quite often in microscopic fonts. The chief culprits are the Israeli pilots who have a field day, like shooting fish in a barrel. Why not, they’re only Muslims, so who’ll notice or care?



**Figure 578:** One word – genocide.

Add to this the fact that the best part of a million Palestinians fled the country in terror in the period before the State of Israel was declared in 1948 because of mass murder by the Rothschild Zionist terror groups such as Haggadah, Irgun and the Stern Gang and their terrorist operatives such as Menachem Begin and Yitzhak Shamir who later became prime ministers of Israel. Those Palestinians forced to leave their own land by terror and their descendants now number some five million but they are denied the right to return by the present-day terrorists in Tel Aviv. All this has been happening decade after decade as the Rothschild-controlled politicians in the United States, Canada, Britain, Australia, New Zealand and others have looked the other way while arrogantly targeting, destabilising and bombing, or supporting the bombing, of other countries on the grounds of their governments killing and abusing the population. But Israel can do what it likes and the politicians of the West and much of the rest of the world stay schtum. Israel can attack ships in international waters and murder loving, caring young people bringing supplies desperately needed by a Gaza Strip blockaded by the Israeli military to stem the delivery of food, fuel, medicines and other essential needs in the most tragic and populated piece of land on the planet. Agents of the Israeli/Rothschild Mossad can walk into a hotel in Dubai after entering the country with fake British passports and kill a leader of the Palestinian Hamas without any consequences whatsoever even though the faces of these Mossad agents (Israeli terrorists) were all over the Internet after being captured on hotel security cameras ([Fig 579](#)). The British Foreign Secretary at the time, David Miliband (Rothschild Zionist), brother of current Labour Party leader Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist) did nothing in response except to prevaricate and then forget all about it. Israel can bomb Lebanon, Syria and the defenceless Gaza Strip while the world sits on its hands and tapes over its tongue except to say that ‘Israel has a right to defend itself’. If you use that pea-shooter I will respond with a missile – I have the right to defend myself. Israel can breach, according to the United Nations Human Rights Commission, virtually all 149 articles of the Fourth Geneva Convention concerning the treatment of civilians under occupation and in war zones ([Fig 580](#)). It can commit and get away with what the UN Commission describes as war crimes against the Palestinians under the terms of the Convention and the 1945 Nuremberg Charter. How much more are we going to take from the playground bully and spoilt child?



**Figure 579:** Mossad agents were caught on hotel cameras, but nothing happened.



**Figure 580:** The world is mad.

Rothschild Zionists continually point out the consequences of Nazi fascism while promoting their own version as standing against fascism. Jiddu Krishnamurti, the Indian speaker and writer, said: 'It is no measure of health to be well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society.' But that is where most people are – politicians and Rothschild Zionists more than anyone. The profoundly sick society is their normal and so to them it is not profoundly sick. There was controversy in Britain in early 2013 about a football manager called Paolo Di Canio. He was hired by Sunderland in the top division and suddenly what had not been a major problem and hardly ever mentioned became a national story. Di Canio had made the fascist salute during a match when he played for Lazio in Italy and described his political views in 2005 in terms that he was 'a fascist, not a racist'. He has also said that Italian dictator Benito Mussolini was 'basically a very principled, ethical individual' who was 'deeply misunderstood'. Now in my world, although I profoundly disagree with him, he has a right to those views so long as he doesn't force them and the consequences on anyone and there was absolutely no evidence of that. They are just his views and he's a football manager, not standing for Parliament or starting a political movement. The media storm over Di Canio's appointment was triggered by the resignation from the club in protest by non-executive vice-chairman David Miliband (Rothschild Zionist), the former Foreign Secretary as I have just mentioned. Miliband resigned in protest at the views expressed eight years earlier by Di Canio, a football player and manager who has done nothing to put what he believes into political practice. Miliband, the 'man of principle', wanted to make a statement that he abhorred fascism – not least as a member of a Jewish Marxist family whose mother lived in mainland Europe during the Nazi era. Yes, very principled. But wait. Isn't this the same David Miliband, a British Foreign Secretary and former close advisor to Tony Blair, who supported the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq which killed and maimed for life millions of civilians based on lies?; is this the same man who taped his mouth and sat on his hands in the face of the ever-unfolding genocide against Palestinians by Israel when as Foreign Secretary he could have loudly and continually condemned and exposed what was happening? It surely is. The same David Miliband who resigned very publicly in protest at the views some years before of a football manager who, to my knowledge, has never voted to bomb and slaughter anyone. I may not agree with Di Canio's views, but I know which of the two has done most to put fascism into practice and who therefore is the greater danger to the world. Miliband will not for a second see this gross hypocrisy because he is well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society. To him, his support for mass murder in faraway countries cannot be equated with fascism and nor can what Israel is doing daily to Palestinians. His brain is firewalled from such connections, but when someone voices support for an *officially*-labelled fascist like Mussolini he can thrust his nose in the air in holier-than-thou indignance. Being well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society means to equate bombing civilian targets with a legitimate action to advance the principles of the 'free world'. Profound sickness becomes their version of normal and rational. If you are born into a

madhouse and you grow up there knowing nothing else then the happenings in the madhouse become your version of normal. Tell someone in this situation that what is happening is madness and they will call *you* mad. This is how so many perceive world events and their daily lives. In the same way, Israel is the most racist society on Earth and yet hurls that label in all directions at anyone who dares to question that it is not the very symbol of sweetness and light.

### **Rothschild Zionists, not ‘Jews’**

But remember that I am using the term Rothschild Zionist for all this and not Jewish people in general. There are many Jews that you rarely hear about who come not from the belief that they are above all others, but from one of decency, compassion, intelligence and a sense of justice. Among them is Gideon Levy, a columnist with the Israeli daily, *Haaretz*, who said of the Rachael Corrie case:

This week, the judge in Haifa added his verdict to a long and embarrassing list of court rulings aimed at sanctioning almost every kind of improper act committed by the IDF. The message is clear: Israel doesn't want people of conscience at a time when it is doing mischief. They are risking their lives.

And the message to the soldiers is: It is permitted to kill them; nothing bad will happen to you. When the IDF acts in this way, it is perhaps possible to understand it, but when the judicial system sanctions this, it is depravity. Behold, Rachel, behold – your death was not in vain. It at least revealed, once again, that the Israeli judicial system is a partner to the foul deeds.

Other Jewish exposers of Rothschild Zionists include the great Norman Finkelstein who has had his academic career destroyed by them in America for speaking out and the superb Gilad Atzmon, the Israeli-born jazz musician, novelist, activist and writer. See his book, *The Wandering Who?* Finkelstein's parents suffered in the Nazi concentration camps but they and he have been intelligent and compassionate enough to see through the Rothschild Zionist exploitation of Jewish people and the genocidal treatment of the Palestinians. See his book, *The Holocaust Industry*. Gilad Atzmon served as a paramedic in the Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) in the war with Lebanon in 1982 and he concluded that he was 'part of a colonial state, the result of plundering and ethnic cleansing.' He said that it was only then that he learned about Palestinian refugees in Lebanon unable to return home and of the destruction of their homes and villages. 'We were indoctrinated into a denial of the Palestinian cause', he said. 'We were not aware of it.' This is the foundation of the Rothschild Zionist strategy. Keep those that you claim to represent in ignorance of what you are doing, have already done, and plan to do. Jewish people who buy the lie are among the most indoctrinated on the planet because of their incessant and systematic cradle-to-grave programming. Atzmon highlights the judge's statement in his verdict about Rachel Corrie not behaving 'reasonably'. But what constitutes 'reasonably'? Atzmon rightly points out the difference in the definition of 'reasonable' between a young, idealistic, peace-loving American girl and the fanatics that run Israel and its establishment systems:

Being an American youngster, Corrie mistakenly believed that Israeli soldiers were humanly driven. Being a reasonable person she must have believed that an Israeli bulldozer driver would never drive over her body. She was wrong. Corrie clearly failed to grasp that Israeli 'reasoning' was lethally fuelled by psychosis and fantasies of destruction.

Corrie failed precisely where so many solidarity activists fail. Israel is no normal state. It is a state of one people only – and a people who believe themselves to be chosen. The meaning of this is both simple and devastating. The people of Israel believe that their lives and security is a

cosmic asset that must be maintained at the expense of the rest of humanity.

However, make no mistake, Israeli psychosis is consistent and even driven by reason, but this 'reason' is somewhat different to that of the rest of us. It is certainly far from being universal. Rachel Corrie, on the other hand, is a universal symbol. She is the epitome of solidarity, empathic thinking and courage, but her tragic death is also a clear indication that something is fundamentally wrong with Israel.

Rachel Corrie's death makes it clear that it isn't just the Israeli leadership or military elite who are blind to human life and moral conduct. It isn't just Netanyahu or Barak who are in a state of dismissal of human life. We are dealing here with a murderous continuum; it is the leadership, the anonymous soldier, the bulldozer driver – and also Judge Gershon and the Israeli legal system.

As the Israeli-American-British alliance (Rothschild) gets ever closer to completing the destruction of the Palestinian people in their own lands, the squeeze has been applied to stop the true horrors of what is happening being reported. There are increasing restrictions being applied on journalists and human rights organisations to enter Gaza to prevent such exposure, and the deaths of peace activists is a warning for them to keep away or get the same. Judge Gershon's verdict was yet another reminder. Rothschild fronts like the Anti-Defamation League want to demonise those who challenge the horrors that the Palestinians daily endure as promoting racial hatred against Jews when we are seeking to promote basic humanity. This is not about race; it is about common decency. Many Jewish people can see this, including the magnificent young Israelis who go to jail rather than serve the genocide through compulsory conscription to the Israeli military and play their part in abusing and killing Palestinians. Hundreds of thousands of Israelis have taken to the streets to protest against government policies and their economic plight. At least two have set themselves on fire in protest at what is happening – one died and the other suffered 80 percent burns. Moshe Silman died after setting himself alight at a protest against inequality and he left a note condemning the Israeli establishment for 'taking from the poor to give to the rich'. The other man was a disabled Israeli war veteran who was protesting at the treatment of former troops by officials in charge of rehabilitating veterans. People rightly highlight the billions transferred from American taxpayers to Israel every year, but it doesn't go to the Israeli population in general. It is taken from the American people by the American Rothschild-controlled *El*-lite and handed to the Israeli Rothschild *El*-lite. The US draft intelligence paper that I mentioned earlier, reported by the *Foreign Policy Journal*, is said to stress that many in the American Jewish community are sick of Israel's behaviour. It is said to refer to the 'expanding chasm among American Jews objecting to Zionism and Israeli practices' which include 'the killing and brutalizing of Palestinians under Israeli occupation'. It is reported to say that these are gross violations of American and International Law 'and raise questions within the US Jewish community regarding the American responsibility to protect innocent civilians under occupation'. It goes on:

Israel, given its current brutal occupation and belligerence, cannot be salvaged any more than apartheid South Africa could be when as late as 1987. Israel was the only 'Western' nation that upheld diplomatic ties with South Africa and was the last country to join the international boycott campaign before the regime collapsed.

If Rothschild Zionism and the entire Archon edifice of corruption and manipulation was brought to book and brought to heel and its inner core and leadership was put on a diet of prison food it is not only Israel that would dramatically change for the better. So would the entire world.





## Archon Economics

*Nowadays people know the price of everything and the value of nothing.*  
Oscar Wilde

The Control System has been designed so that money is the foundation of everything. Having or not having it dictates where you live, what you eat, whether you eat, where you work, whether you work, if you live or die, and almost every life-choice imaginable. This is the idea. It means that those who control the money control the world and the wars. The Archon bloodlines – especially the Rothschilds – control the money ([Fig 581](#)).

The *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* mass manipulation manual appropriately details at length how the financial system is controlled and directed towards the goal of human control and it acknowledges the central part played by the House of Rothschild. The document describes how the global economy and its national components are structured as an electrical and energetic system. ‘Money’ is only a form of energy because everything is and today it is mostly electronic data called ‘credit’ passing around a global computer system with cash being rapidly taken out of circulation. I have made the point in my other books that the Rothschilds and the Archon networks see money as flows of energy and they have imposed a system that ensures that pretty much all of it flows to them in the end. The *Silent Weapons* manual says:

Economics is only a social extension of a natural energy system ... Since energy is the key to all activity on the face of the earth, it follows that in order to attain a monopoly of energy, raw materials, goods, and services and to establish a world system of slave labor, it is necessary to have a first strike capability in the field of economics.

In order to maintain our position, it is necessary that we have absolute first knowledge of the science of control over all economic factors and the first experience at engineering the world economy.

In order to achieve such sovereignty, we must at least achieve this one end: that the public will not make either the logical or mathematical connection between economics and the other energy sciences, or learn to apply such knowledge.

This theme of creating a banking system that the target population does not understand was captured by a member of the Rothschild dynasty (there are so many) called Nathaniel Meyer Rothschild. He apparently told a group of international bankers in 1912: ‘The few who could understand the system will either be so interested in its profits, or so dependent on its favours, that there will be no opposition from that class, while on the other hand, the great body of people, mentally incapable of comprehending the tremendous advantage that capital derives from the system, will bear its burdens without complaint, and perhaps without even suspecting that the system is inimical to their interests.’ And so it was and still is. *Silent Weapons* says this in summarising the economic system:



**Figure 581:** Control the money and, in today’s world, you control the people.

To make a short story of it all, it was discovered that an economy obeyed the same laws as electricity and that all of the mathematical theory and practical and computer know-how developed for the electronic field could be directly applied in the study of economics.

This discovery was not openly declared, and its more subtle implications were and are kept a closely guarded secret, for example that in an economic model, human life is measured in dollars, and that the electric spark generated when opening a switch connected to an active inductor is mathematically analogous to the initiation of war.

Booms and busts, war and peace, are all factored into the computer model to push human society ever closer with maximum speed and efficiency to an Orwellian global state. Is it not so true in this distorted world that human life is indeed ‘measured in dollars’? All this is a form of mass energy-vampirism, too. As money passes through our lives some of our own energy – life-force – attaches to the electromagnetic information fields that we call money. This energetic attachment is made during our temporary ownership or possession. When this money returns to source through the repayment of loans and interest, taxation in all its forms and spending money with corporations etc., so some of our energy goes with it. The same applies to energy parasites like Facebook who claim joint-copyright to anything posted on a Facebook page to use in any way they like even when you are no longer a Facebook member. This is the vampirism of the creative energy and imagination of the human masses which the Archons don’t have.

### **There is no money**

The highest levels of the Archon bloodlines and their hidden masters obviously know that we live in a holographic illusion of their creation and as long as humanity can be kept ignorant of this fact there is nothing the population can do to free themselves from the mind-prison. This means that while humans largely see money as ‘physical’ and ‘real’, the Archontic force sees energetic fields and illusions. There are two fundamentally different realities being lived in the same ‘world’ (frequency range) and



this is certainly the case with the illusion called money. The systematically-ignorant masses see money as something tangible – a coin, a note or even a credit card. It exists, it's *real*. I mean, it *buys* things doesn't it? But the Archons know that money is an energetic figment of programmed imagination. There is no 'money' as humans believe it to be, only a *perception* of money as they believe it to be. What is a coin really worth? Only the value of its metallic content and even then only what someone is prepared to pay in given circumstances. In other words, next to nothing and often nothing. What is a paper note worth no matter what the size of the number imprinted upon it? The value of the paper, that's all, but then who would want to buy little bits of paper already made unusable by the printing all over them? What is electronic money really worth? Nothing. It is only an electronic computer code and what value or use to anyone is that in and of itself? Quite obviously money is virtually worthless and most of it completely so. The *perception* of its value, and so its ability to purchase, comes from the perception of its value. This perception is embedded in the human psyche by those that control and report the system. A currency can be made to leap or crash in perceived value simply by circulating a rumour of an economic positive or negative. It doesn't have to be true and often isn't because the manipulators know that the value of money is not a reality that becomes a perception but a perception that becomes a reality. Put it in the mind and you put it in the pocket. What we call money is known as a 'fiat' currency. The definition of fiat is: 'Paper money or coins of little or no intrinsic value in themselves and not convertible into gold or silver, but made legal tender by fiat (order) of the government.' The term fiat comes from the Latin meaning of 'Let it be done', 'It shall be'. This nicely describes the process in which money with no value is given the *perception* of value because governments say it has value. Yes, the *same* governments owned the Archon networks that also own the banks and financial houses ([Fig 582](#)). The currency for economic interaction was once something of value to the receiver – anything from gold to guns to furs. It was based on 'I'll give you this in return for you giving me that'. Then paper money was introduced, but its value was still backed by the ability to convert it into gold at a fixed price whenever you wanted. The third stage was the one that launched today's economic madness and free for all when paper money became the currency, but was backed by nothing ([Fig 583](#)). Its value was all in the mind in a whole new way and this has become even more extreme by the rapid replacement of worthless paper money with worthless digital money. The transition made one of its biggest steps in this Totalitarian Tiptoe with the Bretton Woods Agreement in 1944 when the engineered World War II was used as the Problem-Reaction-Solution to impose a new global economic order that handed the world and lives of the masses to a handful of bankers in the Rothschild-Rockefeller financial cartel. Delegates from 44 'victorious' Allied countries met at the Mount Washington Hotel in Bretton Woods, New Hampshire, to agree 'a fully negotiated monetary order intended to govern monetary relations among independent nation-states'. The gathering also established the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development which is now part of today's World Bank. The centralisation of global financial control had taken a giant leap overnight and when President 'crooked-to-his-fingernails' Nixon (and his handler Henry Kissinger) ended the convertibility of the dollar into gold in 1971 the worldwide fiat money system had arrived.



**Figure 582:** These are some I made earlier.



**Figure 583:** Not worth shit – unless we believe it is.

### **‘Banking’: lending people ‘money’ that doesn’t exist**

Worthless fiat money goes hand in hand with fractional reserve lending which allows banks to lend ‘money’ that doesn’t exist and charge interest on it. This criminal activity is perfectly ‘legal’ because ‘... you can turn any criminal organisation into a political [or financial] one by simply legalising every crime you’re going to commit’. The Archon networks that control the banking and political systems had their governments pass laws that allowed banks to lend at least ten times what they have on deposit or in reserve – hence it is called fractional reserve lending. This means that every time you put a dollar theoretically into a bank you are giving the bank the right to lend another nine or ten that it *doesn’t* have and charge interest on it (far more than that in reality). This is how ‘money’ is created. It is private banks overwhelmingly and not governments that put money into circulation by making loans of non-existent ‘money’ called ‘credit’. These money-creating banks are ultimately controlled by the same Archontic networks and this means that the Archons and their bloodlines can create economic booms or busts at will by creating more money or removing it from circulation (as in the ‘credit crunch’ after the engineered crash of 2008). This is what we call the economic system: When people and businesses go to a bank for a loan, say \$50,000, where does the ‘money’ come from? It is manifested out of fresh air by typing into your account \$50,000. That’s it. The banks can lend around ten dollars – *at least* – for every one they have on deposit and so the bank does not have to *own* the \$50,000 to lend it to you. It is all a gigantic conjuring trick and based on ‘lending’ nonexistent money called ‘credit’ ([Fig 584](#)). From the moment that you have the \$50,000 keyed into your computer account you become liable to paying back that money which has never existed, plus interest. Should the borrower be unable to do that at some point because of a lost job and (bank-induced) economic downturn then the bank gets whatever assets they gave as collateral for the non-existent loan – their home, business, car, land, farm and so on. The Archon banking system has in this way stolen – ‘legally’ – much of the wealth of the world in return for worthless paper and computer codes. This makes banking the most potent example of what the Archons are: *parasites*. They feed off the efforts

and creativity of others and steal that energy in the form 'money'. But there's more. When people spend their loan, say \$10,000 of the original \$50,000 to buy a car, the receiver of that 'money' (non-existent credit, remember) deposits the \$10,000 with his or her bank. Now the *second* bank can lend ten times the \$10,000 which came from the original \$50,000 that was conjured out of nothing as credit in the first place. Every loan goes on creating more and more non-existent credit for as long as it continues to circulate the banking system. When people 'buy' a house with a mortgage the bank is lending them non-existent credit or figures on a screen. The seller of the house has those figures transferred to their screen and then they are transferred again to the screen of the seller of new house that *they* are 'buying'. That's all a mortgage is – figures circulating between computer programs. Ask most economists and television financial correspondents and 'experts' how money is created and they will look at you with blank eyes or give you some bullshit story that isn't true. I know because I have tried it over the years.



**Figure 584:** A banker at work.

Not only is there still more but it gets worse and even more outrageous. When the bank gives you a non-existent loan of non-existent credit you are pledged to pay back the principle *and* the interest. The problem is the interest is never created *only the principle* – in this case \$50,000. This means that by cold and calculated design there is never anything like enough units of theoretical exchange in circulation to pay back all the outstanding debt plus interest. People losing their homes, businesses, livelihoods and ability to feed themselves and their families is *built into the system*. During an economic boom created through an expansion of credit Peter paying Paul hides the extent of the difference between money in circulation and outstanding debt; but once there is an economic downturn when the issuing of credit is suppressed the truth becomes painfully obvious in lost homes and businesses and shattered lives. This is happening in ever greater extremes today. Governments are owned by the banks because they, too, have long been caught on purpose in the cycle of borrowing credit 'money' from the Archon banking system and committing the taxpayers to pay it back with interest. But they can't pay it back because the system is manipulated to prevent this and so debt is followed by even more debt. American government debt has now passed \$16 *trillion* and is projected to be \$20 trillion by 2016. Britain with its far smaller economy is in excess of a trillion pounds in debt – more than \$1.5 trillion. Neither is anything like a true indication of the true debt, most of which is hidden behind smoke and mirrors. There is no way that this can ever be repaid and nor does the banking system want it to be because debt means power and control over the debtor. People sell possessions when they have debt they can't pay and so do governments which is why we have had such an orgy of worldwide state assets being sold at knockdown prices to corporations owned by the same Archon networks that created the debt and the economic crash to dramatically increase the debt. Look at Greece alone. Another stage of financial takeover related to this is what has become known as

the 'IMF riot' in which you make it so bad and untenable for the population that they riot in protest. Investigative journalist Greg Palast leaked World Bank documents in 2001 which detailed a four-step process to asset-strip the wealth, infrastructure and resources of countries and one was to covertly instigate civil unrest to create chaos and cause investors to withdraw and trigger economic collapse and bankruptcy. This has been done in the developing world many times and they now want to do the same in the West. Palast said: 'This economic arson has its bright side – for foreigners, who can then pick off remaining assets at fire sale prices.' These various expressions of the same manipulation have handed ownership of national energy and water supplies to foreign corporations over which the population has little control and if you go deep enough this transfer of wealth, resources and power is being transferred by politicians of the Archon networks to corporations of the Archon networks in full knowledge of what they are doing – see Thatcher, Blair, Cameron, Reagan, the Bushes, Clinton and Obama. Corporate state asset-stripping under Thatcher became known as 'privatisation' and the major company administering the sales was ... N M Rothschild.

Governments also say that they have to cut back welfare and other spending and impose austerity programmes to repay the debt to private banks and others lending fresh air money that doesn't exist. Debt is power and control to the Archons and they want as much of it as possible. This is the motivation behind the crippling student debt that will dictate the lives and choices of young people for at least most of the rest of their lives. Wars are fantastic accumulators of un-repayable debt. The Rothschild networks that control the banks engineer wars through their puppet politicians and terror groups. The banks lend massive sums to fund the wars and the same networks get the *same* 'money' back – and more – by selling the countries weapons made by their armament corporations and through contracts for their private security companies and mercenaries. When the weapons have destroyed the infrastructure of a country the banks lend more 'money' for reconstruction and that largely goes to corporations owned by the same networks. Wars are a stunning transfer of wealth from the populations of countries at war to the Archons networks that engineer the wars. The same happens with 'overseas aid' when taxpayer money is given to other countries but with the agreement that will be spent with certain Archontic corporations. Why do governments borrow money at interest from the Archontic private banks when they could issue their own currency interest free? The answer by now is obvious. Interestfree money would be of fundamental benefit to people and seriously mute the power of the banks. It doesn't happen because those that control the banks control the governments. American President Abraham Lincoln was in the process of issuing interest-free money known as greenbacks when he was assassinated.

### **Control the economy? Child's play**

Allowing banks to create the money supply has many serious consequences including the fact that the very unit of exchange starts out life as an interest-bearing debt. Money is just another word for debt in so many ways and it cannot pay back debt because it *is* debt and has been from the moment it was issued. British notes have printed on them: 'I promise to pay the bearer the sum on demand' of whatever the alleged value is. The note is not the repayment of debt, but an IOU *promising* to pay if you demand it. But even if someone does make this demand there is no money which is not debt to pay them with. It was once said that the promise to pay on demand referred to being able to exchange the note for gold or coinage, but that no longer applies. It is now a promise to pay but with nothing to pay with. Money is a debt promising to pay a debt with a debt. Another foundation effect of having private banks create 'money' through the issuing of credit is this gives them total control over whether an economy, local, national or global, is expanding or contracting. This is the most effective way that the Archons have stolen the wealth and resources of the world. Economists call this the boom and bust cycle as if it was some natural occurrence, but it is all manipulated. Pouring non-existent credit

'money' into circulation also creates inflation which reduces the buying power and worth of its illusory 'value' and so £100 today had the purchasing power of £299 as recently as 1982 while the cost of necessities and basics has comparatively increased. No wonder people are finding it harder and harder to pay their bills and feed their families. This global organised crime of credit creation gives the Archon banking system total control over governments and the world economy through the following repeating sequence:

- The banking system pours lots of money into the economy by making lots of loans at low (though variable) interest rates. The variable rates mean that you are borrowing blind as well as being robbed blind because you have no idea what future repayments might turn out to be.
- With lots of theoretical units of exchange in circulation the credit is available for people to buy and generate an expansion of economic activity which leads to more demand and production and more employment and profits.
- Business and people tend to get into more debt in these boom periods with the confidence of full order books and apparently secure jobs. Business borrows more for new plant and machinery to meet demand and people will borrow more for homes, cars and holidays.
- Then at the optimum point from the Archon network's point of view an excuse is found to stem the flow of credit into the economy and/or increase interest rates. Both have the effect of taking money out of circulation, and demand for goods and services begins to fall.
- Businesses start to fail because they are not generating the income to pay their costs and bank debt. People lose their jobs and can no longer pay the debt on their homes, cars and other possessions. This is what they call a slump or recession.
- Now the banks take the real wealth in property, land, farms and resources from those who cannot repay principle and interest on credit 'money' that does not and will never exist.

This cycle has been played over and over for centuries by the banks to suck up the wealth of the world and we are currently in the midst of a coldly-engineered perfect storm which they plan to continue until humanity is in mass and abject poverty on a scale never seen before. If people sit around waiting for an economic turnaround they will wait until they sit in a debtor's prison because the Archons are going for the winning post this time. People overwhelmingly don't lose their homes and livelihoods because they refuse to work, but because there is not enough economic activity to allow them to work. The obsession with work, work, work, often just to survive, is another Archon program encoded in the Matrix. The game plan was described by Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), the founder of the dynasty, who is quoted to have said: 'Let me issue and control a nation's money and I care not who makes its laws.' His son, Nathan Rothschild (1777-1836), who built the British arm of the dynasty, said something similar: 'I care not what puppet is placed on the throne of England to rule the Empire. The man who controls Britain's money supply controls the British Empire and I control the British money supply.' The money system completely distorts human society in the most fundamental ways including the suppression of human talents and abilities. How many people have talents and gifts that would be of great benefit to the community but they can't use them because there is no money to pay them? Okay, you might say, they should do it for nothing, but they often can't give their time because they are too busy trying to make a living doing what the system demands rather than what they really want to do with their lives and abilities. How many times do you hear 'I would love to do this or that with my life, but I can't because I don't have the money'? How many charity organisations would like to help needy and desperate people but cannot do so because they don't have the money? People go hungry, even starve, through lack of money when food is plentiful. They are left to freeze in the cold when energy is available but they don't have the money to pay for it.

Look at all the homeless people and families and look at all the empty homes just standing there doing nothing since the banks foreclosed, and what keeps one from the other is money that does not and will never exist (Fig 585). A Conscious society would be outraged by this, but most are not so because they are programmed to believe 'that's the way it is'. But it doesn't *have* to be. It is purposely *made* that way. Control the flow of non-existent credit and you control global human society. Crazy, but true. The whole system is rigged with stock markets played like a yo-yo by Archontic networks through the trillions they move around the financial system every day. They invest and the markets go up and they withdraw and the markets go down. Control of the programmed and unquestioning mainstream financial media means that rumours and crises can be triggered at will. Investment is all about confidence. If you damage that confidence with fake rumours and artificial crises you generate the panic that brings about a crash. The Archon families have also absorbed the wealth of the world by selling shares at the peak of the market (which they inflated) and then buying at the low of the market after one of their engineered economic crises. Winning on the stock markets is hardly difficult when you know when they are going to rise and fall because you are making that happen.



**Figure 585:** Banking greed and manipulation have devastated the lives of billions.

### **Some history ...**

Banking takes us back once again to the usual suspects. Temple priests were making loans in Babylon in the 18th century BC and by 1000 BC transferring bank deposits to third parties was common. Later the Knights Templar ran major financial centres in London and Paris and Archontic bloodlines in Venice and northern Italy known as the Black Nobility were centrally involved in the creation of the modern banking system. These included infamous Satanists like the de Medici family and they established financial centres of Lombardy in northern Italy. This is where the association between banking and the word Lombard comes from. 'Lombards' became the term used for all bankers in Florence, Genoa, Venice and Milan. The word 'bank' comes from 'banco', meaning 'bench', and refers to the benches that the moneychangers sat upon while doing their business. Judges and magistrates are also known today as 'the bench' and this is connected to the common Archontic control and mutual origins of banks and judiciary. The Black Nobility expanded their banking empire into Germany, the Netherlands and London where they in part created The City and one of its best-known thoroughfares, near the Bank of England, is still called Lombard Street. There are extremely close connections between the bloodlines of Italy and the Roman Church and the former Khazars that I call Rothschild Zionists. In many ways they are different expressions of the same thing. The Rothschilds became 'guardians of the papal treasure' according to the *Jewish Encyclopaedia* of 1906. Terms like Jewish and Roman Catholic are very misleading in the upper levels of the Archon networks because they are all on the same team and ultimately have the same genetic origin. I smile when I hear conspiracy researchers arguing over whether it is a Zionist or Jesuit plot and even condemning each

other for believing it is one or the other. They are masks on the same face working to the same end. You will quite often find Archon operatives who are born Jewish but become Roman Catholics to be trained and educated (programmed) by the Jesuits. Adam Weishaupt was a founder for the Rothschilds of the Bavarian Illuminati in 1776, a secret society behind the French Revolution. Weishaupt was born Jewish but educated at a Jesuit school in Germany. The origin of worthless paper currency can be traced to former Khazars from the Caucasus and Sumer/Babylon who were gold and silversmiths in Rothschild Germany. This is why Goldschmidt or Goldsmith became a common Jewish name. The 'smiths' began to issue notes confirming ownership of gold and silver in their vaults when transactions took place rather than physically moving the metals around. They realised that only a certain amount of the gold and silver came and went from the vaults and they began to issue paper notes to people who did not own any gold or silver and charge them interest on it. They were lending the wealth of others to make fortunes for themselves and in doing so they were *parasitizing* once again. They could get away with this so long as they didn't issue ownership certificates at a rate that exceeded the amount of gold that the true owners were likely to want to physically withdraw. This is the technique now known as fractional reserve lending. The Judaism-converted Khazars had a crucial advantage when it came to banking and that was 'usury' which is Medieval Latin for 'interest' or 'excessive interest'. Usury was banned in the Christian world at one time and, at least officially, remains so within Islam. The Jewish religion did not ban usury and the ability to charge interest or excessive interest gave the former Khazars the game-winner that allowed them to dominate the banking arena. The most successful of them was a German Khazar or Ashkenazi Jewish family called Bauer who changed their name to Rothschild in honour of the Saturn symbol on their home in Frankfurt. The Rothschilds and their circle of German Jewish banking families such as Schiff, Kuhn, Loeb, Speyer, Warburg, Goldman, Lazard and Lehman moved in on the United States to create the banking system that today controls much of human society. They joined forces with the Rockefellers, another German Jewish family, and built American's banking, industrial and corporate power structure that now manifests as Morgan Stanley, JP Morgan, Goldman Sachs and the rest of Big Banking, Big Biotech, Big Pharma, Big Oil, Big Food, Big Media and Big Government.

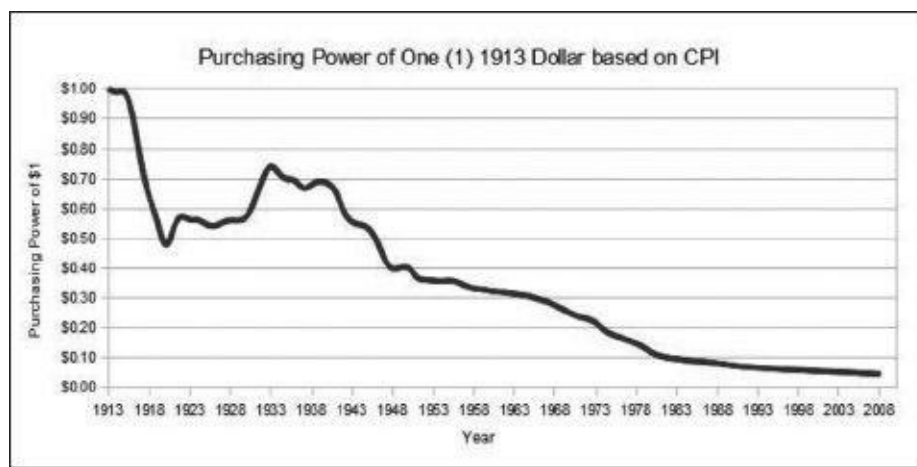


**Figure 586:** The privately-owned Federal Reserve is a law unto itself.

Their vice-like grip on the US Government and banking system came when they established the privately-owned (Rothschild-owned) Federal Reserve which is hilariously called American's Central Bank. It is not. The 'Fed' is a cartel of *private* banks, all controlled by the same networks, and it runs the United States entirely for Archontic interests ([Fig 586](#)). Jacob Schiff and Paul Warburg, German Zionists and Rothschild associates, were instrumental in manipulating the Federal Reserve into existence thanks to a bill passed on Christmas Eve 1913 when most members of Congress were not there. It was steered through by Congressman Nelson Aldrich who had married into the Rockefeller clan. The Schiff family lived with the Rothschilds at their Saturn-symbol home in Frankfurt and

Warburg's brother Felix, even though Jewish, was a banker to Hitler. Schiff and Paul Warburg ran the Rothschild New York financial house Kuhn, Loeb and Company which funded the Russian Revolution led by Vladimir Lenin (Rothschild Zionist) and Leon Trotsky (Rothschild Zionist). The Federal Reserve has since 'lent' the US Government worthless printed money and credit that doesn't exist – plus interest – and continues to be owned by the Rothschilds and associated Rothschild Zionist banking families. The purchasing power of the dollar has plummeted since the creation of the Fed while debt and inflation have absolutely soared ([Fig 587](#)). The Fed hijacked America with the intention of destroying America and it is almost there. The Archon bloodlines love central banks because they are what they say – central. They are an accumulation and concentration of power over banking and finance in every country and if you can connect them in terms of policy you can dictate global finance on that level alone even without your additional control of stock markets. I am hardly going to surprise anyone who has read this far to say that national central banks *are* connected and coordinated through a range of organisations like the Rothschild-created Bank for International Settlements (BIS) in Basel, Switzerland, with branches in Hong Kong and Mexico City. This officially 'fosters international monetary and financial cooperation and serves as a bank for central banks', but is not accountable to any government. It might be worth reading that last sentence again to let it sink in. The BIS is not subject to any taxation or national laws and achieved infamy with the few who know by laundering money for the Nazi regime during World War II ([Fig 588](#)). The heads of the major central banks meet every two months in Basel to plot the Archontic course of the world economy. *The Wall Street Journal* said of the BIS in 2012: 'While many national governments, including the US, have failed to agree on fiscal policy – how best to balance tax revenues with spending during slow growth – the central bankers have forged their own path, independent of voters and politicians, bound by frequent conversations and relationships stretching back to university days.' The connections are much deeper than university days and extend deep into the Rothschild networks which also operate within academic institutions such as the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and the Fabian Society created-and-controlled London School of Economics (LSE). I have explained the LSE background in detail in *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*. Leading bankers and central bankers at the time of writing are Stanley Fischer (London School of Economics, MIT), governor of the Bank of Israel and former chief economist at the World Bank; Mervyn King (London School of Economics, MIT), the outgoing governor of the Bank of England, who was visiting professor at MIT where he shared an office with then Assistant Professor Ben Bernanke, now head of the US Federal Reserve; Mario Draghi (MIT), president of the European Central Bank and 'former' Goldman Sachs executive; and Jeremy Stein (MIT) who is on the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System. Many other central bankers worldwide have MIT connections along with the Deputy Governor of the Bank of England Charles Bean (former head of economics at the London School of Economics) and many leading officials of the US Federal Reserve. Rothschild gofer and multi-billionaire George Soros also attended the London School of Economics.





**Figure 587:** Earning 'more', but buying less.



**Figure 588:** The Bank of International Manipulation in Switzerland.

There are other central bank coordination groupings, too, including the Group of Thirty, also known as the G30, which replaced the Bellagio Group of Rothschild Zionist economist Fritz Machlup, who became a member of the G30. Once again we find the same names manipulating away. The Group of Thirty was founded in 1978 by its current executive secretary Geoffrey Bell at the invitation of the Rothschild Zionist Rockefeller Foundation. The group's first chairman was Johan Witteveen (Rothschild Zionist), former managing director of the Rothschild International Monetary Fund, and the current chairman is Jean-Claude Trichet (Rothschild Zionist), former chairman of the European Central Bank before Mario Draghi and a member of the board of the Bank for International Settlements. The chairman of the Board of Trustees for the Group of Thirty is Jacob Aharon Frenkel (Rothschild Zionist), an Israeli economist and former governor of the Bank of Israel who became chairman of JPMorgan Chase International. The G30 chairman emeritus is Paul Adolph Volcker, a business partner of the Rothschilds who has a long and very close relationship with the Rockefeller family through positions at Chase Bank and the Trilateral Commission and his membership of the trust committee of Rockefeller Group. Volcker is a founding member of the Rockefeller/Brzezinski-established Trilateral Commission, a long-time member of the Bilderberg Group through which global financial policy is also coordinated, and he attended the London School of Economics. Volcker (Rothschild Zionist) was chairman of the US Federal Reserve at the time of Jimmy Carter and Reagan-Bush between 1979 and 1987. He was followed by Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) from the end of Reagan-Bush, through the Father Bush and Clinton presidencies and for most of the Boy Bush years between 1987 and 2006; and then came Bernard Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics, MIT) from 2006 to present day ([Fig 589](#)). When you research the maze of financial and other networks, as I have for a quarter of a century and published in other books, the same names appear over and over and the two main ones, at least at the level of public identity, are Rothschild and Rockefeller. The Rothschilds have holdings estimated by Credit Suisse to be \$231 trillion and they own the national and central banks except for two or three,

including Iran. There were seven before 9/11 but no longer are they to be found in countries like *Afghanistan, Iraq* and *Libya*. How blatant it all is. Islam forbids the charging of usury or excessive interest and that is the very lifeblood of the Rothschild method of operation. Insider Carrol Quigley (1910-1977) was an American historian and professor at Georgetown University who taught Bill Clinton and was given access to documents detailing the global financial and political conspiracy. He published the background in two major books, *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time* and *The Anglo-American Establishment*. He wrote in *Tragedy and Hope*: ‘The powers of financial capitalism had a far-reaching plan, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole.’ President Woodrow Wilson is reported to have said something similar after he oversaw the introduction of the Federal Reserve through the manipulations of his handlers and Rothschild agents Colonel Edward Mandel House (Rothschild Zionist) and Bernard Baruch (Rothschild Zionist). See ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* for the detailed background. President Wilson said that House was ‘my second personality’, ‘my alterego’ and ‘his thoughts and mine are one’. House and Baruch were behind Wilson’s decision to enter the First World War and were the president’s advisors (controllers) at the Versailles Peace Conference in 1919 when Europe’s future was decided in the wake of the war (Problem-Reaction-Solution). Wilson realised too late what had happened and would describe how ‘a little group of wilful men, representing no opinion but their own, have rendered the great government of the United States helpless and contemptible’. The European Central Bank, International Monetary Fund and World Bank are all strands in this web of financial deceit and control and the networks moved as one unit to bring about the crash of 2008 and the stunning transfer of wealth from the global population via governments to banks and their Archontic owners.

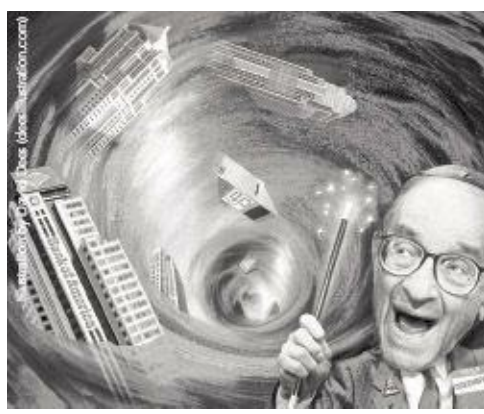


**Figure 589:** Greenspan and his lapdog Bernanke –Rothschild Zionists controlling the Fed.

## Dash to crash

The momentum for the long-planned crash began when Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) took over the Federal Reserve in 1987 and began to systematically dismantle checks and balances in financial regulation which allowed for a legally-supported free-for-all that was designed to end in tears for the population although not the major banks ([Fig 590](#)). He was supported in this policy by President Clinton’s Treasury Secretaries, Robert E Rubin (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics); Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics, MIT), former co-chairman of the Rothschild-controlled Goldman Sachs, vicious foul-mouthed thug and former chief economist at the World Bank; and Peter Orszag (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics), Bill Clinton’s Special Assistant for Economic Policy and Senior Economist and Senior Adviser on the Council of Economic Advisers. Brooksley Born, the head a minor government financial agency, the Commodity Futures Trading Commission, sought to expose the madness of deregulation and where it would

enviously lead but she was forced from office in a campaign of vilification led by Greenspan, Summers, Rubin and other exponents of intimidation and thuggery (see *Remember Who You Are*). The crash was not going to be stopped because it was an essential part of the long term plan for human enslavement. Other members of the deregulation gang were Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist), an assistant to Treasury Secretary Robert Rubin (Rothschild Zionist) and president of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the most powerful in the Fed cartel; and Arthur Levitt (Rothschild Zionist), the head of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) which is supposed to be a body of financial *regulation*. Geithner was also employed for three years by the infamous Kissinger Associates to which no-one with even a fragment of integrity need apply. To give you a feel for this operation it was Kissinger who said in cables published by WikiLeaks that 'the illegal we do immediately; the unconstitutional takes a little longer'. The Archons cover all bases and genuine people like Brooksley Born are rare and getting rarer. Gary Gensler (Rothschild Zionist), who spent 18 years at Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs, became head of Born's Commodity Futures Trading Commission when she was forced out to stop any more challenges from that direction. The deregulation policy was being mirrored in the United Kingdom by Rothschild Zionist poodles, Prime Minister Tony Blair and his Chancellor Gordon Brown, just as Ronald Reagan's 'Reaganomics' in the 1980s was mirrored by Margaret Thatcher's 'Thatcherism'. It is all coordinated and planned long before it happens. Thatcherism was hatched by the Centre for Policy Studies, the think-tank that she co-founded with Sir Keith Joseph (Rothschild Zionist) and Alfred Sherman (Rothschild Zionist) while Reaganomics was inspired by his economics advisor Milton Friedman (Rothschild Zionist), the American economist from the University of Chicago. Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) left in Fed in 2006 so that Ben Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist) would face the flack when the crash Greenspan knew was coming duly arrived in 2008. Greenspan was rewarded for his efforts on behalf of the Archontic families by being awarded America's highest civilian honour, the Congressional Gold Medal. So the major architects of the world economic crash of 2008 that has caused such depths of suffering and mayhem were Alan Greenspan (Rothschild Zionist) and those in his support team including Robert Rubin (Rothschild Zionist), Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist) and Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist). Summers and Geithner were known as 'Rubin's poodles'. But never mind, the Golden Boy, the Great 'Hope', the Great Saviour, was soon coming in at the election in November 2008. Barack Obama was different – he will sort them out. He was a man of justice, kindness ... er, peace. Alas, such fantasies were only for the programmed and naïve. In reality another mask on the one-party state was about to continue what he had opposed (but only verbally) to secure office. Obama immediately set about naming his economic team to repair the devastation left by the above-listed crooks and conmen. This was the 'team' that he chose, or rather had chosen for him: Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) was made treasury secretary; Larry Summers (Rothschild Zionist) was appointed director of the White House National Economic Council; and Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild Zionist), a Rothschild business partner, was made chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board. Other members of this Rothschild Zionist coup included:



**Figure 590:** Greenspan made things disappear, like homes, jobs and livelihoods.

Peter Orszag (Rothschild Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget; Jared Bernstein (Rothschild Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joseph Biden; Mary Schapiro (Rothschild Zionist), chairman of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (Rothschild Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (Rothschild Zionist), chairman of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC); and Karen Mills (Rothschild Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA).



**Figure 591:** The way to put out a fire is to pour more petrol on it.

No doubt Obama was well advised on who to pick by his White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) and his Senior White House Advisor and election campaign coordinator, David Axelrod (Rothschild Zionist). The Jewish population of the United States is less than two percent of Americans and the Rothschild Zionists among them even less. There's no conspiracy? My god. Denial is a terminal disease. Obama also nominated Chicago mogul, long-time friend and Rothschild Zionist billionaire Penny Pritzker as his Commerce Secretary in 2013. Pritzker, from the family that owns Hyatt hotels, raised millions for Obama's political campaigns from the time that he ran for the Senate in 2004 and she was national chair of his campaign finance team for the 2008 presidential election in which the money raised shattered all records. The Rothschild Zionists desperately wanted this guy. As an added bonus, Pritzker had personal experience of guiding a bank into oblivion when her Superior Bank in Chicago went bust in 2001 because of 'predatory, deceitful, racist tactics and practices' and the Pritzker family was fined \$460 million. Superior was the first of the deregulated banks to crash and it was the forerunner of what happened in 2008. US taxpayers lost almost half a billion dollars while depositors, many of them poor people from Obama's district, lost their homes. But then he nominates Rothschild Zionist Pritzker for US Commerce Secretary. This man is such a fraud and a crook that words lose their meaning. When the crash happened in 2008 the cabal already had their Goldman Sachs man Hank Paulson as the Boy Bush treasury secretary to ensure that their engineered problem would be met by the desired solution – trillions of dollars in the form of taxation and debt transferred from the people to the banks that had *caused* the crash via governments owned by the same

network that own the banks. Paulson had left his job as CEO of Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs, a major instigator of the crisis, to become Bush Treasury Secretary in 2006 to prepare for the economic Armageddon planned for two years later. When it happened the ‘solution’ was all ready to go as money was hosed in all directions to ‘bail out the banks’ that are ‘too big to fail’ ([Fig 591](#)). As pig troughs go I doubt it has yet been eclipsed with unimaginable sums handed to the banking and financial system including Rothschild-controlled banks and insurance companies like Citigroup, JP Morgan, Wells Fargo, Bank of America and Goldman Sachs Group (of course), AIG and so many others. Citigroup (advised to disaster by Rothschild Zionist and crash architect Robert E Rubin) received \$100 billion in taxpayer bailouts to stay afloat while the population went under. Goldman Sachs took that taxpayer money despite being a major cause of the crisis and despite making \$4 billion in profit by *betting* on a collapse in the sub-prime mortgage market (basically people given loans that they couldn’t pay back). Here’s a headline for you: ‘Federal Reserve Board Members Gave Their Own Banks \$4 Trillion in Bailouts.’ This was the revelation that after the crash of 2008 the Federal Reserve gave more than \$4 trillion in zero or near zero-interest loans and other support to banks and businesses which had executives serving as directors of ... *the Federal Reserve* ([Fig 592](#)). What can you say in the face of such corruption and callous disregard for the population? Senator Bernie Sanders, one of the few with the integrity to expose the financial outrage, released the report compiled by the Government Accountability Office. Sanders said:



**Figure 592:** America destroyed by the Rothschild Zionist bankers while the world looked on.

This report reveals the inherent conflicts of interest that exist at the Federal Reserve. At a time when small businesses could not get affordable loans to create jobs, the Fed was providing trillions in secret loans to some of the largest banks and corporations in America that were well represented on the boards of the Federal Reserve Banks.

Sanders highlighted the appalling Jamie Dimon, chief executive officer of JPMorgan Chase, who was part of the Fed leadership that agreed \$391 billion in emergency funds to JPMorgan Chase. Then there was Jeffrey Immelt, CEO of General Electric, a member of the New York Federal Reserve that created the Commercial Paper Funding Facility which then lent \$16 billion to ... General Electric. But these people have such conscious schizophrenia that they can do this and then lecture others on ethics. Mario Monti, the Goldman Sachs executive who became the unelected technocrat prime minister of Italy, said that the response to a corruption scandal in Italian football should be to close the game down for two to three years. He said: ‘In recent years we have seen so many shameful phenomena: we have recently witnessed an invisible blackmail of [a code of silence], with the players of Genoa kneeling down in the face of who knows what kind of threats from hidden forces, and I also find it unacceptable that public money has been used, and is still being used, to settle the debts of football clubs.’ Monti said that without choking which is miraculous in itself to me. No matter what the level of corruption in Italian football it is eclipsed by Monti’s global banking system about every ten

seconds and as for hidden forces, invisible blackmail, codes of silence and private debt paid by public money, don't get me started. Once Bush and Paulson had got the bankfest underway in came Obama and his Rothschild Zionists to not only continue this policy of handing trillions in public taxation and debt to the banking system but to massively expand it by employing the very people that had caused the crash. Peter Orszag (Rothschild Zionist, London School of Economics) was in charge of all government spending as budget director. Orszag was the founder and president of the economic consultancy firm which advised the Central Bank of Iceland in the period before it went bankrupt and advised the Russian Ministry of Finance when the country's resource assets were being given away to Rothschild Zionist oligarchs like Chelsea Football Club owner Roman Abramovich to make them instant billionaires. Orszag also worked closely with Rahm Emanuel (Rothschild Zionist) to impose the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) which has purposely demolished American industry along with other calculated legislation. Orszag resigned as budget director in 2010 and was replaced by Jacob Lew (Rothschild Zionist) who was returning to the post that he held under President Clinton. Obama announced at the start of his second term that Lew (Rothschild Zionist) would be the new treasury secretary after Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) left to re-join the Rothschild-Rockefeller Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) as a distinguished fellow (inversion). 'We are thrilled to welcome Tim back to the Council on Foreign Relations', said Rothschild Zionist CFR President Richard N Haass, a Rhodes Scholar; former Department of Defense special assistant to President Father Bush; National Security Council senior director for Near East and South Asian Affairs; vice president and director of Foreign Policy Studies at the Brookings Institution; senior associate at the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace (inversion); and research associate at the International Institute for Strategic Studies. Talk about Archontic Man. Haass was obviously taking the piss when he said of Geithner: 'Both at the Treasury and at the New York Federal Reserve, Tim was a tireless, creative, and responsible custodian of the public trust' (inversion).

### **Whys and wherefores**

There were two main reasons for the engineered crash and endless other offshoot benefits for human enslavement factored into their plans. One was to transform the economic and political order ever closer to their goal of a world government, world central bank, world army and single electronic world currency. The Vatican and Rothschild assets like financier and fake-revolution manipulator George Soros (Rothschild Zionist) were soon calling for a world government and central bank to 'solve the problem' which the forces they serve had purposely caused. The single electronic currency within a cashless society is a foundation plan for human control. Barter will be the only means of purchase once cash has gone should the computer system say no to your card or microchip as it is planned to be eventually. You will see efforts to outlaw barter on the grounds of losing taxation revenue to stop even that. The euro single currency throughout most of the European Union was never an end in itself. It was merely a stalking horse to delete all the individual currencies that preceded it such as the franc, guilder, mark and lira. The euro, too, is due to be replaced by the global single electronic currency and the euro crisis serves that aim. The networks are coordinating this cash-free policy all over the world that has been in the pipeline for at least many decades and in reality far longer. Sweden is one country that is virtually cash-free already and Italy's unelected banker-led Council of Ministers announced that cash transactions will be limited to 50 euros from 2013. The Council was headed by Prime Minister Mario Monti, a European chairman of the Trilateral Commission, leading member of the exclusive Bilderberg Group and international advisor to Goldman Sachs and Coca Cola. He and his unelected government of technocrats (see Brzezinski's book) was appointed in the face of Italy's engineered debt crisis (Problem-Reaction-Solution). Spain and many other countries are limiting cash transactions and this is planned to happen everywhere. I have been predicting this in my books since

the early 1990s and now you are seeing all sorts of advertisements, open and subliminal, incentives and technology like the ‘Google Wallet’ pushing this agenda ([Fig 593](#)). The plan is to make it more and more difficult to use cash with the law being employed to impose maximum hassle. A Florida court ruled that it was perfectly fine for employees at state toll booths to detain drivers paying with cash until the collector has filled in a ‘Bill Detection Report’ with the car registration and driver’s personal details. This is for payments with bills as small as \$5. It is all about bringing in the cashless society because cashless = control. You need no further confirmation of the importance of this to the overall plan than that Bill Gates is promoting its introduction. This guy is seriously involved across the spectrum of Archontic goals. An article in *Bloomberg Businessweek* quoted Gates as saying that he hated cash ‘because of its effect on people at the opposite end of the wealth spectrum – the world’s poor and unbanked.’ Yes, multi-billionaire Gates cares about the world’s poor just as he cares so much about the world’s poor children that he wants to destroy their immune systems with toxic vaccines. If Gates was only being idiotic it would be bad enough, but this guy knows what he is doing. I mean, could anyone be so stupid as to say that the world’s poorest people, made poor by banks and global corporations, are adversely affected by not being able to *bank*?? Fake heart-on-the-sleeve Gates may fool the asleep but no one in any way conscious. This is one arrogant and manipulating man. His Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation is a major financial backer of the Better Than Cash Alliance – an organization dedicated to imposing the cashless society. It is supported by the US government’s USAID and is described as ‘a global public-private partnership dedicated to supporting organizations transition away from cash to electronic payments’. It is founded by Archontic organisations like The Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, Citi, Ford Foundation, the Omidyar Network (eBay founder Pierre Omidyar), UN Capital Development Fund and Visa Inc. What a scam.



**Figure 593:** The cashless society means cashless control.

The engineered crash in Europe and the ‘euro crisis’ has been used as planned as a Problem-Reaction-Solution to bring thousands of banks under the direct supervision of the Rothschild-created European Central Bank (ECB) in the Rothschild family home city of Frankfurt, Germany. The ECB was headed at the time of the 2008 crash and subsequent bank and national bailouts by Jean-Claude Trichet (Rothschild Zionist) who is now with the Group of Thirty and the Bank for International Settlements. He is not known to breathe unless the Rothschilds give him permission. The current president of the ECB is Mario Draghi, a vice chairman and managing director of Goldman Sachs International and a member of its management committee. Draghi was with the firm while Goldman Sachs was manipulating events to hide the extent of Greek debt which eventually led to the country’s catastrophic collapse into extremes of poverty. Now as president of the ECB he dictates to Greece what they must and must not do in response to what was made to happen by the collusion of the Greek Government and Goldman Sachs while Draghi was a leading executive. Investigative journalist Greg Palast exposed how Goldman Sachs secretly bought up €2.3 billion in Greek Government debt, converted it into yen and dollars, then immediately sold it back to Greece. This was done at an apparent massive loss to Goldman Sachs but it was done to hide the extent of Greece’s enormous

budget deficit and Goldman didn't make a loss at all because it was being paid a quarter of a billion dollars in fees by the Greek Government for its manipulation. The cost of Goldman Sachs credit default swap insurance for bondholders exposed by the whole scam skyrocketed when news began to break of the basket-case nature of the Greek economy – caused by Goldman and the government. This meant even greater profits for Goldman Sachs and company as did betting on the Greek Government bonds to collapse because they knew what was going on behind the secrecy. JPMorgan Chase and a wide range of other banks were also involved in the manipulation that brought economic death, destruction and misery to Greece. How many others, including Britain, have been hiding debt in this and other ways with all the consequences that must follow? Goldman Sachs is at the very centre of the global economic nightmare and its policy has been to cause the problem and then manipulate its people into the positions of political power to impose the solutions that Goldman Sachs demands on behalf of its Archontic masters.

Goldman's actions in the Greek crisis led the elected government to fold and it was replaced by unelected banker Lucas Papademos, a Goldman Sachs executive, vicepresident of the European Central Bank to Rothschild Zionist Jean-Claude Trichet, and a member of the Trilateral Commission. Mark Carney, the new governor of the Bank of England, former governor of the Bank of Canada and current chairman of the G20's Financial Stability Board, spent 13 years with Goldman Sachs working all over the world. This included Russia where Goldman was advising the government during a financial crisis while betting against the country's ability to pay its debts, which it didn't. This is precisely what Goldman did in Greece. Former Goldman people are all over the place in positions of decision-making and influence and, as with the CIA, you are never *former* Goldman, just no longer officially employed by them. Goldman Sachs is headed by Lloyd Blankfein (Rothschild Zionist) and was founded by Rothschild Zionists Marcus Goldman and Samuel Sachs who both came from families that relocated to America from Germany. The extraordinary transfer of debt from government to teetering mega banks soon had whole nations in financial crisis just as the plan foresaw and then in came the European Central Bank, IMF and the World Bank to bail out the countries that had bailed out the banks. These three institutions are controlled by the banking system which had been bailed out by the governments who were then bailed out by the European Central Bank, the IMF and the World Bank. It is extraordinary what has been allowed to happen. Countries such as Greece, Ireland, Italy, Spain, Portugal and many more were handed credit 'loans' with strings attached which meant that the European Central Bank and IMF were now running the countries in effect. These were the heads of those banking institutions while this was happening: Rothschild Zionist Jean-Claude Trichet (ECB); Rothschild Zionist Dominique Strauss-Kahn (IMF); and Rothschild Zionist Robert B Zoellick (World Bank). Zoellick had replaced Rothschild Zionist Paul Wolfowitz and both were neocons with the Project for the New American Century.

## **Human catastrophe**

The crash was caused by removing regulation to allow the satanic levels of greed within the mentally-deranged banking and financial system to run riot with bonus incentives written into contracts to sell almost anything to anyone. Home mortgages and other loans were handed out like confetti to people who had no chance of repaying them, but the bonus was paid when the contract was signed no matter if the loan was later defaulted as it was certain to do. Toxic mortgages and loans that the banks accrued were sold on as triple-A safe with the help of the bank-controlled and funded 'credit-ratings agencies' Moody's, Fitch and Standard & Poor's which dominate the market. They gave the thumbs-up to total shite, and pension funds and other organisations representing the 'little people' bought them and lost a fortune for their clients. These are the same ratings agencies that have since been credit-rating countries – decisions that can, and have many times, brought nations to their knees



through the effect of a downgrade on the ability to raise new funds and pay debts. The ratings agencies are *paid by the banks* to rate their securities which presents a conflict of interest that beggars belief. This mayhem and madness has happened and is still happening with ‘money’ – credit – that has never, does not and will never exist. It is the same with the ‘Third World Debt’ that has crippled nations, brought them under the control of corporations, the IMF and World Bank, and killed hundreds and hundreds of millions of people. Iceland showed what could have happened when its response to the Icelandic banking collapse was – thanks to people power – to let the banks go to the wall and jail the guilty. As a result, Iceland has come through far more successfully than the rest of the world. The Archontic plan is not for countries to come through the crisis, however, but to go ever deeper into the economic mire to crush people and force them into submission with homelessness, hunger and cold ([Fig 594](#)). We are having homeless and hungry people fined for looking through trash bins for something to eat and at the same time there are bans on feeding the hungry in public without permission from the authorities. Both laws apply in the sick city of Houston where a homeless and hungry man called James Kelly was fined for ‘disturbing the contents of a garbage can in (the) downtown business district’. When the owners of a store in Augusta, Georgia, were evicted by the SunTrust Bank in Atlanta they put the remaining food and other items in the car park for the hungry, but then police turned up to stop hundreds of people getting to the food and had it driven away to a land fill. The marshal of Richmond County, Steve Smith, said ‘...we just have to make sure that it’s handled, disposed of by law’. The law trumps basic humanity every time. Only the Archontic mind would even consider such things never mind implement them. The emergence so fast of the police state is to meet the challenge of people resistance once enough realise what is going on. The hungrier and more destitute people have become by then the less effective they are likely to be, or that’s the idea, anyway. The multi-trillions handed to the banks and others could have been used to keep people in their homes, but instead it was used to throw them out amid millions and millions of foreclosures. Treasury Secretary Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist), who was centrally involved in handing that public money to his banking associates with no strings attached, asked the international Rothschild Zionist ‘law firm’ Squire Sanders & Dempsey if American states could, as some requested, legally use bailout money or TARP to support the legal bills of people trying to protect their homes from foreclosure by the bailed-out banking system. The privately-owned Rothschild Zionist Squire Sanders & Dempsey said ‘no’, they couldn’t, and so Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) said the money could not be used to protect the public – the very public which had bailed out the banks – from being foreclosed by those same banks. US President Thomas Jefferson prophetically said in 1809:



**Figure 594:** The plan is to turn the screw on the entire population to force them into mass submission.

If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation, then by deflation, the banks ... will deprive the people of all property until their

children wake-up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered ... The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the people, to whom it properly belongs.

But it wasn't and the rest is history and misery. Jefferson also said that he believed 'that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies.' So this has proved to be. In fact, standing armies 'stand', conquer and kill in service to the banks which control their political leaders. Once again it was this combination of banks and their political stooges and servants that have relieved multi-millions of their homes since 2008. Many in the United States were foreclosed by banks that didn't even own the properties such is the maze of debt-selling between banks and institutions. Even people who owned their homes outright were getting foreclosure notices. Bank employees or contractors were swearing in law that they had detailed knowledge of thousands of mortgage documents presented for foreclosure every month when they had not even read them. Bank employees used fake signatures known as 'robo-signing' to speed the foreclosures and this led to an estimated hundreds of thousands of families fraudulently removed from their homes. The major mortgage 'lenders' settled for \$25 billion with 49 state attorney generals over the fraudulent handling of foreclosures, but the deal gave defrauded homeowners an average of only \$300 while the 'consultants' involved in the rigged investigation were paid \$2 billion. Federal regulators also indicated that they would not hand over their evidence of illegal activity to homeowners seeking to sue the banks. The system is rigged from top to bottom and you can see how deep the heartless Archontic mentality has infiltrated human society. The bank and credit card companies are doing the same in pursuing people through the courts for money they don't owe. Noach Dear, a state civil court judge in Brooklyn who presides over these cases every day, said: 'I would say that roughly 90 percent of the credit card lawsuits are flawed and can't prove the person owes the debt.' Yes, he said *90 percent*. Bank contractors have been breaking into homes and changing the locks, stealing and destroying belongings, even sometimes locking pets and people inside. Richard Fersch, a Pennsylvania sergeant in charge of foreclosures, said: 'For some reason when these contractors ride by residences and don't see anyone home, they just jump the gun and change the locks.' 'For some reason'? The reason is that they are pond life serving the pond. Some 700 members of the military were illegally evicted by the banks. This is what you are fighting for chaps. It's funny how the foreclosures quickly reduced when Nevada made it a felony to file fraudulent mortgage foreclosures with the courts, subject to 10 years in jail and fines of \$10,000 per violation. They *knew* they were taking away the homes of families illegally and this is the scale of callousness that we are dealing with ([Fig 595](#)). I would say that bankers are evil except that evil would probably sue me for defamation of character. Families have been thrown out of their homes in the middle of the night at gunpoint. This happened to Christine Frazer and her family in Atlanta when the Dekalb County Sheriff's department evicted them on the say so of Investors One Corporation which was apparently the fourth company to buy their mortgage in eight months. Others like 62-year-old disabled veteran Ramsey Harris was left outside in the rain with everything he owned in a heap and valuables missing. 'I was just broken-hearted', he said. 'I couldn't believe what was happening to me ... I ended up standing, watching all my life's work go down the tubes.' The stories are endless and merciless, but remember those quotes from earlier about Greenspan and bankers:



**Figure 595:** Those that control the banking system are Archon bloodlines and so have no empathy and no mercy.

... I can recall the Rockefellers and the Bushes attending rituals, but never having the supremacy to lead them. I still regard them as lackeys and not real brokers of occult power. Except for Alan Greenspan, most of these fellows were camp followers in the occult, primarily for the economic power and prestige. Greenspan, I recall, was a person of tremendous spiritual, occult power and could make the Bushes and the younger Rockefellers cower with just a glance ...

... These people are corrupt, sick in their minds, so sick they are full of vices and those vices are kept under wraps on their orders. Some of them ... rape women, others are sado maso, or paedophile, and many are into Satanism. When you go in some banks you see these satanistic symbols, like in the Rothschild Bank in Zurich. These people are controlled by blackmail because of the weaknesses they have. They have to follow orders or they will be exposed, they will be destroyed or even killed.

These people are going to have compassion for families thrown on the street and the misery and death that their actions have caused? They *love* it – death and misery is their energetic nectar and the more the better. The people's debt and austerity bailed out the bankers but they still went on paying themselves grotesque bonuses while those who saved them via governments fell ever deeper in the mire ([Fig 596](#)). The new year of 2013 opened with 210,941 US homes foreclosed in the January – one in every 624 American homes. Meanwhile, the chairman of the Royal Bank of Scotland, which was bailed out by the taxpayer and is 82 percent owned by the government, said that his chief executive's pay was 'modest'. Yes, a 'modest' £8 million a year in salary and bonuses. These people live on a different planet. It's a form of mental illness. Small businesses could suddenly not secure credit from the banks they had bailed out even if they had perfect credit histories because the chance was and is being taken to destroy all competition so the Archontic corporations can run everything ([Fig 597](#)). A report in 2013 revealed that the percentage of Americans working for themselves is at its lowest in the entire history of the United States. People squeezed between banks denying credit and government's cutting welfare payments have been forced into the lairs of vicious and callous loan sharks charging phenomenal interest and threatening violence for nonpayment. A record nearly 50 million were on state food stamps in the United States by the start of 2013 because of unemployment and poverty – an increase of 70 percent since the crash of 2008. This figure amounts to 15 percent of the American population and that is double what it was in 1975. The Bullingdon Club rich-kids in Britain, Prime Minister David Cameron and his Chancellor George Osborne, are attacking and demonising the poorest and most vulnerable, the jobless, homeless and disabled, into ever more extreme levels of depravation and fear while they and the Archontic bankers they serve are allowed to do what they like. British journalist Sonia Paulton, one of the tragically few worthy of the name, wrote an excellent

demolition of the Cameron/Osborne welfare cuts that have brought great deprivation and suffering to sick and disabled people in the UK:



**Figure 596:** ‘So you say you need a loan?’



**Figure 597:** The world the Archon networks are working to create and it is clearly happening across the world.

So these cuts will now become law and, as a nation weeps, the details are sorrowful when applied to reality. Here’s an example. Any disabled or sick person who has been given more than six months to live – and is unable to financially support themselves – will be sent out to work. If they refuse, or back out of a scheme, then they will be subject to benefit sanctions.

Next up in the reforms will be an increase in multiple testing of patients, including those with Alzheimer’s and Multiple Sclerosis, to see if they are fit for work. They will be tested repeatedly. It will cost a great deal of money to administer and it will wear already sick people to a pulp. And as for children who dare to be born disabled, well that assistance previously available to them has been wiped out in Cameron’s Armageddon on the poor.

Some other points in Paulton’s article: British [lack of] jobs centres have been told how to deal with suicides on the premises because of the anticipated sense of desperation and pointlessness; David and Samantha Cameron claimed state Disability Living Allowance for their late son despite being multi-millionaires and the Cameron cuts are a continuation of the blueprint started by Margaret Thatcher (Conservative) and continued by Tony Blair (Labour) before being further advanced by David Cameron (Conservative). Party labels are irrelevant and we are looking at a single seamless force behind all of them. More than 300,000 people aged 70 or over are still doing often menial jobs because they can’t afford to live off a paltry state pension that they have spent their whole working lives paying into and the best part of two million children live in cold homes in Britain because ever-increasing energy prices charged by corporations making ever-increasing profits. The daily headlines

around the world say it all: Greece Turning to Desperate Measures as Citizens Face Starvation Due to Economic Collapse; Greece's Unemployment Rate to Hit 29% in 2013; French Woman Kills Herself and Children over Financial Woes; Depression, Suicides Rise as Euro Debt Crisis Intensifies; More Abandoned Children as Europe Austerity Wears On; Disability Deaths 'On the Rise' in UK; 100,000 more children to be plunged into poverty; Quarter of British People Skip Meals to Heat Their Homes; One in four Americans is suffering from malnutrition; 17 Million Americans Repeatedly Run Short of Food: Report; Homeless Children in Shelters on the Rise in NYC But Many are Turned Away; America's descent into poverty; Ireland: The Devastating Social Impact of Economic Austerity Measures; Spain Plunders 90% Of Social Security Fund To Buy Its Own Debt. What a stark contrast it all is with this headline: 'Fed Members Gave Their Own Banks \$4 Trillion During Bailout.' James S Henry, a senior advisor and Global Board member of the Tax Justice Network, said: 'Private elites ... had accumulated \$7.3 to \$9.3 trillion of unrecorded offshore wealth in 2010, conservatively estimated, even while many of their public sectors were borrowing themselves into bankruptcy, enduring agonizing "structural adjustment" and low growth, and holding fire sales of public assets.' Lloyd Blankfein, the Rothschild Zionist CEO of Goldman Sachs, who had done so much to bring the world economy to its knees, told CBS that people would have work longer and harder and take a delay on their pension entitlements. Blankfein really does give evil a bad name ([Fig 598](#)). The truth is, as Bloomberg reported in February 2013, that the profits of the banks that pay their fantastic bonuses are almost entirely due to the tidal wave of taxpayer money handed over by their cronies in government and the Federal Reserve. Bloomberg said:



**Figure 598:** Lloyd Blankfein swears to tell the truth? Never. It can only mean that he wants to leave the room.

Lately, economists have tried to pin down exactly how much the subsidy lowers big banks' borrowing costs. In one relatively thorough effort, two researchers -- Kenichi Ueda of the International Monetary Fund and Beatrice Weder di Mauro of the University of Mainz -- put the number at about 0.8 percentage point. The discount applies to all their liabilities, including bonds and customer deposits.

Small as it might sound, 0.8 percentage point makes a big difference. Multiplied by the total liabilities of the 10 largest U.S. banks by assets, it amounts to a taxpayer subsidy of \$83 billion a year. To put the figure in perspective, it's tantamount to the government giving the banks about 3 cents of every tax dollar collected.

The top five banks – JPMorgan, Bank of America Corp., Citigroup Inc., Wells Fargo & Co. and Goldman Sachs Group Inc. – account for \$64 billion of the total subsidy, an amount roughly equal to their typical annual profits ...

... In other words, the banks occupying the commanding heights of the U.S. financial industry – with almost \$9 trillion in assets, more than half the size of the U.S. economy – would just about

break even in the absence of corporate welfare. In large part, the profits they report are essentially transfers from taxpayers to their shareholders.

The Royal Bank of Scotland, or RBS, which is 81 percent owned by the British Government after a colossal bail out, *lost*, I repeat *lost*, £5.2 billion in a single year and yet paid out £600 million in ‘bonuses’. They’re just taking the piss. These people are truly evil when you think of the consequences for the population on which these Archontic parasites feed. While people suffer such hardship and deprivation, the leading bankers are paid billions and the hotel-heiress and professional tosspot Paris Hilton is reported to be spending \$350,000 of her \$100 million fortune (for doing nothing) on a two-story house for her dogs. This is the lifestyle of an American hedge (financial speculation) fund manager described at [alternet.org](http://alternet.org):

Steven Cohen [Rothschild Zionist] of SAC Capital is a typical product of the New Gilded Age. He paid \$14.8 million for his Greenwich home, which he stuffed with a personal art collection that boasts Van Gogh’s *Peasant Woman Against a Background of Wheat* (priced at \$100 million); Gauguin’s *Bathers* (\$50 million); a Jackson Pollock drip painting (also \$50 million); and Andy Warhol’s *Superman* (\$75 million).

Not satisfied, Cohen spent millions renovating and expanding, adding a massage room, exercise and media rooms, a full-size indoor basketball court, an enclosed swimming pool, a hairdressing salon, and a 6,734-square-foot ice-skating rink. The rink, of course, needs a Zamboni ice-resurfacers which Cohen houses in a 720-square-foot shingle cottage. Munk quotes a visitor to the estate who assured her, ‘You’d be happy to live in the Zamboni house.’

All this for basically using the global financial system like a gambler uses a casino. Cohen’s house has apparently expanded to 32,000 square feet or the size of the Taj Mahal, but that is not a problem when you are worth \$8 billion and earn in excess of a billion dollars a year. The leading 25 hedge-fund managers are paid as much as three times the combined income of 80,000 teachers (and the teachers pay a higher rate of tax).

## **The Big Squeeze**

If all this was motivated only by greed and stupidity it would be horrendous enough, but this is being done systematically to crush the masses worldwide. You will see how this fits so perfectly into the plan for human servitude on a scale never seen in known human history when I come to the *Hunger Games* chapters. The ‘Third World’ or ‘Developing World’ (inversion) was the first to be targeted and enslaved in sweat shop factories, slave labour and living conditions of filth and squalor. This was essential to doing the same in the ‘free’ world because it gave the Archontic corporations a way to make their products for cents on the dollar in China and the Far East where the Archons in power are some of the most extreme on the planet, and this, in turn, allowed for the transfer of jobs from the West to the East ([Fig 599](#)). If employment had stayed high and adequately rewarded in North America and Europe the economic coup could not have happened and so the fatal haemorrhage of jobs and incomes was instigated through the centralisation of power programme known as globalisation ([Fig 600](#)). Archontic politicians and bureaucrats in governments, the European Union and the United Nations working through Rothschild-Rockefeller fronts like the World Trade Organization sold a belief in ‘free trade’ (inversion) which means freedom for the Archon corporations to exploit everyone on earth. The removal of trade barriers (barriers to exploitation) has happened in concert with the deregulation of financial checks and balances and the pigs were set loose to snout the global

trough. I would like to sincerely and unreservedly apologise to pigs here for symbolically associating them with these people. The Archon corporations can now make their products in a country using slave labour kept in line by the police state of an Archon government and then sell them in the rich world at an enormous profit. China is the blueprint for how they want the world to be with an incredibly rich *El-lite* served by poverty-stricken masses suppressed by a violent and ruthless force of military police which can keep the population under surveillance 24/7. If people can't see this being introduced in the West day by day then they are not paying attention. The engineered crash of 2008 and the biggest transfer of wealth or buying power from people to *El-lite* in recorded history was a giant step to this end. A sign of what they plan to come is the use of prisoners to make products for slave wages. The US prison service competes with commercial companies for government contracts. The government-owned Federal Prison Industries (UNICOR) employs 13 thousand prisoners to do this work and the more prisoners they have the more products they can make. There are more inmates in American prisons than any other country in the industrialised world. This prison slave-labour government company UNICOR pays no taxes and has none of the costs that a commercial company faces which are imposed by the same government that owns UNICOR. Michael Mansh, a Pennsylvania clothing manufacturer, almost had to close a factory and lay-off 100 employees when UNICOR completed unfairly for a major contract. It was only when Mansh went on national television to tell his story that UNICOR withdrew. The Archontic networks are global and so there is no surprise that the same is happening elsewhere. Inmates from Prescoed prison in Monmouthshire, South Wales, were revealed to be working for a call centre for 40 pence an hour or £3 a day. Becoming Green, the company involved, admitted firing other employees after the prisoners were taken on for 'work experience'. Kenneth Clarke, a former minister in the despicable governments (on so many levels) of Margaret Thatcher, announced in 2012 a doubling of the number of prisoners in British jails working for 40 hours a week on welding, plastering, motor mechanics, printing and contracts for the private sector. Clarke, who became the justice secretary (inversion) in the Cameron government, called prisoners a 'wasted resource'. This is what humans are to these people: 'a resource'. Some prison staff have called the scheme 'disgusting' and a 'worrying trend', but they better get used to it because if we allow this to continue the Tiptoe ends with the slave labour camps. We are also seeing the return of debtor prisons with people simply too poor to pay what they 'owe' (non-existent credit) being jailed as a punishment. As one headline put it: Return of the debtors' prison: 'How debt collectors in a THIRD of states are throwing poor citizens behind bars for owing just \$280'. Well, at least they will find plenty of work there, eh? The American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) produced a report entitled *In For a Penny: The Rise of America's New Debtor Prisons* in which it revealed how 'day after day, indigent defendants are imprisoned for failing to pay legal debts they can never hope to manage ... In many cases, poor men and women end up jailed or threatened with jail though they have no lawyer representing them'. The ACLU said that courts in Ohio are illegally jailing people because they are too poor to pay their debts and often deny a hearing to determine if they can pay what they owe. A *New York Times* report described how 'the mushrooming of fines and fees levied by money-starved towns across the country and the for-profit businesses that administer the system', was leading to 'growing numbers of poor people ... ending up jailed and in debt for minor infractions'. There are rich laws and poor laws with those well off enough to pay the fines going home and those who cannot going to jail. The slave labour agenda can also be seen in the policy of the British Government to stop the welfare benefits of thousands of young unemployed (mostly thanks to governments and banks) unless they do three months of unpaid work. No one personifies the grotesqueness of what is happening more than Australian mining tycoon Gina Rinehart who is said to be the world's richest woman. She called on Australians to take a pay cut because Africans can be hired for \$2 a day. She also said that Australians should 'spend less time drinking or smoking and socialising, and more time

working'. Yes, to make Rinehart even richer.



**Figure 599:** Jobs have been 'outsourced' to sweat shops in poor countries to bring the US economy to its knees and make the population dependent on the government and its agencies.



**Figure 600:** Globalisation is simply the expansion of global control by the few over the many.

Another part of the strategy for Archon corporations and governments is to constantly increase prices of essentials like food, fuel and energy and increase taxation and costs and fines of all kinds to squeeze the masses into the hellish Archontic nightmare that life has now become for billions – but is still comparative paradise compared with where they want to go. Forcing all Americans to take out health insurance with Obamacare or face big fines from the IRS at this time when people are in desperate straits is all connected and still more confirmation, if any be needed, of the soulless android that occupies the White House. The make-it-up-as-you-like judicial system also ruled in 2013 that the government can deny social security payments which people have paid into all their lives if they refuse to enrol in the state Medicare system or withdraw from it when Medicare is supposed to be voluntary. Well, we've just decided it's not, too bad. Lawyer Kent Masterson Brown, who represented clients challenging the ruling, said: 'Not only have the courts allowed these agencies to grant themselves permission to seize a retiree's Social Security benefits should they opt out of Medicare, but they have allowed those agencies to turn voluntary programs into compulsory ones'. This is the new America, mate. The scale of taxation is incredible and when you add all the other taxes to income tax and an explosion of stealth taxation hidden behind ever increasing fines and fees the percentage of income that goes to the state would blow your mind if it was all put together. An article on Gazette.net captured the theme:

Consider all the ways we're taxed. When we're born (birth certificate), when we die (death certificate), when we make money (income tax), when we spend money (sales tax), when we own property (property tax), when we sell property (capital gains tax), when we go to a concert or ball game (amusement tax), when we own a vehicle (license, registration, tolls, gas tax) and special taxes on cell phones, tobacco, alcohol, energy, etc. Then, when we die, they tax our income all over again (death tax). Heck, they even tax our bowel movements (flush tax).



Yes, the death or inheritance tax is the government taxing again what has *already been taxed* before it can be passed to loved ones. The Gazette.net article was about Maryland introducing a rain tax after the Environmental Protection (inversion) Agency ordered Maryland to reduce storm water runoff into Chesapeake Bay at a cost of \$14.8 billion. This is being raised by taxing people on the amount of ground covered by anything like a patio, driveway or roof that stops rainwater soaking into the ground. They are assessing this by using satellite imagery and geographic information systems. No one thought that Google Earth was created as a service to the people did they? These are all examples of the Archon state parasitizing the life-force and creative imagination of the human population for the Archon crazies. The middle class is being sucked into this economic plughole so they and those labelled working class become a single *serf* class serving the tiny *El-lite* protected from the serfs by segregation, distance and the Orwellian tyranny that is emerging by the hour ([Fig 601](#)). So the poor are being made poorer and those who were not poor are fast becoming so. But there are still large numbers of people who are neither poor nor super-rich or part of the bloodline cabal and they are now being targeted in the next stage of mass human subjugation. This is the reason for what happened in Cyprus in March 2013 when private bank accounts were seized and plundered. Up to this point money had been transferred from people to banks via governments through collective taxation and additional debt and this led to austerity policies against the poor; but that didn't address the 'problem' of those who were still financially okay. To get them the conspirators need to go direct to their individual assets and in Cyprus this precedent was set after the Cypriot banking system faltered apparently through its financial connections to the collapsed economy of Greece. The 'rescue' deal was agreed at the behest of the so-called 'Troika' of the Rothschild-controlled European Central Bank, Rothschild-controlled IMF and Rothschild-controlled European Commission with Rothschild-owned Germany in the mix, too. This was the 'deal' (state theft):



**Figure 601:** All by calculated design.

- The country's second largest bank, Laiki Bank, was split into two parts, a 'bad bank' and 'good bank', before being closed, incurring thousands of job losses.
- Deposits in Laiki Bank of less than 100,000 euros (effectively the 'good bank') are insured by EU law and were transferred to the country's biggest bank, Bank of Cyprus.
- Deposits in Laiki Bank of more than 100,000 euros are not insured by EU law and they were put into the 'bad bank'.
- Deposits in this 'bad bank' and deposits of more than 100,000 euros in Bank of Cyprus were frozen and used to pay Laiki's debts and recapitalize Bank of Cyprus. These uninsured depositors will have to face enforced losses of up to 60 percent, even 80 percent on their deposits.

People with those accounts had no choice. The 'Troika' simply stole their money. The propaganda promoted the fact that many rich Russians owned accounts that were hit (another reason for what was

done), but there were far more who had legitimately worked their whole lives to accrue that money who suddenly lost up to 80 percent of their assets above 100,000 euros. One day people were living out their lives comfortably on the money they had spent their whole lives earning and the next most of it was gone – stolen by the state and the banking system. Yes, I can hear people say, but that’s not as bad as what is happening to those with nothing. No, it isn’t, but the point is that it is all connected. They are two facets of the same war on human freedom and have to be seen in that context or divide and rule will continue until the cliff edge appears for everybody. The ‘deal’ also included Cyprus selling some state-owned firms so the Archons can have them. What happened in Cyprus, with banks hit by the Goldman Sachs-engineered Greek financial collapse, was all planned long before the story hit the media. Very large amounts of money were suddenly withdrawn from Cyprus banks at the start of 2013 and much of this would have been due to those in the know warning their friends and associates about what was coming. The Italian media reported that 4.5 billion euros left Cyprus in the week before the crisis was made public. The respected Cypriot newspaper *Fileleftheros* revealed that Cypriot president Nikos Anastasiades had warned close friends about what was coming so they could move their money abroad. He said nothing to the Cypriot people that he was elected to represent (in theory) only the month before. The Cypriot newspaper *Haravgi* also reported that a company owned by the relatives of Anastasiades moved millions of euros out of the country a few days before the EU stole depositors’ money. Jeroen Dijsselbloem, the Dutch minister of finance and president of the Euro Group of euro-country finance ministers, said that the Cyprus ‘rescue programme’ represented a ‘new template’ for resolving euro zone bank problems and ‘other countries may have to restructure their banking sectors’. This caused outrage and great anxiety and he had to start backtracking, but what he had done was let slip what the plan really is to steal the people’s money. There is currently an EU Eurozone guarantee on deposits of 100,000 euros or less (hence that amount was excluded in Cyprus), but all it takes is for the crisis to continue to escalate (as planned) and then it will be ‘we cannot afford the guarantee any longer’. Then they can clean out everyone and create their mega-rich, mega-poor Orwellian global state that I have been warning about this past nearly 25 years. It also became clear in the wake of the Cyprus theft that US Homeland Security is claiming in internal memos that under the (9/11-justified) Patriot Act it has the right without any warrant to seize any customer bank accounts and to open and inspect the contents of safe deposit boxes and to remove ‘bar gold, gold coins, firearms of any kind unless manufactured prior to 1878, documents such as passports or foreign bank account records, pornography or any material that, in the opinion of the agent, shall be deemed of to be of a contraband nature’. The Canadian Government of Rothschild Zionist-controlled-to-his-fingertips Stephen Harper proposed plans for Cyprus-style ‘bail-ins’ should major Canadian banks fail. They are coming for your money so that you can be forced into servitude. The Cyprus precedent also severely damaged confidence in the banking system and made bank failures even more likely and this is all part of the script. Greece is no longer a *member* of the EU – it’s a *colony* and this is what the Archon bloodlines are seeking for everywhere as they batter the masses into submission. Greece agreed that its lenders in one bailout could seize the country’s gold reserves of 111 tonnes and the plan is to do the same eventually with the far more gold-wealthy Portugal (382.5 tonnes), France (2,435.4 tonnes) and Italy (2,451.8 tonnes). If Greece defaults its assets will be seized and it will not be able to trade internationally. Greece is being crushed to pulp and it is the blueprint for every country. They want the people so desperate that they will either agree to whatever they are told to do or will be too weak to resist. The Fabian Society in London is a major strand in the web and I mentioned earlier that it is named after a Roman general whose modus operandi was never to engage in a decisive battle in which one side could win or lose. His approach instead was to weaken the enemy over a period of time until they were so weak that he and his army could walk in unchallenged. This is what the bloodlines are doing to the human race and we are now reaching an advanced stage.

The final crash of the current system is almost certainly planned to be accomplished through what they call the 'derivatives market'. A simple, but less than full explanation of derivatives is that it involves fraudsters hedging their financial bets by scamming someone else into taking their risk and selling the same financial 'products' to multiple buyers who all think they are the only owner. It is another fresh-air, no substance, mega-disaster being primed to happen. Derivatives normally operated through the 'swap market' but have been moving in on the future's market. Both are outrageous casinos but the future's market has fewer regulations. One figure I saw for the 'worth' of the derivatives market was \$639 trillion – but with no official figures it's all guesswork anyway. Derivatives expert Paul Wilmott estimates that total derivatives exposure in the world's financial markets could add up to \$1.2 quadrillion – that's \$1,200,000,000,000,000 or an estimated 20 times the value of the world economy. To say the numbers don't add up is like saying Attila the Hun had some anger issues. The derivatives market is actually worth basically nothing – it is all fresh-air transactions that exist only on paper and in the mind. When this obvious fact is revealed – smash, bang, wallop, good night and god bless. US regulators have given the major banks the go ahead to use depositors' money – that's you and me – to fund their exposure to the bound-to-fail derivatives market and it is all a plan to make the vast majority of the global population destitute. People better start making plans as best they can because this is already past the point of no return (in every sense). One organisation to seriously have on the radar is the CME Group (Chicago Mercantile Exchange) which operates major derivatives and futures exchanges in Chicago and New York. The chairman emeritus of the CME Group, a 'pioneer of financial futures' and chairman of its Strategic Steering Committee, is Leo Melamed (Rothschild Zionist). Watch that space.

### **Archon laws – one for them and one for us**

The corrupt and depraved banking system crashed the global economy with the most extreme consequences for billions and yet no major player was even arrested let alone convicted for their organised crimes against humanity. The likes of Goldman Sachs and JP Morgan go about their criminal enterprises in the knowledge that they own the departments of government, agencies and courts that should be calling them to book. The 'little people' are jailed for years for minor drug or financial offences while HSBC was exposed for laundering billions of dollars of money for the Mexican drug cartel with no leading official even facing charges. The US Department of Justice (inversion) waved it all away with a \$1.9 billion fine that would have taken the bank little time to recoup with profits of nearly £16 billion in the same year and the HSBC Chief Executive Stuart Gulliver was paid a *bonus* of \$2 million. The London Interbank Offered Rate or Libor scandal was also met with pocket-change fines after it was revealed that banks had been colluding in falsifying the Libor average banking interest rate of major London banks. This had the effect of making the banks look more creditworthy than they were while producing big profits and distorting the entire global financial system which uses the Libor as a reference rate for other transactions including mortgages, loans of all kinds, and investments by pension funds and state and local governments. Those that lost out have had to take the civil route for recompense after there was no prosecution but in March 2013 New York Judge Naomi Reice Buchwald dismissed much of a class action lawsuit in favour of banks such as the Bank of America and JPMorgan Chase. The same judge also dismissed a claim by a consortium of American organic farmers and seed dealers concerned about Monsanto's genetically modified seeds and said the suit was a 'transparent effort to create a controversy where none exists'. I wonder when we get to this subject later if you will think that GMO could possibly be described as a 'controversy where none exists'. US Secretary of Treasury Timothy Geithner (Rothschild Zionist) admitted under questioning by lawmakers that he knew that banks were manipulating the Libor rate but did not report this to the Department of Justice. Consequences for him? Nil. Glenn Greenwald

captured the hypocrisy in an article for the *Guardian*:

The US is the world's largest prison state, imprisoning more of its citizens than any nation on earth, both in absolute numbers and proportionally. It imprisons people for longer periods of time, more mercilessly, and for more trivial transgressions than any nation in the west. This sprawling penal state has been constructed over decades, by both political parties, and it punishes the poor and racial minorities at overwhelmingly disproportionate rates.

But not everyone is subjected to that system of penal harshness. It all changes radically when the nation's most powerful actors are caught breaking the law. With few exceptions, they are gifted not merely with leniency, but full-scale immunity from criminal punishment.

Thus have the most egregious crimes of the last decade been fully shielded from prosecution when committed by those with the greatest political and economic power: the construction of a worldwide torture regime, spying on Americans' communications without the warrants required by criminal law by government agencies and the telecom industry, an aggressive war launched on false pretences, and massive, systemic financial fraud in the banking and credit industry that triggered the 2008 financial crisis.

The US Government has even told the banks to hire their own 'independent investigators' to review alleged illegal foreclosures while at the same time paying these 'independent investigators' \$2 billion in fees to do so. You could not make it up and the conflicts of interest are so in your face today. Obama appointed Mary Jo White to head the US Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) which is supposed to police the activities of the banks and yet she had spent the previous ten years *defending* the banks from the SEC and other regulators as a partner in the law firm Debevoise & Plimpton. Before that she was the first woman to be US government attorney for the Southern District of New York where she was responsible for Wall Street. It was Mary Jo White who intervened to stop SEC inquiries into John Mack, former chairman and CEO at Morgan Stanley, over possible insider trading. When the SEC investigator complained that his inquiry was being blocked he was fired on the spot without notice and the investigation dropped. This is the woman now holding Wall Street to account?? It's a joke, but this is how the Archontic banks and corporations get away with their organised crime. They make sure their people are running the government agencies officially assigned to regulate and prosecute them. The revolving door that sees Archontic place-people moving between the regulators and regulated is spinning like a top. Dave Hartnett, the head of Revenue and Customs, Britain's tax collection agency, stepped down after being accused of lying, but was then hired by HSBC, a bank with which he dealt at Revenue and Customs, to advise them on '*honesty*'. We'll be hearing next that Stalin advised Hitler on peace and love. The stories are legion of US regulators overseeing the (non) investigation of banks and financial firms and then later being hired by them. It is the same story with the oil corporations. BP and Shell were raided by European authorities in May 2013 on suspicion of rigging fuel prices, but Prime Minister Cameron said that no executives could be prosecuted under the present law. *What?* The level and scale of corruption is staggering and this is why the mega banking and corporate criminals avoid imprisonment while people like 83-year-old Jacques Wajsfelner of Weston, Massachusetts, who had fled Nazi Germany to go to 'free' America, was jailed for *five years* for not filing an annual Report of Foreign Bank and Financial Accounts. He wasn't even jailed for avoiding taxes, just not filing the account. This one law for the rich and powerful and another for everyone else is now becoming blatant and the idea is to reach the stage when there is *no* law for the rich and powerful and only for everyone else. Paying tax is once again what the 'little people' do.

Minor tax discrepancies and genuine mistakes by the public are met with fines out of all proportion to the error while major corporations and banks often pay no tax at all. I highlighted this in relation to banks and corporations in *Remember Who You Are* and we have since had the revelations about Starbucks, Google, Apple and Amazon paying little or no corporation tax in Britain on their UK profits and American banks going offshore to avoid paying tax at all. This makes them *parasites* (that word again) on the British and American people and economies which generate those profits. Bank of America set up more than 200 subsidiaries in the Cayman Islands and not only paid no tax but was given a \$1.9 billion tax rebate by the Internal Revenue Service – the same IRS that mercilessly targets the general population. JP Morgan Chase and Goldman Sachs did the same saving \$4.9 billion and \$3.3 billion in US taxation, and Citigroup has paid no federal income taxes in the four years since receiving a total of \$2.5 trillion in bailout funds from the Federal Reserve after 2008. Major corporations paid an average of only 12.1 percent of earnings in taxes in 2011 and 25 of them *paid their CEOs more than they paid in corporate income taxes*. Lin Homer, Permanent Secretary of UK Revenue and Customs, said the British Government could not stop international corporations declaring their profits in other countries with tiny rates of tax even when the profits are accrued in Britain. It emerged that Google alone had avoided £10 billion in UK taxes in a single year by moving nearly 80 percent of pre-tax profits to a shell company in Bermuda. Microsoft (chairman and founder Bill Gates) avoids £159 million in British corporation tax every year by funnelling profits through Luxemburg and Ireland to Bermuda. Amazon's UK division paid just £2.3 million a year corporation tax on £7.1 billion in sales while it cost Google only £6 million in corporation tax on £2.5 billion in sales in the UK. It was revealed in 2012 that Starbucks had paid only £8.6 million in corporation tax since it launched in Britain in 1998 despite sales revenue of £3 billion. Starbucks *volunteered* to pay £10 million a year in the face of public outrage. Ever tried volunteering what you pay in tax? Detailed research by the organisation Corporate Watch revealed that six water companies operating in Britain avoid paying millions in tax by routing profits once again through tax havens and by using a legal loophole that the UK Government chose not to close. This was revealed as water bills continued to increase for the struggling population and the same with the energy corporations like Britain's EDF revealing massive profit increases while announcing massive price increases for customers. One thing to watch for very carefully is this 'problem' of global corporations not paying tax being used to offer the 'solution' of a global taxation system which will require a global government and financial structure to implement it. This is highly likely given that politicians condemning Google for tax avoidance are on the VIP list for Google events. Meanwhile, small business trying to compete with the next-to-no-tax corporate giants are screwed for every last penny and the corrupt UK tax authorities are even 'naming and shaming' small firms such as hairdressers and plumbers for allegedly owing tax while doing nothing to challenge the arrogance of the corporations. But what an encapsulation of the game – kick the little people and let the mega rich do whatever they want. British tax collectors have people snooping on social networking sites, in newspapers and via a £45 million computer system called Connect, designed by defence contractor BAE Systems, which works in combination with other data bases like the Land Registry. There is also a hotline for the public to report each other (74,000 calls in 2012) with informants being paid up to £20,000, according to the UK *Daily Mail*. Ironically, most of those administering this war on the masses are themselves of the masses and when they leave the protection of the system they are going to face the same consequences themselves for all they have helped to impose on others. Do they really think the system cares about them when corporations are taking out secret life insurance on their employees and picking up all the pay-outs when they die? Incredible? No, just par for the course. This is a report at [Wallstreetonparade.com](http://Wallstreetonparade.com):

Most Americans are unaware that for at least 25 years big business and banks have been secretly

taking out millions of life insurance policies on their workers and naming the corporation the beneficiary of the death benefit without the knowledge of the employee. The individual policies are frequently in the hundreds of thousands of dollars and sometimes millions.

To keep track of employees who have left the company, deaths are routinely tracked through the Social Security Administration. The policies became known as ‘dead peasant’ or ‘janitor’ policies because corporations took out life insurance on millions of low-wage workers, including janitors, without their knowledge or consent.

The insurance can give a nice boost to bottom-line corporate profits because it provides multiple tax breaks, including: the cash build-up in the policy is reported as income but is tax-exempt because it resides in a tax-sheltered life insurance policy; the cash payment the company receives when the employee dies is also tax-free under existing tax law.

Humans are just there to be exploited in every way possible, including those in uniform protecting the perpetrators. The public is being bled-dry with higher tax, costs and fines. Tickets for dropping litter in Britain rose from 727 in 1997 to 63,883 in 2012 after Xfor, a private company run by former soldiers, was employed by councils with the incentive of keeping more than half of every £80 fine it imposes. Xfor made £1.6 million in commissions in 2012 by targeted the public for the most minor offences, including dropping bank cards, pens and even cotton from a glove. One of their methods apparently is to hide in the bushes. So they should in bloody shame – not that they have any. Private companies have been hired to do the same with parking fines. The school around the corner from me is on a very wide road and parking is no problem to the flow of traffic, but every morning and afternoon when parents drop off and pick up their children a parking attendant is there to ticket mums and dads. Many of these families are going hungry because they can’t afford to buy enough food. Once again this software in uniform has no shame or compassion. New fines for new motoring ‘offences’ continue to mount and fines for ‘illegal’ (we say so) parking have increased by four times in England in a decade to more than £300 million a year. In 2010/11 council revenue in England from on-street parking – streets the taxpayer pays to build and upkeep – was £346 million. This was more than ten times what it was 20 years ago and revenue from all parking has reached £1.3 billion in England alone for councils paying their executives more than the prime minister. It was even revealed in 2012 that UK Revenue and Customs had made £30 million the previous year by charging premium phone rates for people calling to ask questions about their tax affairs with some £100,000 paid by those waiting to be dealt with. These are all examples and the list is endless of the masses being squeezed to destruction and submission, and the cold-hearted idiots in uniforms and dark suits like those described here will find eventually that the system wants to destroy them, too. The foundation of the entire system is the passing of laws by Archontic politicians for the benefit of Archontic organisations and at the expense of the target population. This ‘law’ is overseen and administered by a ‘legal’ system and judiciary that is overwhelmingly – though not yet totally – as corrupt as the corruption that it is there to serve ‘safe’ judges that are appointed to cases that the system must win and to head ‘inquiries’ in which the outcome is decided before it even begins. We are then told that an ‘eminent judge’ had decided this or that when he or she is just another eminent professional liar and systems server. Judges and lawyers come through the same ‘education’ programming machine as the politicians, scientists, academics, bankers and corporates. The legal and judicial system is also alive with secret societies that oil the wheels of corruption in the courts of the world. Prosecuting attorneys in the United States have been exposed for colluding in the most extraordinary ways with the debt collection agencies they should be overseeing. The *Huffington Post* reported in 2012:

From Baltimore to Los Angeles, prosecuting attorneys are renting out their letterhead – and their law enforcement clout and credibility – to debt collection companies, as a recent exposé in the New York Times revealed. Using the name and official seal of the prosecutor’s office to give weight to their threats, these private companies – with no legal authority whatsoever – then send out letters to debt-challenged consumers threatening criminal prosecution and possible jail time if they don’t pay up.

And here’s the kicker: having convinced consumers that they’ll end up in handcuffs if they don’t cover their supposed debts, these weasels then try to dupe them into shelling out another \$170 or so for a class on financial responsibility. Where does that money go? It’s split between the debt collection company and (wait for it) the prosecutor’s office.

But what are Archons? They are parasites and deceivers. Control of the ‘law’ is essential to the whole conspiracy because it allows them to make their criminal activity ‘legal’ simply by passing a law in their centres of government and to avoid prosecution if they do break a law they have not yet deleted. It further allows them to target innocent people deemed a problem to them with a false prosecution and often a long jail sentence or in some countries a death sentence. The legal system has been made so incredibly expensive that it is impossible for the vast majority to seek justice against governments, corporations and the super-rich who can pay for whole teams of legal people-crushers. ‘Justice’, like everything else, is on sale to the highest bidder. I had to go through the courts in the United States and Britain to stop two people using me as their personal cash cow while contributing nothing. They both lost comprehensively and ended up with not a penny after they were absolutely demolished under cross examination by a British barrister and an American lawyer who showed me that the legal profession is not yet totally corrupt and that decent people genuinely seeking justice do still exist. I can say the same about the two judges involved, too. But the combined cost of successfully defending two outrageous cases that should never have come even close to court was enormous and without public support with the first one I would have gone under along with everything I do. The law in general, though not every case, is systematically rigged and that’s why the corporate crooks go free and the jails are full of people who have done a fraction of what the Archons have done and still do every day.

### **Where has the gold gone?**

Another scandal that is yet to break in its true magnitude can be summed up with one question: Where has all the gold gone? Certainly there are increasing numbers of ‘gold’ bars being found that are relatively worthless tungsten with a covering of gold to make them look authentic ([Fig 602](#)). Tungsten is the same density as gold to three decimal places. But putting the pieces together over the years it is clear to me that much of the gold that officially exists does not, or at least is not where it is claimed to be. US Congressman Ron Paul unsuccessfully called for a ‘purity audit’ of the ‘gold’ in Fort Knox to prove its authenticity and CNBC requested a tour of Fort Knox to film the gold and update the last footage that was taken in 1974, but the request was refused. An official said that Fort Knox is a ‘closed facility’ and he was not aware of any member of Congress touring the facility since 1974. The House of Rothschild has dominated the world gold market and the price of gold was set every day at the offices of N M Rothschild in London from 1919 until 2004 when the Rothschilds suddenly withdrew. The German court of auditors ruled that the Bundesbank produce an audit of Germany’s gold reserves of nearly 3,400 tons, the second biggest holding in the world. The gold is held bizarrely – on the face of it – with the Bank of England, Bank of France and the US Federal Reserve. Venezuela, like Germany, has demanded the physical return of its gold. Other countries like Switzerland have

shown similar concern and so they should because we are going to find that the gap between the gold that officially exists and that which really exists is absolutely colossal. Anyone paying attention over the last few years will no doubt believe that nothing would ever surprise them any more about the behaviour of banks and governments, but let me try you with this one: National central banks have been ‘leasing’ their gold reserves to a group of major banks known as bullion banks. These then ‘sell’ the gold to their clients at a rate that means people are holding paper ownership of far more gold than actually exists. In short, the banks have been selling the same gold over and over and we are back to the goldsmiths and the way that worthless paper money came into being. How on earth, you will rightly ask, can governments lease their gold to bullion banks who then sell the same gold to multiple parties and the governments still claim to own the gold as reserves? But then we are talking about the Planet Earth financial system which is as insane as those that created it – and report it, too. This is CNBC’s senior editor John Carney commenting on the question of whether all the gold does or doesn’t exist. It is an exhibition of major league craziness and delusion:



**Figure 602:** The fake ‘gold’.

In reality, it does not matter one bit whether the Federal Reserve Bank of New York actually has the German central bank’s gold or whether the gold is pure. As long as the Fed says it is there, it is as good as there for all practical purposes to which it might be put. It can be sold, leased out, used as collateral, employed to extinguish liabilities and counted as bank capital just the same whether it exists or not.

The actual presence of the gold wouldn’t make a lick of difference unless, say, Germany’s central bank decided it wanted to start using the gold for some practical, non-monetary purpose like making watches.

For almost all imaginable operational purposes, the actual existence of the gold in Fort Knox or in the vault beneath the FRBNY’s Liberty Street headquarters is irrelevant. The bookkeeping is what really matters here. So long as the Fed says Bundesbank owns X tons of gold, the Bundesbank can act as if it did own the gold – even if the gold had somehow been swallowed into a gold-eating galactic worm hole.

I’m sure the Bundesbank officials understand this quite well, even though the German Audit Court does not. There is nothing to be gained by inspecting the gold. If it is all there and pure, there is no difference from an undiscovered absence. But if the gold isn’t there, well, calamity could follow as trust in the central bank gold depositories evaporated instantly.

This is the fairyland that the system’s advocates believe in. When the truth about gold holdings comes



to light they will hear the crash on Mars, but then that is the idea.

## Getting 'real'

I was invited a long time ago to do a weekend event at a sort of stately home place by a New Age fellow who told the audience that they must 'get real' even though he had yet to start himself. By 'real', in this context, I am speaking of facing reality and understanding reality so that we can change reality. By that criteria, 'getting real' is an absolute essential – the crucial starting point. We are at best peering over the precipice, ladies and gentlemen, and we better bloody face the fact before we are hurtling towards the ground. Indeed, we already are if you look around. So many people in the Western world now go to bed hungry just as those in other regions have done since their lands were hijacked by Western corporations and governments. There is a food bank in the town where I live trying to ease the hunger of children and their families as best they can and some five million UK families were relying on loans and savings to buy food by early 2013 according to a report by the consumer magazine *Which?* Yet while this is happening you see headlines like these: 'Goldman bankers get rich betting on food prices as millions starve' and 'Barclays makes £500m betting on food crisis'. Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs made more than a quarter of a billion pounds in 2012 by speculating on food prices and Barclays, a major player in the Libor scandal, made half a billion doing the same. Morgan Stanley is the other market leader in food speculation while people starve, but then why not when an executive of the food trading giant Glencore said that the global food price crisis was a good business opportunity? These people really aren't – literally aren't – human and so if you apply values like love, compassion, fairness and kindness to them you are losing the plot. Let no one with a mind of their own tell me that 'they wouldn't do that' when they *are* doing that every minute of every day. Yet the program is still so strong in the minds of billions and nothing freezes people in denial of reality more than wishing that the reality wasn't happening. I don't want this to be true and so I will convince myself that it isn't. I watched the half-time programming-fest at the 2012 Super Bowl with shaking head and saddened heart. The Super Bowl with its fantastic American and global TV audience is no longer just a sporting event; it is a programming ritual for the collective mind of America and further afield. There was a performance by Beyoncé and her husband Jay-Z who, as with people like Madonna and Lady Gaga, surround themselves with Saturnistic and other Archontic symbolism. We had children from Sandy Hook school singing *America the Beautiful* for no other reason than to be mercilessly exploited to promote the disarming of Americans for deeply sinister reasons. I'll address this later. Then Alicia 'Obama groupie' Keys sang the national anthem and re-sold the illusion that America is the Land of the Free at the very time that it is being financially destroyed and consumed by an Orwellian tyranny. Keys sat at her piano on the satanic pentagram 'stars' of the American flag with pictures of US troops cheered for imposing tyranny and slaughter of the innocent in faraway lands and amid the patriotic tears and patted hearts of football heroes. The tears were not in response to reality, but to manipulated illusion. Outside the reality bubble mayhem was taking place.

Before their teary eyes the United States they think they are adoring is on life support because the plan has always been to use America to destroy America as I have for so long warned. The United States played its part in the expansion of Archontic control as it was allowed to become a 'superpower' and impose its will financially and militarily on the world; but American was never an end, only a means to an end. The Archons want to impose their will through a totalitarian world government and that cannot happen if there are any superpowers with the financial and military might to resist its dictatorship. The United States therefore had to be brought to heel and this is happening by the minute. America is already bankrupt. Government debt has officially passed \$16 trillion but that is nothing like the extent of it. Debt galore has been hidden from the official record and some estimates have put the total as high as ... wait for it ... *\$220 trillion*. This was the view of Laurence Kotikoff,

economics professor at Boston University, in an interview on the Russian TV station, RT. He said that when all debt is taken into account the United States is in worse shape than Greece and Ireland. Money pouring into the hands of banks and other Archontic institutions, not least for overseas wars of Archon acquisition, have continually expanded the *official* debt to the legally-imposed debt-ceiling; but all that happens is that the politicians and bankers then go through a pantomime for public consumption with catch-phrases like ‘fiscal cliff’ and dire warnings of what will happen if the ceiling isn’t raised when they know they were always going to raise it ([Fig 603](#)). A little time later the new limit is reached and it is pantomime season again. This is being allowed to happen because the Archon bloodlines want to destroy America financially and militarily. This is why Ben Bernanke (Rothschild Zionist), the Federal Reserve chairman who should be in jail with the key mid-Atlantic, said the debt-ceiling has no value to the United States and should be scrapped. No, Bernanke and his still-today puppeteer Greenspan should be scrapped. Between 2002 through 2011 outsourcing overseas deleted 3.5 million ‘middle class’ jobs in manufacturing and in the same nine years only 48,000 new jobs were created for architects and engineers. This is the state of America today as seen through its infrastructure: About a third of all roads are in substandard condition; nearly a third of road deaths are linked to ‘substandard road conditions, obsolete road designs, or roadside hazards’; one in every four bridges carries more traffic than originally intended or is in need of repair; repairing all substandard bridges would cost an estimated \$140 billion; 4,095 dams are at risk of failure and that is an increase of 100 percent since 1999; a third of dam failures since 1874 have happened in the last ten years; sewer systems spill more than a trillion gallons of untreated sewage every single year; America spends about 2.4 percent of GDP on infrastructure while China spends about 9 percent and projections suggest that it would cost \$2.2 trillion to repair existing infrastructure without building any more. States and federal assets (in theory belonging to the population) are being sold off to corporations at a fraction of their worth and great chunks of America are being bought up by other countries, most notably China. I have said since the 1990s that China is fundamental to the Archontic conspiracy both economically and militarily and this is why the Rothschilds and Rockefellers have such a presence there. Archontic (Rothschild-Rockefeller) forces in the American Government have awarded China incredibly generous ‘free trade’ agreements that have allowed American jobs to be transferred to sweat-shop China and American businesses to be destroyed by the tidal wave of Chinese imports sold by Archontic superstore chains such as Walmart ([Fig 604](#)). This has created a US trade deficit with China over the last decade of more than 2.3 trillion dollars. All of this heads to China while the American economy collapses and while America loses half a million jobs a year to China according to the Economic Policy Institute. One way that the Archons within the US Government sought to bridge that gap was to borrow vast sums of money from ... China. This is once again largely fresh-air money that America cannot repay and now China is coming back for its collateral. The Chinese Government and corporations (same thing) are buying up great swathes of America in the form of businesses, homes, farmland, property, infrastructure and resources and now want to set up ‘special economic zones’ which would be owned by China on American soil and employ Chinese workers shipped in from back home. China is doing precisely this in Africa and destroying local businesses and trades. China is offering to write off more than a trillion dollars in US debt in return for this ‘equity’ (buying up America) as part of a long-time plan for the colonisation of North America and further afield.



**Figure 603:** By debt to destruction and it has all been planned from the start.



**Figure 604:** Archon Mart.



**Figure 605:** You want something?

This is what has been happening while people have been playing on their Xboxes, watching TV, ‘supporting the troops’, cheering Beyoncé at the Super Bowl, buying the daily government and media lies and singing the national anthem in celebration of the Land of the Free. But this is not only happening in the United States. The European economy, the biggest in the world, is imploding, or rather being imploded, and the world is being pied-piped to economic Armageddon ([Fig 605](#)).

Did I mention that it’s time to wake up?



## Archon Media

*Iron rusts from disuse, stagnant water loses its purity, and in cold weather becomes frozen; even so does inaction sap the vigours of the mind.*

Leonardo da Vinci

When you have so much to hide you require some serious propaganda and suppression of information to keep your game under wraps and the Archons have just that. It is called the mainstream media. This epitomises the foundation on which everything else stands or falls – the manipulation and control of human perception ([Fig 606](#)).

Archontic corporations have seized so much of the global media in the last more than 50 years that even most local newspapers and radio stations are owned by corporate giants. This has happened in North America as it has in Britain and throughout the world. Reports suggest at the time of writing that the American Rothschild Zionist billionaires David and Charles Koch are considering a bid for a string of major newspapers including the *Los Angeles Times* with ‘competition’ from Rothschild Zionist Rupert Murdoch. The plan to own the entire media while censoring the alternative media continues apace. I worked in news on a local radio station in Birmingham in the 1970s which was then owned as a single entity, but corporations have long taken over and everything is now centralised with multiple stations controlled from a single point even down to the choice of music or the ‘playlist’. This has been done to destroy diversity which is the Archontic equivalent of garlic to a vampire. When you are seeking to control the masses through the manipulation of their perception of reality the control of what they see and hear is absolutely crucial. It is the bottom line and everything else depends upon it. Diversity of information sources means diversity of potential perception as people decide which version of something is the most credible to them. If they are getting only one constantly recurring version of an event, be it a war, terrorist attack or financial collapse then the chances are that at least most people will believe this mono-narrative in the absence of an alternative explanation. Watch corporate-controlled ‘news’ or government-controlled sources like the BBC and you will see basically the same angle taken with the same stories and events. The BBC doesn’t question the government version of anything that really matters and rarely do any of the others. They take the US government’s account of 9/11 to be the truth when it came from the very same people that gave us non-existent ‘weapons of mass destruction’ in Iraq which was proved to be a whopping lie to justify the invasion of an entire people and the mass murder of so many. Real journalism would have been

demanding resignations and prosecutions, but the lambs and lapdogs on the corporate payroll just carry on as if nothing has happened and the political mass killers are allowed to go on unquestioned and unchecked to deliver their next lie and the next and the next. This is not only confined to the Western media either. Mr Mendacious himself, Al Gore, the front man for the global warming scam, made \$100 million from the sale of his little-watched Current TV to the Qatar-based 'Arab' station Al-Jazeera which was funded into existence by Qatar dictator Emir Sheikh Hamad bin Khalifa bin Al-Thani. The Emir is better known in my house as Sheikh bin Doing Whatever US kin Says after being the conduit for the funding and arming of US-NATO 'rebels' in Libya and Syria and with his Al-Jazeera plaything supporting the official story while claiming to represent the interests of the Arabic people. The Gore acquisition allows Al-Jazeera to greatly increase its presence in America and expand its Archontic propaganda while hiding behind its manufactured and thoroughly underserved image of Muslim bias. It tells Arab viewers what they want to hear so the Emir and his US masters can manipulate their perception of what is really happening in North Africa and the Middle East. First you get their attention and trust and then you can twist the truth and still be believed. We have thus had Western countries and Arab countries fed the same Archontic line about Libya, Syria and the acquisition of North Africa and the Middle and Near East.



**Figure 606:** ... and now here's Bill with the weather.

### **Mendacious repetition**

The BBC doesn't question the Big Lie about human-caused global warming because government policy says that the lie is true; it doesn't question 9/11 or the official justification for mass murder and conquest in Libya or the support for professional thugs and killers called 'Syrian rebels' or the demonisation of Iran to prepare people to accept yet another war. It just takes the official line and repeats it as 'news' and 'journalism'. This is what journalists are – *repeaters* of the official and mainstream version of everything just like scientists, doctors, academics and politicians. The BBC is virtually the London branch of Mossad when it comes to reporting events in Israel and Palestine and it has been from the start a subsidiary of British Intelligence if you go deep in the shadows where the BBC interlocks with the secret society and satanic networks as all major media operations do. The BBC and corporate news in general worldwide report any Israeli bombardment of defenceless Palestinians with state-of-the-art American-supplied weaponry as only retaliation for attacks by Palestinians on Israel. Given the difference in hardware, this is like saying that to spray machine gun bullets in all directions is only retaliation to attacks by a bloke with a peashooter. A detailed investigation by Greg Philo and Mike Berry of the Glasgow Media Group in their book *More Bad News from Israel* documents the systematic BBC bias in favour of Israel which is imposing a military occupation of Palestine in flagrant and arrogant disregard for international law. Had Iran done a fraction in total of what Israel does in a week there would be international calls to send the bombers in to 'protect the civilian population' and the BBC and the other media prostitutes would be giving them cover. But this is Israel ... *shhhhhhhhh!* The media line that 'Israel has a right to defend itself' is, as

one writer put it, like justifying lethal force for vandalism. Yes, some Israelis have been killed by direct hits and that is terrible. The taking of all human life is to be condemned, but multiple thousands are killed in Gaza by Israel's high-tech killing machine and the great majority are civilians, including children, who have fired nothing at anyone. The BBC's so-called 'flagship' (at half-mast) radio news programme *Today* did not report the deaths of five Palestinian teenagers by the Israeli Army in November 2012 because the editor Dominic Groves said: 'Even in the space of a three hour programme it is not always possible to cover every development in a story – especially one as long-running and complex as the one in the Middle East.' *Complex?* Five kids were killed by the Israeli army. What on earth is complex about that? But when a 16-year-old Israeli was killed by a Palestinian rocket the same *Today* programme gave it prominent coverage. This built-in bias is the norm not the exception in the mainstream media across the whole swathe of daily events. The Israeli war criminals could never have got away with their abominations for so long without the BBC and the corporate media telling only its side of the story (lies, lies and more lies) while labelling Palestinians on the other end of this military onslaught – this systematic genocide – as the terrorists. But then the Rothschild networks own Israel, America, Britain, Canada and NATO *and* they own the corporate media and the BBC. The public is therefore given the version of the Israel-Palestinian conflict that suits what the Rothschilds and company want people to believe. The BBC is a fundamentally controlled organisation with a long-line of editorial censorship and strict rules on stories being 'signed off' before being allowed to air. This includes an 'editorial policy' that goes under the Orwellian name of 'EdPol'. All BBC staff and independent production companies working for the BBC are forced to undergo mandatory 'EdPol' training. The new Director-General of the BBC Tony Hall announced in February 2013 that his head of corporation policy, strategy, digital services, public affairs, communications, marketing and audience research – pretty much everything – would be the notorious Rothschild Zionist super-apologist, James Purnell. His career has included lots of time in the revolving door between Labour Party Zionist politics and the BBC. He was a student researcher to Tony Blair, BBC Head of Corporate Planning, Labour Party MP and government minister, and now the BBC's head of everything that matters. Most significantly from a bias perspective he is a former chairman of the Labour Friends of Israel and spent a week in Israel at their expense in 2002 before returning to launch a pro-Israel propaganda campaign which included this memorable example of Saturn-symbol arse-licking in 2004:

... As the (non-Jewish) chairman of Labour Friends of Israel for the last two years, I have been shocked by the occasional demonization of Israel that I've encountered. Israel's government makes mistakes. So do the leaders of the Palestinians. But some people are trying to turn Israel into a global villain, the new pariah regime to take the place of apartheid-era South Africa.

I find it hard to reconcile that image to the reality on the ground – Israel is a democracy, suffering terrorist attacks, surrounded by countries that don't recognize its existence, the victim of well-funded terrorist organizations that preach anti-Semitic hate. The Palestinians deserve a viable state, and are suffering real poverty and hardship. There is suffering on both sides – neither can solve this problem without the other.

So when some people talk as if Israel is entirely to blame, I ask why. The only answer I can find is that there is something deep in our cultural memory that makes us disposed to blame Jews. That tendency was put in its box by the holocaust. But today it re-emerges-occasionally, but persistently. I would call it passive, or unexamined, anti-Semitism.

Yes, the BBC is in very good hands – if your name is Netanyahu.

It is a global cliché that ‘you don’t believe what you read in the newspapers’, but most of those who say that then go on to do so and most people have no idea how deep the bias and mendacity goes. The mainstream media is the *corporate* media and so the *Archon* media with all the major newspapers, magazines, television and radio stations owned by the Archontic corporations to program the population to see self and the world ‘the right way’ ([Fig 607](#)). The major Internet information, search engine and social media sites are owned by the same people along with the Internet itself which was only made possible by military technology. I worked in the mainstream media for years in newspapers, radio and television which gave me an insight into how it operates. There are, as always, a tiny few who own and use the media in full knowledge as a vehicle for mass programming to a specific end; but the rest are the programmed programmers who do what they do for money, to serve their own vindictiveness and personal agenda, or because they are so programmed and ill-informed that they think they are reporting events as they really are. The corporate media is comprised overwhelmingly of the latter and it is the global home of what I term the arrogance of ignorance. Most ‘journalists’ have no idea about the world they think they are reporting and yet, because they are ‘journalists’ who have had ‘a good education’, they think they must know what is going on and that those, like me, who tell a very different story must by definition be crazy. After all, if even the themes of what I say are correct then the news media are fundamentally misguided and have been misleading the public all their careers. They don’t want to face that and so it’s so much easier (in the short term) to keep their minds closed and abuse the messenger for the message they don’t want to hear. I have been taking extremes of abuse and ridicule from complete idiots in the media for the last quarter of a century. I take this as a compliment because if they said that I was credible I would have to rethink everything. Journalists mostly think they know it all for the same reason that scientists, academics, politicians and doctors do. They have been through the same ‘education’ programming machine and bought the bollocks. So when they are reporting anything the bollocks is their starting point and as bollocks begets bollocks that original flaw in perception becomes endless articles and television news reports that are expressions and multiples of the original bollocks. Journalistic programming continues with the very nature of their lifestyle. Most only seek access to other mainstream sources like government statements, mainstream science and medical opinion, other newspapers, wire services and media outlets which are as programmed as they are while the newsroom television spews out the mainstream and official version of everything 24/7 on the rolling news stations. When I occasionally watch them the only things rolling are my eyes. The most programmed people I have met in my life have been politicians, scientists, doctors, academics and journalists and yet they are taken to be the most informed. This inversion (again) is no mystery, however. They are programmed by the same system and so peas from the same pod. They are computer terminals on the same Internet who are downloading the illusion that they know what they are talking about so they can transmit those same delusions to the target population ([Fig 608](#)). The Archon conspiracy would not be anywhere close to where it is today in terms of the Orwellian nightmare without the actions and inactions of the controlled keyboards of the mainstream media across the range of print, radio, Internet and television. David Rockefeller, one of the pillars of the conspiracy for the best part of 70 years, is reported to have told ‘media facilitators’ at the Bilderberg Group meeting in Baden-Baden, Germany, in 1991:



**Figure 607:** Bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, bollocks, crap.



**Figure 608:** You are feeling sleeeeppeeee.

We are grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years ... It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the lights of publicity during those years.

But, the world is more sophisticated now and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto determination practiced in past centuries.

This statement was reported by two French newspapers and Hilaire du Berrier, the vehemently anti-communist publisher of the Monte Carlo-based *Hilaire du Berrier Reports* and a long-time researcher of the Bilderbergers.



**Figure 609:** Amber Lyon is rare proper journalist in a sea of ignorance, compliance and acquiescence.

## Suppressing reality

There are some journalists, but only some, who do buck the system as best they can. Sonia Paulton, a freelance proper journalist in Britain comes to mind who works with television stations and national newspapers like the *Sunday Express*. Even then people like her can only go so far in telling the real



truth before they meet the boundaries of the censors, who are sometimes censoring in a conscious exercise in suppression but mostly censoring for fear of the consequences of not censoring in libel actions or fury from on high. Sonia became a presenter on the censorship-free The People's Voice, the global TV and radio station that I launched in 2013 (see back of book). Another notable exception is former CNN reporter Amber Lyon who put her profession to shame in 2012 when she revealed by her actions that she is a real journalist in a mainstream media crawling with frauds, fakes, liars, cheats and sycophants ([Fig 609](#)). Lyon was an award-winning investigative reporter with the Criminal News Network and was trying to tell the truth about the tyranny and mass murder in Bahrain when she realised the true extent of the corruption at CNN – as with all the mainstream corporate news operations. Lyon was sent to Bahrain in 2011 to cover the protests against the (self-proclaimed) 'royal' tyranny of King Hamad bin Isa bin Salman Al Khalifa and the despicable dynasty that has ruled the country for more than 200 years (kept in power by Britain and, more latterly, America). CNN did not want her to report the truth about the Bahraini regime, but as a rare proper journalist in the mainstream arena this is what she did. Lyon compiled interviews and evidence exposing the killing, imprisonment and harassment of peaceful demonstrators and how others were just disappearing. She did this despite extreme intimidation directed at her and her film crew by the Bahraini regime which included forcing them to the ground with guns at their heads. There were also vehement complaints to CNN executives by the Khalifa dictators. Bahrain is home to the US Fifth Fleet and many American multinational corporations. It has a highly significant banking sector while petroleum production and processing account for 60 percent of its export receipts and 70 percent of government revenues. For this reason the American and British governments support Bahrain no matter what and so while the Khalifa regime kills, maims and tortures its own people nothing is said or done by the glove puppet 'leaders' of the 'free world'. But while atrocities in Bahrain are ignored, target countries like Libya and Syria are condemned and invaded for 'killing their own people' when in truth the 'rebels' involved have been largely non-Libyan and non-Syrian mercenaries trained mostly by Britain and America and armed through countries such as Qatar, Saudi Arabia and Turkey. This is the political background to Amber Lyon's efforts to tell the truth about what is happening in Bahrain and she was to find that her own employers, CNN, the 'news' station launched by big-time insider, Ted Turner, was seriously involved in the manipulation of public perception with regard to events in North Africa and the Near and Middle East. Her Bahrain report was aired just once by CNN in the United States, but not at all by CNN International (CNNi) which continued to refuse to broadcast even in the face of complaints from CNN staff. Lyon was also told to add statements to her reports that she knew were lies. 'I couldn't believe CNN was making me put what I knew to be government lies into my reporting', she said. Then Lyon realised that CNNi was being paid by the Bahrain regime to air propaganda 'documentaries' about the fascist state under the heading of 'sponsored programming' and the same was being done with countries such as China, Georgia and Kazakhstan. So here we have a 'news' organisation (owned by the Archontic corporate giant Time Warner) making statesponsored programmes to promote the image which the sponsoring states demand for their buck. At the same time, CNN is preventing its own journalists from telling the truth about those countries by blocking their air time and insisting on tampering with their scripts. Lyon was also quoted as saying that the mainstream US media intentionally promotes propaganda against Iran to manipulate public opinion to support a military invasion. She said that the demonisation scenario used before the war on Iraq was being repeated with regard to Iran and Syria. Lyon was never sent back to Bahrain after her suppressed report and she was made redundant by CNN in March 2012. She was threatened with losing severance payments and health insurance if she spoke out against the broadcaster and exposed its deceit and journalistic corruption, but she has done so anyway to her great credit. Two other proper journalists and investigative reporters Jane Akre and Steve Wilson were fired by Fox News after refusing to

accept misleading alterations to their story about the dangers of Monsanto's genetically-engineered bovine growth hormone and similar stories can be found in abundance all over the world. This is the intimidation that keeps journalists quiet and frightens them into factual submission. I have heard people say so often over the last nearly 25 years that if what I was saying was true the media would be reporting it. When you have worked inside the mainstream media and seen it in all its 'glory' from the other 'side', as I have, that statement threatens death by laughter. The biggest suppressor of truth by journalists is not censorship, but the sheer programmed ignorance about what is really happening in the world and how everything is connected. *Then* comes censorship and this takes the form of executive censorship and, by far the worst, self-censorship. Mainstream journalists are not hired for their intelligence and knowledge of the world as it really is. They are hired as compliant repeaters of the official and corporate line. Report events within the strict parameters of 'acceptable' perception and you'll do fine. You may even be seen to have 'made it' by getting your own show on CNN like one-time professional Israeli lobbyist Wolf Blitzer, CIA intern Anderson Cooper or the pseudo-'journalist', the deeply bewildered, arrogant and uninformed Piers Morgan. Expose conspiracies to destroy America, like CNN anchor Lou Dobbs, or, as with Amber Lyon, expose the outrages in a country like Bahrain which sponsors programming on your network, and one way or another the door comes into view. I remember watching some of Dobbs' shows during speaking trips to the United States and wondering how long CNN would continue to employ him when he began to call out the planned North American Union and other aspects of the Archontic agenda. Not for much longer was the answer and Dobbs announced in 2009 that he was resigning after a near 30-year career at the network.

While the immorality of the media covers up death, destruction and suppression we have the fake morality of never calling a fuck a fuck, but a f\*\*k. This is a report at the *Huffington Post* and you see this all the time in newspapers worldwide: 'Sir Bradley Wiggins has belatedly unleashed anger at his former idol Lance Armstrong, labelling the cycling cheat a "lying b\*\*\*\*\*d".' Now, what do you think he said? Lying so and so? Lying possum? Lying low? Lying in? Well, being an adult with a modicum or even smear of intelligence and going so far as counting the \* thingies between the b and d, it is my assessment after contemplating for, oh, the best part of 0.5 seconds, that Wiggins has called Armstrong a 'lying BASTARD'. So what's with the b\*\*\*\*\*d? I'll tell you. It is the fake, fraudulent, hypocritical and self-deceiving morality that puts asterisks in words like b\*\*\*\*\*d and f\*\*k while happily supporting wars that leave human beings, often children, with limbs and flesh scattered all over the street. That's fine. It's 'fighting terrorism'. That's a moral and just war, isn't it? But quoting someone saying bastard or fuck has to be symbolically covered over, for symbolic is all it is, to preserve the illusion of fake nose-in-the-air morality. Newsrooms in which fuck, bastard and more are the common language must protect the mystique of morality by throwing in a few \*\*\*\*\*s. You see, it's okay in this self-deceiving 'moral code' to *think* bastard and fuck because what else goes through anyone's mind when they see b\*\*\*\*\*d and f\*\*k except bastard and fuck? But so long as you don't *read* bastard and fuck *in full* the moral high-ground is retained. They are, after all, 'responsible and principled' publications. It is hilarious and pathetic and the moral version, in its own way, of saying that you are pepper-bombing cities of civilians to protect the lives of the same civilians. I run with a different 'moral' code: I find war, killing and violence grotesque and immoral and the programmed sensibilities of language rather less of a priority. Call a b\*\*\*\*\*d a bastard and a f\*\*k a fuck, I say. There, did anybody die, lose a limb or see their children blown to pieces? Then there was the headline 'BBC Radio 4 Rapped After Listeners Mishear "Cox Sackers"' Isn't it fucking marvellous? Can I say fucking? I *can't*? Well, fuck that. While people are being mass-murdered in manipulated wars and are going hungry because of engineered economic collapse there are those so upset by the words 'cox sackers' that they make an official complaint and a BBC 'Standards Committee' takes them seriously.

Make a complaint about the BBC's blatant bias, however, and they reach for the delete button. Is there a first grade school for adults? No? Well, there bloody should be. The real 'cox suckers' in this case are those who complained because they were 'upset'. *Ahhhhh*, bless their little cotton socks. Play on words? *Outrageous*. Dead bodies of children with brown faces? *Collateral damage*. The news report said: 'The BBC Trust's Editorial Standards Committee, which upheld the complaint, concluded: "The phrase was not articulated clearly enough and could easily have been misheard for the offensive word "c\*\*\* suckers" by the majority of the audience.' I think they mean cock suckers, what do you think? Was this the name of the committee? Or the complainants? Or both? Looking at the evidence, I am guessing both. Please rearrange into a well-known phrase or saying ... up, me, Scotty, beam.

## **Illusion of choice**

The corporate media is structured in basically two ways. Mostly you have the pompous and delusional 'quality journalism' operations like CNN and the BBC which point their noses skywards and ridiculously claim to be impartially reporting events. Then, especially in the United States, you have apparent polarity 'news' stations like Fox News ('The Right') and MSNBC ('The Left') whose role is to perpetuate the illusory 'choice' of two-party politics. Fox supports the Republicans and MSNBC supports the Democrats, but the key point, of course, is that both support and promote *the system* within which 'Republicans' and 'Democrats', as with 'Labour' and 'Conservative' in the UK, are different names for each other. Fox News is owned by Archontic asset Rupert Murdoch and MSNBC is owned by Archontic assets NBCUniversal Media (General Electric, or GE, and Comcast). The late great American comedian Bill Hicks was right on when he said:

I'll show you politics in America. Here it is, right here. 'I think the puppet on the right shares my beliefs' ... 'I think the puppet on the left is more to my liking' ... 'Hey, wait a minute, there's one guy holding out both puppets.'

So to perpetuate this illusion of choice the American public is given people like Bill O'Reilly on Fox News ('The Right' and The System) and Rachel Maddow on MSNBC ('The Left' and The System) to give nightly support to their designated 'side' and to attack each other ([Figs 610](#) and [611](#)). MSNBC also have a presenter, I certainly can't use the term 'journalist', called Chris Matthews, who actually once said that listening to Obama gives him a 'thrill going up his leg'. How funny, the sensation runs down mine. To 'The Right' it is good for Bush to go to war and kill lots of people with brown faces on the other side of the world, but nothing like as good when Obama does it. To 'The Left' it is bad for Bush to go to war and kill lots of people with brown faces on the other side of the world, but nothing like as bad when Obama does it. The common denominator: lots of people with brown faces on the other side of the world being killed. Maddow and O'Reilly launch into each other's stations and political parties to give the impression of political debate and diversity with Maddow's intellectual heart-on-the-sleeve, woman-of-the-people approach contrasting with O'Reilly's nightly portrayal of a right-wing bigot and warmonger who would triple the toilet roll order at the very thought of going to a battlefield himself. It's all a game, all a smokescreen, and people like Maddow and O'Reilly are deluded enough about the world they are 'reporting' to be completely oblivious to the way they are being used. The money is good, though, with O'Reilly earning an estimated \$20 million a year for talking absolute crap. *Ahhh*, but it's the *cabal's* crap and so he is richly rewarded. MSNBC and Fox will argue over irrelevant detail, rhetoric and smokescreens, but when it comes to the pillars of the Archontic agenda they all speak as one: Are political parties different? Yes, of course, what do you think we are arguing about every night? Is there a conspiracy that connects political parties, banks, corporations and corporate media? *What?* Of course not – you're a crazy

conspiracy theorist. Is the official, nonsensical and contradictory official story of 9/11 true? Yes, of course – you’re not a conspiracy nut are you? And so on and so on. Even a lot of the anti-Bush or anti-Obama coverage is only ‘anti’ on the surface. An MSNBC talk show hosted by Iraq war opponent Phil Donahue was conveniently dropped around the time of the invasion in 2003 and later an internal NBC memo came to light which said that Donahue had to go because he would be a ‘difficult public face for NBC in a time of war’. These media frauds may appear to disagree on the surface, but they are as one when the fundamentals of the global agenda are at stake – in this case eliminating more people with brown faces. This was what Fox’s ‘fair and balanced’ Bill O’Reilly said in February 2003:



**Figure 610:** Bill O’Reilly (‘The Right’ and The System).



**Figure 611:** ... Rachel Maddow (‘The Left’ and The System).

Once the war against Saddam Hussein begins, we expect every American to support our military, and if you can’t do that, just shut up. Americans, and indeed our foreign allies, who actively work against our military once the war is underway, will be considered enemies of the state by me.

Just fair warning to you, Barbara Streisand and others who see the world as you do. I don’t want to demonize anyone, but anyone who hurts this country in a time like this, well – let’s just say you will be spotlighted.

Meanwhile, MSNBC has hired Obama’s former White House chief of staff and campaign advisor Robert Gibbs as a ‘contributor’ and also David Axelrod as a senior political analyst when he ceased to be Obama’s senior White House advisor and election campaign chief after winning Obama a second and final election in 2012. The news came as presenter Chris Matthews was having another thrill up his leg discussing if Obama should have his face added to other presidents on Mount Rushmore, a ‘debate’ started by MSNBC’s Al Sharpton, another Jesse Jackson who announced that he would never criticise Obama under any circumstances about anything. Sharpton presents a nightly political talk show on MSNBC. God help us. Analysis by the Pew Research Center’s Project for Excellence in Journalism revealed that in the last week of the 2012 campaign there was not one negative story aired about Obama and not a single positive one about his opponent Mitt Romney and they call it journalism. MSNBC was created by US media giant NBC in league with the Microsoft Corporation of big-time Archontic front man, Bill Gates. Fox News is owned by Archontic front man, Rupert Murdoch. So why would anyone think that they would not be singing the same song using only

slightly different lyrics? It is the same with political ‘comedians’ in the United States such as Zionists Jon Stewart (Jonathan Leibowitz) and Bill Maher (Figs 612 and 613). Maher, Stewart and others like them on big corporate salaries are also there to perpetuate the illusion of free expression and accountability for the political classes. Stewart is all jokey, blokey, and ‘look at those idiots’, but when he interviews leading political figures and mass killers like Barack ‘Where’s My Drone’ Obama and Tony ‘Who Can I Bomb Next?’ Blair he’s like a babe in arms, cooing and clucking and bringing up wind. Not coincidentally, Stewart and Maher are both vehement opponents of anyone questioning the official lies about 9/11 and Stewart in another fawning interview with Homeland Security Secretary Janet Napolitano made his distaste and contempt very clear for those exposing the conspiracy. Neither Stewart nor Maher would last a week if their opinions were otherwise and they used their public platform to demand answers for all the lies and contradictions that they choose not to see. Rachael Maddow produced a documentary called *Hubris* in February 2013 to mark the tenth anniversary of the Iraq War and it focussed on the (Republican) lies that were used to sell the invasion. The themes of her programme were in my book *Tales From The Time Loop* published just *seven months* after the troops went in never mind ten years later. It doesn’t matter a decade after the fact because the Archon networks have got what they wanted and it’s all done and dusted. Where was the exposure *at the time* – because the evidence was there? Maddow’s film was an exposé of the Republican administration of Bush and Cheney, but where is any exposure of Obama who picked up the same baton and continued the same agenda? Oh, sorry, criticising Obama is the job of Fox News because he’s a ‘Democrat’. Maddow is another vehement denier of a wider conspiracy for human enslavement and she condemns and ridicules those who suggest otherwise. But, then, once again, if that were not so she wouldn’t be employed by MSNBC.



**Figure 612:** Jon Stewart (sarcasm and The System).



**Figure 613:** Bill Maher (politically incorrect [inversion] and The System).

## Fix News

Murdoch’s Fox News – *Fix News* – was exposed by its own former staff in a DVD entitled *Outfoxed: Rupert Murdoch’s War on Journalism* ([www.outfoxed.org](http://www.outfoxed.org)). Frank O’Donnell, a former Fox News reporter, said Murdoch dictated the content of a network that claims with bare-faced cheek of the most bare-faced cheek to be ‘fair and balanced’ (Fig 614). O’Donnell recalls:



**Figure 614:** This is like saying Hitler was a peacemaker.

We received an order from one of Murdoch's apparatchiks ... that we should cut away from our newscast and start carrying a fawning tribute to Ronald Reagan that was airing at the Republican Party Convention. We were stunned because up until that point we were allowed to do legitimate news and suddenly we were ordered from the top to carry propaganda, to carry Republican right wing propaganda.

O'Donnell said they were ordered to run a long uncut report attacking Democrat Ted Kennedy, a long-time opponent of Murdoch, which had no news value. The *Outfoxed* documentary could have equally applied to a long list of global 'news' operations, not least the Fox policy of imposing a 'message of the day' issued by executives every morning to dictate to their 'journalists' what stories would be covered and promoted, which would be ignored, and how the chosen subjects would be presented as 'news'. Former Fox contributor and CIA intelligence analyst, Larry Johnson, told how the daily diktat would include 'a detailed list of subjects to talk about and not talk about' and 'edicts to the reporters to control what they could say and how they could say it'. Presenter Jon Du Pre said that a memo would arrive from Fox headquarters every day saying 'we want to touch on the following issues, we want to cover the following stories, we want to do them in this particular way'. Du Pre was suspended for not being enthusiastic enough in his all-day reporting on the birthday of Ronald Reagan. He reported to the Fox audience that Reagan admirers had 'been streaming in from all over the country and even parts of Canada and Mexico ...' This simply wasn't true but he said it to watch his back and protect his job in the face of pressure from Fox News executives furious at the tone of his reporting which reflected the truth of what was happening and not their desired 'line'. Fox News contributor Larry Johnson describes how correspondents and those booking guests for interviews were 'being monitored by a Stalinist system, afraid to be seen talking to the wrong person or having the wrong kind of e-mail exchange'. Former Fox producer Frank O'Donnell said it was made very clear that staff were being monitored and what wasn't watched and assessed by executives in real time would be reviewed later from the recording. 'Expert' interviewees are chosen according to the political perception that Fox News wishes to promote and not for the intelligence of the contribution. How could that not be the case when one of the regular Fox News contributors is William Kristol, a founder of the Neocon Project for the New American Century and editor of *The Weekly Standard*, the propaganda sheet once owned by Rupert Murdoch and which, together with Kristol and his neocon buddies, played a major role in pressing for the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. Former Fox News producer Clara Frenk said the Republican ('Conservative') contributors were well known and 'very, very strong people', while the Democrat ('Liberal') guests included only one person she had ever heard of. Frenk said that Fox often used 'faux-liberals' (who essentially agreed with the right-wing line) or they 'would just bring on people who were very weak, you know, people who were not well-known'. Even if you are asked to appear you had better keep to the party line. Contributor Larry Johnson says that he was dropped after he answered basically 'no' to the question posed by Fox News mouth-for-sale Sean Hannity in the run up to the invasion of Iraq about whether the Bush

administration could fight two wars at the same time:

And Sean Hannity, being the right-wing cheerleader that he is, was just, you know, incensed that I ... had the temerity to suggest that we couldn't. Facts don't seem to have any effect upon him. What was unusual is it was after that appearance that, even though I was under contract to Fox for another eight weeks roughly, they stopped using me.

This is what is called 'fair and balanced' news when it is really blatant propaganda. Boy Bush counter-terrorism advisor Richard Clarke got the Fox News treatment when his book, *Against All Enemies*, criticised the administration's actions before 9/11 and the decision to invade Iraq. The book also contradicted the official stories of people like Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld and Acting Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff Richard Myers about what they were doing on the morning of September 11th. Jeff Cohen, a former Fox News contributor, said:

When Richard Clarke emerged it was obvious this was a danger to the Administration because he had worked at the highest echelons of the Bush Administration and it was almost like Fox News was working off the playbook coming out of the White House – that he had to be torn down, that he had to be turned into a Democrat, a Liberal ...

The same modus operandi of targeting and seeking to discredit people telling the truth is happening all over the world every day. Fox News was the first US network to announce that Boy Bush had been elected president on the night of his rigged election 'victory' against Al Gore in 2000. The announcement was made by John Ellis, who ran the Fox News 'election analysis' division and was a first cousin of George W Bush. Ellis made his move when the data from Florida clearly made the vote too close to call, but this Bush relative went ahead and announced a Bush victory. This prompted the parrots at ABC, NBC and CBS to do the same. John Nichols, a Washington correspondent for *The Nation* and author of the Cheney book, *Dick: The Man Who Is President*, said:

When Fox made the call that Bush had won and the other networks followed on, that created the perception that Bush was the winner, when in fact he wasn't. But that perception was what really held for the next 37 days and I would suggest to you that call on election night had more to do with making George Bush president than any recount or ballot design issue.

Once Bush was handed the presidency and officially sanctioned the long-planned invasion of Iraq, Fox News was onside as usual manipulating its audience to support the slaughter of more people about whom the viewers' knew nothing except for what Fox News had told them. Dave Korb, a former Fox News freelance writer, revealed how he was ordered to lie about what was happening in Iraq. He said that a senior producer told the two or three writers for her segment:

Now just keep in mind, it's all good. This is such a fair and balanced issue. Don't write about the number of dead or troops being under fire or under attack. Not that somebody might have died, you know, keep it positive. We've got to emphasise all the good that we're doing.

Korb described how the producer made a reference to rebuilding schools and bringing democracy to Iraq. She said: 'See big progress. Yoo hoo for us' ( [Fig 615](#)). Censorship and manipulation of 'news' creates the environment of fear and intimidation which brings about self-censorship. Once 'journalists' and producers are clear on what the limits and parameters are they simply stop reporting or offering stories that are outside that blueprint. Whether something should be reported or not

reported is no longer even discussed and argued once self-censorship kicks in because nothing outside the parameters is even offered for publication or broadcast. This is where we are at and have been for a very long time. The media ‘in’ word for a story being censored is ‘spiked’ – the story has been ‘spiked’. This comes from a spike on the desk of editors, still used when I was in the mainstream media, onto which rejected stories were thrust. Self-censorship means, in effect, spiking yourself before the story is even suggested, let alone written. A former Fox News reporter, who remained anonymous to protect his career, said:



**Figure 615:** Not only Fox News, either.

When you have this Executive Vice-president and those around him, who are consistently saying, ‘no we’re not gonna do that story, no this story’s bad, this story’s good’, and it becomes very clear to all the Bureau Chiefs, to everybody involved who have been there over a period of years, there are certain kinds of stories, it’s not even worth bringing up, there are other kinds of stories that you know management’s gonna love.

## Structure of Control

Controlling the media is nothing like as hard as it would at first appear. The key is corporate ownership or, in the case of the BBC and other state broadcasters, direct government control (although ‘governments’ *are* corporations). The news policy in terms of bias, suppression and propaganda for the Archontic agenda then filters down from the top. Editors and news executives are appointed by the owners on the basis of their compliance to their dictates and they in turn appoint other compliant people as producers and ‘journalists’. Some genuine journalists do slip through, but they still have to get their stories past the editorial filter before they can appear in the paper or on radio and television news programmes. Every day before papers are completed or bulletins broadcast there is the editorial ‘conference’ in which those in charge decide what stories will be included and what ‘treatment’ will be given to them. The collective media decided that the ‘treatment’ for Colonel Gaddafi and President Assad was to be that of evil men killing their own people and there was no way that any alternative view or information would be allowed to cloud the issue ([Fig 616](#)). ‘Journalists’ just love their black and white scenarios because it makes their lives so much easier than if they have to give both sides of the story and challenge official propaganda with evidence to the contrary. The phrase ‘you are either with us or with the terrorists’, delivered by Boy George Bush and repeated by Hillary Clinton, has a journalistic equivalent – you are either with us or you won’t be in tomorrow’s paper or on tonight’s ten o’clock news. Journalists are despatched to cover stories as a matter of course with the angle they must take decided before they have even left the office to talk to people involved or to see what is going on. I have been told by reporters interviewing me that they will get as many positive points in the article as they can but if they make me look too good it won’t get in the paper. Then there is outright censorship even at the local level. I did an event near my home on the Isle of Wight as a technical run-through for my Wembley Arena event in 2012 and on an island of just 23 miles by 13, and in the light of what I was saying, this was a local news story by any journalistic criteria. But both



the local newspaper and the main radio station ignored it completely because both are controlled by the network of Freemasons and others known as the 'Island Mafia'. This Mafia hate me with a vengeance for exposing their activities and so never mind little things like journalism and serving the community – give Icke and his views no publicity. I worked for years in this environment as a journalist in newspapers, radio and BBC television and I know how the system operates. I was involved almost entirely with presenting sport for the national BBC, but this included delivering sport bulletins on the national news at weekends which allowed me countless opportunities to observe the main BBC newsroom at work. There were some good and genuine people there alongside the pompous, arrogant and incompetent, but they judged everything from the perspective of the system. It was the official version of everything reported as the true account of everything. The BBC had a centralised 'news' gathering system for national and world news which was known by staff as the 'rip n' read'. 'News' bulletins were wired from London throughout the day to all BBC radio and television outlets in the UK including local radio stations and were printed out automatically in their newsrooms. Someone would then rip it off the teleprinter every hour or half-hour and walk into the studio to deliver the contents to their audience as 'truth'. The BBC communication system will be different today in the electronic era, but the principle will remain the same. I have asked some of these people how they know that what they are reading is true. There is either silence or a bemused look that says either 'what a strange question' or 'I have no idea'.



**Figure 616:** And now the news because we want you to be informed.

## **Manning the barricades**

The BBC turns self-congratulation into a way of life in terms of its claims to impartiality while pursuing its daily systematic bias and suppression of alternative views. We have seen this so many times with its disgusting treatment of anyone and anything that questions the official narrative and uses the devil-word of the mainstream media – *conspiracy*. They won't properly investigate the world but then set out to ridicule, undermine and discredit those that do. One day it may dawn on these stupid people that they and their children and grandchildren will have to live in the world that their arrogance, ignorance and bias is playing such a role in creating by suppressing its exposure. The BBC gatekeepers ran a series called *Conspiracy Files* in which they claimed to investigate the validity of conspiracy researchers regarding 9/11, the London bombings of 2005, and other events and situations. You knew before the opening titles ran that the programme would conclude that the official stories were true and the talk of conspiracies was nonsense. The BBC's news and current affairs could not allow the official version of 9/11 to be questioned, let alone demolished, because of everything that would come from that in its reporting of world events and wars in the context that those behind 9/11 are the very forces using those attacks to justify the 'war against terrorism'. In this way journalists have a relationship with truth similar to the one between scientists and quantum physics. They would rather close their minds to reality than face the prospect of re-thinking and rearranging everything they do. This is bizarre to me, but true all the same. *Conspiracy Files* was even eclipsed in its scale of

bias by *Conspiracy Road Trip* in which the BBC took groups of people who believe in various conspiracies to visit the scene of 9/11 or the London bombings in an effort to discredit their views or get them to change their minds. The contempt that the BBC has for the subject was confirmed immediately by the employment of a clueless ‘comedian’ called Andrew Maxwell to lead the group in an effort to persuade them, or at least the audience, that there was no conspiracy ([Fig 617](#)). The BBC blurb for the 9/11 show proclaimed that the said clueless Maxwell ‘fights an exhausting battle for the truth’ ... ‘in his mission to convert his fellow travellers’. Put those two statements together and the scale of contradiction is shocking. Notice how the word ‘facts’ is only used here in the BBC promotional material in relation to the official version of events:



**Figure 617:** Andrew Maxwell – knows all you need to know.

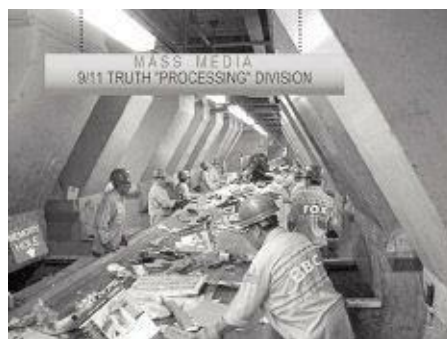
Andrew Maxwell thinks all five of them are wrong and wants to change their minds by confronting them with the facts [given to him by the programme producers]. So as the bus crisscrosses the east coast of America he tries to convert them to his point of view. He wants to prove to them that 9/11 was no conspiracy and that sometimes the truth, whilst not easy to accept, is staring you right in the face [ironic but true].

In order to do so, he takes them to meet experts, the chief air traffic controller on the day, demolition specialists, voice morphing engineers and he gets them to conduct scientific experiments and even fly an aeroplane.

Finally they meet a mother who lost her son, to listen to her account of what it was like to live through this monumental tragedy. Andrew believes it is easy to judge world events from the safe distance of a computer screen in your bedroom but not easy when you are brought face to face with the real human stories behind them.

So we mustn't investigate what really happened because only those in some way involved have a valid opinion. How does losing your son on 9/11, tragic and heartbreaking as that is, make you in any way more aware, in and of itself, about what really happened that day? The implication is ‘how could you do this to the families who lost loved ones by claiming it was a conspiracy?’ Families don't want to know the truth about why their loved ones died? Many families have indeed sought this very truth and been blocked at every turn but there is no mention of them by the corrupt BBC or of the countless experts in their fields who have said that the official version of 9/11 simply could not have happened due to little details like the laws of physics ([Fig 618](#)). I was asked by a BBC radio interviewer once why I was showing disrespect to the families by saying that 9/11 was a conspiracy. How you put those thoughts in the same sentence only he knows, but when I pointed out that many of the families were campaigning for the same truth he had no idea that this was so. These people are so uninformed it borders on the criminal given their alleged profession. The promotional blurb quoted above encapsulates the BBC and the mainstream media in general in that its starting point, and finishing point, is that the official story is true and anyone questioning this must be crazy and deluded.

Comedian Maxwell was given free rein to dismiss any suggestion that the official story of 9/11 is not true even though the official version came from the same people who sold the world the non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction' in Iraq. The BBC is so pathetic, so disgusting, that words do not suffice. I don't know why anyone agrees to take part in these conspiracy programme set-ups. They have asked me and my reply took only two words, both with one syllable. But people still do, despite the experience of a guy called Charlie Veitch. He's the one with the shades in Figure 619. Veitch changed his mind on the 9/11 'road trip' in the face of BBC propaganda and agreed there was no conspiracy. He has no doubt regretted it ever since given that the evidence is absolutely overwhelming that 9/11 was an inside job – a fact supported by a wide range of highly-relevant experts including professional building engineers, architects and airline pilots. I bet the show's producers punched the air when Veitch 'recanted' because that was the idea, not a mature and unbiased investigation of the facts that included the views of the experts in their field who have left the official story lying in a heap. I think that one reason people still agree to take part in these BBC farces is the belief that at least they will be able to get some truth across, however little; but what they need to appreciate is that anything they say which is really relevant and powerful in undermining the official story will not make the show that the public see. The BBC has control of the cutting room and the best way for anyone to make a statement about censorship and bias that. and the lies of the media system is to refuse to take part in any more of these insults to journalism. The BBC is running a propaganda operation for the official version of virtually everything, including the fake global warming scam, the European Union and coverage of Israel and Palestine ([Fig 620](#)). Those at the core of the organisation will be well aware of this while most of the staff play their part in the deceit while genuinely believing they are telling the truth and serving the public interest. The latter are entrapped in a structure of insidious censorship in which insidious censors are themselves being insidiously censored and programmed to believe that they are impartial or, as Fox News would put it, 'fair and balanced'. BBC 'conspiracy' producer Riete Oord must know that her series is disgustingly biased and slanted because she would be off with the fairies if she doesn't. At the very least of the least there are endless contradictions and holes in the official story of 9/11 and yet the mainstream media worldwide has hardly produced a single major article or documentary pointing this out. What are the chances of that if the policy is not deliberate and media organisations connected by the same hidden web?



**Figure 618:** Would the media lie to you and censor the truth? Would a fish swim in the sea?



**Figure 619:** On the road with a comedian fronting a comedy.

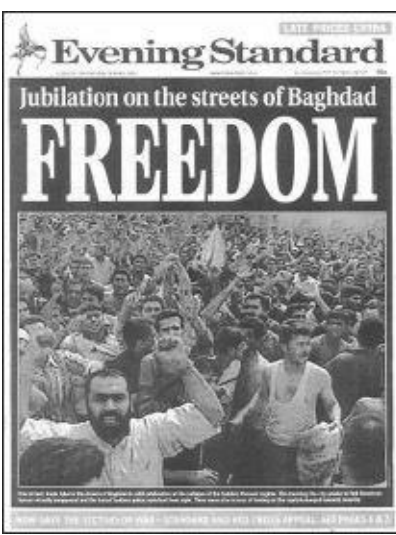


**Figure 620:** Excuse me, sir, you won't be needing that.



**Figure 621:** BBC propaganda continues over Syria.

The BBC has long been a thoroughly discredited organisation for those who have bothered to research the real background to world events and then watched the BBC, along with CNN, Fox News, MSNBC and all the others that report what you know to be provable lies as indisputable fact. The BBC was exposed for publishing a picture of rows of bodies taken in Iraq in 2003 and yet presenting the dead as victims of the conflict in Syria ([Fig 621](#)). The BBC used the picture to blame the Syrian Government for what it portrayed, as the corrupt and Archontic corporation sought to sell yet another war on behalf of its government masters, something it has done so many times before. The print media is the same with the world's most famous newspapers and magazines little more than propaganda sheets to promote the Archontic blueprint for the world – *The New York Times*, *The Washington Post*, *Time*, *Newsweek* and a stream of papers and publications worldwide are enemies of the people and enemies of truth. The London *Evening Standard* blazed a picture on the front page purporting to be a large crowd celebrating the bringing down of Saddam's statue in Iraq during the invasion in 2003, but it turned out to be a manipulated image with the same people included several times to make the crowd look far bigger than it really was ([Fig 622](#)). Even simple picture cropping can transform the perception of the viewer ([Fig 623](#)). Multiply this ten million times with regard to the manipulation potential of modern computer graphics and video techniques. The scale of deceit has always been enormous, but today it is fantastic and all-pervasive. The advice of don't believe what you read in the newspapers requires an urgent update: Don't accept *anything* unless you have checked it out for yourself or, at the very least, the source has a long – a *long* – track record of accuracy and authenticity. The world is so awash with lies that finding the truth is one hell of a challenge every day and the mainstream media is overwhelmingly, though not yet entirely, an essential support-system for this Archontic deceit. Intelligence agencies and the military have long infiltrated the media to manipulate public perception. Watergate journalist Carl Bernstein wrote an article for *Rolling Stone* in 1977 headed 'The CIA and the Media'. He said:



**Figure 622:** Big crowd ... of the same people.



**Figure 623:** Manipulation of perception is so easy.

Among the executives who lent their cooperation to the Agency were William Paley of the Columbia Broadcasting System [CBS], Henry Luce of Time Inc., Arthur Hays Sulzberger of the New York Times, Barry Bingham Sr. of the Louisville Courier-Journal, and James Copley of the Copley News Services.

Other organizations which cooperated with the CIA include the American Broadcasting Company [ABC], the National Broadcasting Company [NBC], the Associated Press, United Press International, Reuters, Hearst Newspapers, Scripps-Howard, Newsweek magazine, the Mutual Broadcasting System, the Miami Herald and the old Saturday Evening Post and New York Herald-Tribune. By far the most valuable of these associations, according to CIA officials, have been with the New York Times, CBS and Time Inc.

It is well documented that the American military has a central input into many movies produced by Rothschild Zionist created-and-controlled Hollywood. See the video *Operation Hollywood: How The Pentagon Shapes And Censors The Movies* on YouTube. The US military was exposed in 2011 for running an online ‘persona management service’ that allows military personnel to control up to ten (and the rest) separate fake identities to make comments on the social media attacking anyone who questions the actions of authority and especially America. The idea is to manipulate conversations and discussions to undermine those exposing or questioning the system and that each fake online persona has a convincing background, history and supporting details to allow US-based controllers to operate false identities from their workstations ‘without fear of being discovered by sophisticated adversaries’. The US military won’t be alone either and so when you see people like me attacked on forums, comment pages and the social media they are not always genuine but carefully posted by those now known on the Internet as ‘trolls’ and ‘sock puppets’. Authorities that go to those lengths to manipulate Hollywood and public discussions on the social media are not going to have their hands on

the mainstream media and a lot of the 'alternative' media? Please.

## **Personal experience**

The reporting and non-reporting of my major all-day event at the Wembley Arena in October 2012 provides many potent examples of the way the system distorts and suppresses. For the mainstream media it was never going to be a case of asking why such a large number of people from all over the world and from all walks of life would sit for an entire day listening to the information of someone the 'journalistic' profession has dismissed for nearly 25 years as a mad man and a 'nutter'. Such an approach would demand that they be adult, mature, informed and questioning of the norms that their minds are so programmed to serve. Not a single one of those boxes is ticked when the mainstream media arrive on the scene with their stories and 'treatments' of events and people already written in their heads and agreed with their editorial bosses before they even leave the office. No, the only choice to make for these comatose 'journalistic' manipulators and distorters of reality was whether to ignore that Wembley was happening at all or go yet again for more ridicule and dismissal. A few chose the latter while the rest looked the other way. I have been pointing out for 30 years that there is no difference between the so-called 'gutter' tabloid press and the self-styled 'intellectual' we-are-not-your-average-gutter of the 'serious' media. In the UK these are newspapers like the *Independent*, the *Guardian*, the *Times* and the *Telegraph*. The same applies in the United States to the *New York Times* or the *Washington Post* and every country will be similar. They are all precisely the same mentality, but the 'serious' media use more syllables to tell the same system-serving story. In fact, some of the most manipulative, stupid and childish articles about me over the years have come from these intellectual pigmies of the 'serious press' who are so self-deluded that they believe in their own worldly-wisdom while they go about their bewildered lives with no idea of what the world really is or where they really are. The 'real' world can only be accessed through the heart and right side of the brain while the overwhelming majority of mainstream journalists at all levels of the folklore 'gutter' are serving a life-sentence in the cerebral left hemisphere of words, structure, hierarchy and the time-space illusion. The English writer John Milton said: 'Those who danced were thought to be quite insane by those who could not hear the music.' And that sums it up, really. Most journalists cannot hear the music and so anyone dancing must be mad because all they can hear is silence. Mainstream journalists cannot report the worlds or concepts beyond the realms of the conscious mind because they can't tap into the music (information, insight, inspiration) that takes them beyond the conscious mind. They function only as software functions in a computer program by responding and reacting according to pre-programmed order, design and data input. In my case, Icke is mad and no other perception can breach the walls of their cell-like reality.

*'Go and report that event with that crazy bloke, Icke.'*

*'Yessir, system activated ... Icke is mad, Icke is mad, I am a Dalek, I am a Dalek ... system producing opening paragraph ... "Madman David Icke spoke to mad people at Wembley Arena and confirmed that he is mad, new paragraph" ... I am a Dalek, I am a Dalek ... exterminate ...'*

The world is now so crazy and the media so awash with automatons that this is much closer to the truth than it would seem.. The *Los Angeles Times* is reported to be using an algorithm program to compile data in a way that can be published in the paper without input from a 'journalist'. The report said that journalist Ken Schwencke 'has occasionally awakened ... to find his byline atop a news story he didn't write' because the 'author was an algorithm he had created. Schwencke said: 'I doubt that people who read our (web) posts ... realise they almost universally follow the same pattern ... I don't

think most people are thinking that robots are writing the news.’ Mmmmm, I wouldn’t bank on that. I can give you a perfect example of this media bias and distortion in a sequence of events that happened with regard to *Express* newspapers, publishers of the *Daily* and *Sunday Express*. It began a week before Wembley when I was asked to speak with a freelance journalist for a story about my work that she was offering to the *Sunday Express*. It was a very rare experience for me because the journalist was intelligent and informed and there was no doubt that the article for that Sunday’s paper was going to be fair and balanced. An editor at the *Express* accepted the story and both the journalist and the commissioner of the article believed that it was going to be published. But when Sunday came, no story. A week later, on the day of Wembley, an excuse for a ‘journalist’ on the *Daily Express* called David Robinson published a calculated attack headlined ‘Utterly Bonkers’. Robinson never spoke to me (not that this would have made any difference) and didn’t turn up at Wembley to see my information put together in context. Instead he wrote the story from his office using newspaper cuttings and his own innate bile and bias while no doubt following the orders of his superiors to write a ‘knocking piece’. So, to ensure the pay cheque at the end of the month, he did what daddy told him, as his like do every day all over the world. Even if he had wanted to be fair and balanced (not a state of mind with which he is too familiar I would wager) then it would not have been allowed to happen. This was Robinson’s opening line:

Today a sell-out Wembley crowd, and thousands globally, will spend a fortune to hear ‘messiah’ David Icke’s day-long rant about ‘lizards’ who run the world. And you thought HE was barking mad.

The arrogance of these idiots is breathtaking. Only *he* is the decider of truth and reality – yes, a man working for the *Daily Express* for goodness sake who knows nothing of my work except for what people exactly like him have written. His uninformed stupidity decides that not only must I be mad because his pea-sized perception cannot comprehend any possibility beyond the software program that he calls his ‘mind’; but anyone else who is open-minded and conscious enough to come and listen must also, by definition, be ‘barking mad’. What an insult he and his like are to the oh-so-rare real journalists who seek to tell the truth fairly and accurately within a profession which such mentalities pollute to the core. Then there was ‘Susie Measure’ from the *‘Independent’ on Sunday* who turned up at Wembley after the first section of two and half hours which put everything else that followed into context and then left well before the end to meet her ‘deadline’ for the next day. She wrote that she ‘didn’t get it’. *What?* She didn’t ‘get it’ in those circumstances? I am *shocked*. My flabber had never been so ghastrated. How could that be? *Wow*. But then would any mainstream media ‘mind’ have got it under any circumstances given the scale of perception programming necessary to hold down a job in a profession in which a system mind is compulsory and almost nonnegotiable? Ms Measure wrote:

To make matters worse I, as a newspaper reporter, am a member of exactly the sort of crazed humanoid reptilian elite that David Icke is convinced is running the world to the detriment of the human race, along with, and in no particular order, Barack Obama, the Queen, Alan Greenspan, Mick Jagger and Tony Blair.

No, Ms Measure. You are not ‘a member of exactly the sort of crazed humanoid reptilian elite that David Icke is convinced is running the world’. You are a software program that thinks it’s conscious. That’s all. This trash comes from the *‘Independent’* newspaper with its nose in the air proclaiming intellectual and moral superiority over most of the rest of its sick and sorry industry when it is just as deep and drowning in the cesspit of misrepresentation and sheer ignorance of the world from which all

the daily imprints are spawned. Talk about the arrogance of ignorance. Nor was Ms Measure's late arrival at Wembley a one-off. The same *'Independent' on Sunday* sent a bloke to an all-day talk I did years ago and he said he was turning up half way through before reporting on my work for the paper's magazine. I said that unless he was there from the start I would not talk to him and so he arrived just after I began and spent most of the rest of the day doing anything but actually listen. His 'story' was written in his mind before he came and nothing I said would make any difference. He was also an extraordinarily stupid man, but then I guess he must have been head-hunted for the job which would explain it. Ms Measure, as with much of the daily waste of ink and paper that her professional spews out, insults her audience by her apparent disdain for accuracy. She wrote that I said people mock me because I left school at 15. I didn't say that at all. She claimed that one of my 'minders' spoke to her and asked if she was going to be 'nasty' to me. I don't have 'minders' and the person she spoke to was artist Neil Hague who rightly pointed out how ridiculous it was to turn up and 'report' an event after the absolutely essential first two and a half hours were over. But one point she made, though not by intention, was telling: 'He claims people mock him for leaving school at 15, when I – with my university degree – was left flummoxed because, try as I might, I couldn't understand what he was saying.' The first part is simply not true, as I said, but she is yet another example of how irrelevant the education system is along with most of her own profession. Having a university degree or not is *irrelevant* to intelligence and understanding beyond the realm of the programmed perceptions of the 'education' system and the mainstream media. Ms Measure has clearly been through the programming of both and has become so adept at repeating rather than free-thinking that she has secured a university degree and a job in the 'serious' end of the mainstream media. Education is programming. True intelligence is innate – or *not*. I have met so many sleazy and mendacious reporters and television producers who have said they were interested in my work but only wanted to take the piss. I remember a bloke coming from an operation called Liberty Bell Productions who said he wanted to do a serious interview but it turned out to be a piss-take programme voiced over by a chap called Clive Anderson who has made a career out of ridiculing people. Why he should go to that much trouble when all he needs to do is find a mirror is not clear to me. The money, I guess. But how frustrating it must be for the media to think that they had left a corpse lying in the gutter nearly 25 years ago and then realise all these years later that it had refused to expire and is now talking to thousands of people at a time all over the world. I refused to speak with the mainstream print media for many years because once you put one of these people between what you say and how it is reported you are almost certainly wasting your time in terms of accuracy and fairness. I decided however to put my toe in the water again in April 2013 to see if anything had changed given what was happening with world events when I was approached by Rupert Murdoch's UK *Sunday Times*. I wasn't in the least bit optimistic, but I did so out of sheer curiosity and it soon became clear that nothing had changed whatsoever as they despatched a bloke to my home called William Storr. He was in my experience a compendium and personification of every reason why I stopped talking to the mainstream print media and most of the rest. It comes to something when the photographer sent along with him was as unimpressed at his attitude and behaviour as I was. You have seen how much evidence that I present in this book alone never mind all the others. There can be few if any books ever written with more interconnected facts and sources across the whole spectrum of human experience, ancient and modern; but of course and as usual Storr had not bothered to read *any* of my books before arriving to conduct a major interview that I was told would run to four or five pages in the paper's magazine. The idea that you would turn up to interview an author, especially of my unique material, without even skimming through, let alone reading, a single book is extraordinary, but he thought he could do that and still pontificate and judge material he had never read. He even laughed at the very thought that he would have read one of my books. When I challenged him on this he said 'but you have written so many'. What that had to do



with it I never did work out. Storr could not grasp what I said about my information being compiled from a tapestry of endless sources from insiders, ancient and modern research, official documents, cultural accounts and people who have had personal experience of the phenomena and structures of control that I write about in such detail. The books were sitting there with all the sources and detailed background information and he was demanding that I give him it all verbally when it is the *tapestry* that makes the case. At one point he stood and shouted at me: ‘You have not given me one example of where you get your information from – come on give me one, give me one.’ I had just told him at length the story about Christine Fitzgerald, the friend of Princess Diana, as an example of thousands of separate sources but that was dismissed as irrelevant. He decided that she hadn’t really meant reptiles when she mentioned the word and was using a metaphor. You only have to read her direct quotes from earlier to see exactly what she meant – reptiles in the literal sense. Storr had not read even *one* of my books and so had not read the quote before deciding what it meant. The fact that he could believe that I would talk to her for hours and not know that she was talking literally is just laughable. This was followed by Storr’s revelation that ‘you are just taking events that happen and making them fit your theory’ while ignoring the rather relevant fact that I had predicted events that he was talking about in my books long *before* they actually happened. Oh, but he hadn’t read any of them. He came out with the usual ‘but you can’t prove by the scientific method that reptilians exist’ and I found out later that he writes books that target ‘heretics’ who challenge mainstream ‘scientific’ dogma. I could quite easily have been talking to Dogma ‘my understanding of quantum mechanics is foggy’ Dawkins or Christopher ‘Where am I?’ French. In terms of mentality I *was*. French is another who had never read my books before dismissing and condemning them and there is a simple reason this. The starting point for people like French and Storr is that what I am saying cannot possibly be true and so what is the point of reading about it? The possibility that what I say could have any validity is never considered and their only question with regard to me is why I am saying what I do. Am I mad or am I conning people? Storr asked me a series of questions about my father and this reminded me of the TV psychiatrist years ago with a textbook mind who decided that I have done what I have because of some aspect of my relationship with my father. They laugh at me but I find them hysterical. The American writer Derek Bok put it very well when he said: ‘The greatest ignorance is to reject something you know nothing about.’ The ‘fair and balanced’ Storr tried to turn my views on science against me by pointing out that I had bottles of pills in the kitchen and I must have been taking drugs for my arthritis. I pointed out that I had never taken drugs for the arthritis at any time since it came at the age of 15 and that the bottles of ‘pills’ were all natural supplements. *Silence*. The arrogance of ignorance is always shocking to behold and meeting Storr was a horrible and depressing experience, making me realise that the mainstream media is still going round and round in circles on the way to disappearing up its own arse amid gathering state censorship aimed at deleting even the modicum of real journalism that still survives. My toe was out of the water as fast as it went in terms of talking to the mainstream print media and, unless I know the person to be open-minded and fair, I will never speak to any of them again because it is a waste of my time. It took ages for Storr’s article about me to come out, but one Sunday morning when I saw an email in my inbox slugged ‘That reporter is a close-minded fuckwit!’ I knew instinctively that it had been published at last. I can at least thank my experience with Storr for the motivation to launch The People’s Voice and bypass the mainstream media.

### **What’s the point?**

My question is what on earth do these people think is the relevance to the human plight of reporting the system for the system from the perspective of the system through the bought-and-paid-for media of the system? Okay, it pays the bills and sometimes lets them see the world, but what is the *relevance*

of what they do? Wars are reported and sold largely as the system demands and the owners of the newspapers and radio and television stations dictate. Talk to *real* journalists anywhere in the world and they could scream at the restrictions they are forced to deal with. The case of CNN's Amber Lyon who left the Corrupt News Network after executive censorship of her reporting in Bahrain is one of the few that come to light when untold numbers of journalists worldwide work in the same environment and worse. What is the point of reporting the system for the system when the system has your most basic freedoms and those of your children and grandchildren in its sights? What is the *relevance* of what they do? There needs to be a rebellion of real journalists as there does of everyone else. The biggest challenge to that is how few real journalists there are. I mean, where do you start with people like William Storr, David Robinson and Susie Measure? They don't even get there is a problem, let alone who is behind it and their own part in perpetuating it. Like most of their colleagues worldwide they not only don't investigate conspiracies they condemn and ridicule those who do. If you want to mock someone call him or her a 'conspiracy theorist'. The definition of 'conspiracy' is simply this: 'An agreement between two or more persons to commit a crime or accomplish a legal purpose through illegal action.' On that basis the world is drowning in conspiracies. Weapons of mass destruction in Iraq are not found; the 9/11 and global warming official stories are a scientific joke; and coordinated banking scandals galore are constantly coming to light. But, no, conspiracies still don't exist. A reporter called Tom Peck on the daily version of the *Independent* opened a preview to my Wembley event with the line: 'They say that even a stopped clock tells the right time twice a day – and maybe the same is true of conspiracy theorists.' He was referring to the fact that I was calling out British media and BBC 'star' Jimmy Savile as a paedophile and necrophiliac long before confirmation of the story broke in the mainstream. All the other conspiracies exposed in my books over the years that have since happened or come to light pass these people by because they have never read them. The headline to Peck's story even referred to Wembley as my 'comeback'. I never went away – they did. Where have these people been? Focussed on the little dot they call the world, that's where. But the irrelevance of the mainstream media is that, in terms of the big picture of what is happening to human society, their clocks are *never* right, not even once a day, never mind twice. They are the product of system-programming and so most cannot breach the walls of their downloaded software to grasp the true and extraordinary nature and scale of what is behind world events and our daily lives.

The irony is that the mainstream media denies any conspiracy while that very conspiracy is creeping up on them, too. The Leveson inquiry into the British media led by the government-appointed judge Lord Leveson (Rothschild Zionist) was designed from the start to curb the freedom of the media (Fig 644). The 'inquiry' was justified by the widespread hacking of the telephones of celebrities and people in the news by the Murdoch-owned *News of the World* which led to the paper closing down. Yes, what happened was outrageous, but the point is that the practice was breaking *laws already in place* and people have been arrested under those very laws for what they are alleged to have done. There was no need for any new laws to curb the media, but that is what the Archon networks want to do and the excuse had been created with vociferous support from Labour Party leader Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist) and, despite the feigned opposition, Prime Minister David Cameron (Rothschild Zionist). These two concluded a 'deal' on new laws in Miliband's office with Rothschild Zionist-sponsored Nick Clegg of the Liberal Democrats and the organisation Hacked Off which was dominated by celebrities whose phones had been hacked and vocally led by the self-obsessed one-part actor Hugh Grant. Cameron's representative at the meeting was Cabinet Office minister Oliver Letwin (Rothschild Zionist), who has worked for the Rothschilds. A new organisation to police the media was set up by a 'royal charter' which is a letter from the Queen that creates public bodies or professional institutions without the need for legislation. This is how the Bank of England and the BBC were established. The monarch has no power, right? It is purely ceremonial and brings in the tourists? The

new laws also include Internet sites like my own which are a prime target for suppression and closure by the Archon networks. If those talking lies and bollocks are not to be exposed as such they have to censor those who can see the lies and the bollocks. T'was always so. The stitch up of the British media is not about stopping the often atrocious behaviour of the media towards individuals and those who have no redress. It is to protect the system, the conspiracy and those who run the system from legitimate investigation and exposure. The Leveson 'inquiry' and the campaign for media laws in general heavily featured an organisation called Common Purpose which has appeared many times in my books and is the speciality of researcher Brian Gerrish at [ukcolumn.org](http://ukcolumn.org) ([Fig 625](#)). Common Purpose is seriously involved in the transformation of British society and further afield through the taxpayer-funded 'training programmes' to prepare public officials for the 'postindustrial, post-democratic society'. Anything Common Purpose is campaigning for is the global agenda. One of many sinister Leveson proposals was to give police new powers to seize confidential material from journalists and name their whistle-blower sources. This is aimed at blocking insider whistle-blowers who have the proof to expose the corruption of the state, and destroying what is left of investigative journalism. The leaked computer disc that detailed and exposed the incredible corruption by Members of Parliament in stealing taxpayer's money through illegal expenses would have been subject to these law changes had they been in place at the time. Pdraig Reidy of Index on Censorship, said: 'These measures, if implemented, could have a real effect on journalism, free speech and the entire climate of freedom in the UK.' I take your point, mate, but that is the idea and what climate of freedom is there any longer in the UK? The European Union's 'High Level Group on Media Freedom and Pluralism' has called for the establishment of media councils in every EU country to be monitored by the unelected European Commission which will have the power to fine, censor and even dismiss journalists if it sees fit. 'The national media councils should follow a set of European-wide standards and be monitored by the Commission to ensure that they comply with European values [controls]', the group said. Other recommendations include the media councils being staffed with 'a politically and culturally balanced and socially diverse membership' which would be nominated by government and not the media, and for libel laws extended uniformly across the EU, together with an Internet user database that would identify and track 'those responsible for harming others through the media, even in the online space'. You are looking at fascist/communist censorship dictated by unelected bureaucrats on the very people in the media who now say there is no conspiracy. MP Douglas Carswell said that the plans revealed that 'the European project is ultimately incompatible with the notion of a free society'. The 'High Level Group' in typically Orwellian fashion called the document proposing to demolish media freedom: 'A free and pluralistic media to sustain European democracy.' What is left of the free media is being targeted all over the world through the coordinated Archontic networks with the alternative media on the Internet facing censorship laws through spurious excuses such as terrorism (as usual), pornography and copyright. Institutions of the mainstream media are even supporting this because of the inroads the alternative Internet media has made in their audiences. They can't see that *both* they and the alternatives are being targeted by the same force for the same ends. Archontic governments are desperately trying to put the genie back in the bottle by targeting those who question and expose authority. Google has admitted that government attempts to censor content have grown sharply:



**Figure 624:** Rothschild Zionist Leveson in fancy dress and wig wants to gag the media.



**Figure 625:** The Common Purpose connection to media censorship.

In more places than ever, we've been asked by governments to remove political content that people post on our services. In this particular time period, we received court orders in several countries to remove blog posts criticizing government officials or their associates.

At the same time the US Internal Revenue Service (IRS) has been exposed for using tax investigations to specifically target 'patriot groups' which challenge the lies of government and demanding that the names of all donors and volunteers were revealed. The IRS, like the Supreme Court, is a political organisation in service to the Satanists. How much governments care about 'media freedom' can be seen with the revelation in 2013 that the US Justice [inversion] Department of Attorney General Eric 'I speak therefore I lie' Holder secretly obtained months of telephone records of reporters and editors at *Associated Press*. An *AP* executive described this as a 'massive and unprecedented intrusion' into how news organisations gather the news, but, in truth, this will be far more commonplace than anyone imagines. If you want an idea of where they want to go look no further than magazine editor Somyot Pruksakasemsuk who was jailed for ten years for two articles that made 'negative reference' to the Thai royal family. The European Union said the verdict 'seriously undermines the right to freedom of expression and press freedom' and damaged 'Thailand's image as a free and democratic society' when those hypocrites want to go down the same road.

The mainstream media say there is no Orwellian conspiracy and ridicule those who say there is, but here they are being entrapped by that very conspiracy. If it wasn't so serious it would be funny, but in the circumstances we face funny it isn't. Pathetic would be more like it.



## **Archon Alternative Media**

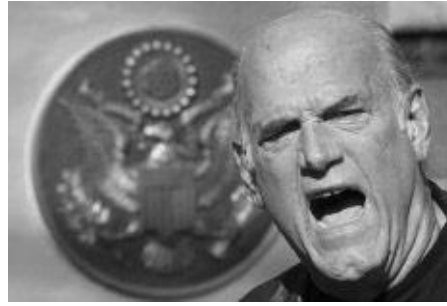
*Patience serves as a protection against wrongs as clothes do against cold. For if you put on more clothes as the cold increases, it will have no power to hurt you. So in like manner you must grow in patience when you meet with great wrongs, and they will then be powerless against your peace of mind.*

Leonardo da Vinci

The ‘alternative’ media which is almost entirely based on the Internet has made incredible strides in the last few years. When I started out on this road in 1990 alternative news was virtually non-existent, but today there are an incredible number of websites and writers exposing the global conspiracy in all its multiple forms. This is fantastic – the more the better, I say, with some reservations to which I will come in a moment.

The effect on the mainstream corporate-owned media has been devastating with once major ‘news’ (propaganda) sources like CNN and their ilk losing a serious percentage of their former audience and many newspapers struggling to even survive. There is a great deal about the alternative media that is excellent and provides essential balance for the bias and mendacity of the corporate and state media, but there is also much about the ‘alternative’ that reminds me of the mainstream version. I shake my head often when I see ‘alternative’ writers condemning the ‘sheeple’ for believing what the system tells them while they are promoting Christianity and patriotism – both of which are Archon creations to enslave the minds and perceptions of the people. It’s the same with all religions. How is believing a minister preaching fairy tales from a pulpit any different from believing a president speaking fairy tales from a lectern? I don’t see the difference myself. They all involve blindly and unquestioningly accepting lies as truth and falsehood as reality. By patriotism I don’t mean loving the land where you live, but buying the fake history, fake morality and fake superiority that goes with it and a fake sense of who you are and where you come from. The conspiracy is founded on the hijacking and programming of human perception and it doesn’t care which belief system limits your sense of self and reality so long as at least one does. The alternative media spans a whole spectrum of views and opinions from only barely perceivable differences from the ‘norm’ to, in my case, a total reevaluation of reality itself which questions and overturns virtually every pillar of experienced human perception. This is why from where I am standing I see much of the alternative media as little different from the despised mainstream variety. I am abused, laughed at and dismissed by great swathes of the

alternative media in exactly the same way that mainstream hacks have done for decades. Why? Because what I am saying is way beyond what mainstream *and* most alternative writers and readers choose to believe is either happening or possible. People can be very ill at ease with ‘different’ and instant abuse and dismissal invariably follows.



**Figure 626:** Jesse Ventura in typical pose.

Boxes come in all shapes and sizes and some even as big as the ‘alternative’ (yeah, right) Jesse Ventura whose closed mind and modus operandi are no different to CNN, Fox or the BBC ([Fig 626](#)). Ventura and his team from Time Warner (owners of CNN) work for the thoroughly miss-named truTV and sought to do me as much damage as possible in 2012 with their childish manipulation and outrageous lies. This both gave me confirmation that I must be seriously on the right track and showed me that ‘alternative’ people like Ventura are just as disingenuous as any mainstream tabloid hack. The basis of his attack was that reptilian entities cannot exist because ‘Jesse Ventura hasn’t seen one’. Oh, okay, I suppose we’d better all just go home now the oracle of all existence has spoken. I could have been speaking to William Storr on *The Sunday Times* quite easily because the mentality was the same. Former wrestler and Minnesota governor Ventura has become a bit of a poster boy for the Christian Patriot wing of the conspiracy research arena for his Time Warner (very alternative) show, *Conspiracy Theory*. What I found fascinating is that the show has treated every other conspiracy researcher with respect when talking about the ‘mainstream’ of conspiracy but when they came to me and entities manipulating this reality from another reality immediately they screamed ‘destroy him’. But Ventura and his brainless mob will have to increase their level of intelligence by at least a million-fold to get even close to that and from what I saw I don’t see it happening myself. They were so desperate to do me and my work as much harm as they could that they said basically I was conning people for money. They estimated from no facts whatsoever, they just made it up, that I must be earning \$2 million dollars a year. It was extraordinary nonsense, just a figure picked out of the air to do as much damage as possible. I live in a one-bedroomed flat and Ventura who was reading the script has a near mansion with its own grounds. But then truth was not the point with ‘truTV’. I got out of bed the morning he interviewed me after a week of severe ill-health during a speaking tour of Australia and America that left me running on fumes. The interview was conducted in the short time between arriving at a speaking venue in Cleveland and speaking for the next nine hours and then edited in the finished programme to make me look as bad as possible. I have given a quarter of a century of my life so far to do what I do but these people just walk in, think they know it all and have no respect whatsoever for the work of others. When I said that Ventura should stay and listen to the presentation put together over nine hours to see what I am saying, he said ‘*Nine hours?*’ and left before the event even started. I did have sympathy, though, because I doubt that he has the attention span of nine minutes. He wasn’t interested in the truth only his own agenda. This is the ‘*alternative*’ media?? Ventura didn’t even have the decency or respect to meet me beforehand and insisted that the first time we met was when the cameras were running and he strode in like something out of *Shrek*. This tells you something immediately. He had made his mind up about me without meeting me or reading anything I have written. All he knew is that I was talking about reptilian entities and that was enough for the Brain of

America. Ventura is a textbook left-brain inmate. Once again we see the same sequence with mainstream, 'alternatives' as with the mainstream media itself: what I am saying cannot be true because their reality bubbles can't comprehend even the possibility and that leaves them with the same two choices. Either I am mad or conning people to make money. Yes, I have taken a quarter of a century of abuse and ridicule to live in a one-bedroomed flat because I am doing it for the money. Most of the mainstream media go for 'crazy' with a few 'he's making lots of money' here and there while Ventura took the route of 'it must be for money'. They are so predictable it is hilarious. I don't see what people like Ventura bring to the table in terms of new information and insight. I see what they *take* from the table but not what they bring. Ventura has no idea about the conspiracy as it really is and yet he has been presented as an expert who goes on CNN to be had for breakfast, dinner and tea by even people of the brain-power of Piers Morgan because Ventura doesn't know what he's talking about. The Sandy Hook school shooting was the most blatant Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify disarming Americans at the time when US law domestic enforcement is being armed with weaponry and even tanks and armoured vehicles previously only seem in the military; but Ventura made a public statement denouncing suggestions that it was a staged event. This man fronts up a series called *Conspiracy Theory?* What is his game? He has said that he might run for president. I do hope not. Hasn't America has suffered enough?

### **Bubbles exposing bubbles**

Ventura is a blueprint John Wayne wannabe – the tough, no-nonsense testosterone junky *real* American hero fighting for justice. Or, at least that is his self-image. Wayne Wannabes play the tough, but fair good guys with a heart of gold. They are fighting the bad guys in their own minds for the 'best country in the world'. John Wayne is the personification of a blueprint that Christian Patriots have been following since they first plundered the lands of North America and shipped in the slaves from Africa. Ironically, the descendants of many of those slaves that were imprisoned and worked to death by Christian Patriotism have themselves since been recruited by both. John Wayne was an actor who never saw a gun fired in combat and yet became a war hero and cowboy hero by playing those same parts over and over ([Fig 627](#)). It was all an act, an illusion, and that's appropriate, I guess, because the blueprint he spawned – or exploited – is equally illusory. There are many wonderful people in America and have been throughout its history. I have been fortunate to meet a large number over the years, but *John Wayne* America is the prison of prisons for those that buy into it. The Wayne blueprint can still be seen in the perception of American troops fighting the bad guys in faraway lands for the good of all when they are really there to plunder countries and resources and pepper-bomb civilians for the Archontic networks that seek to destroy America, John Wayne or otherwise. Support the troops – they fight for good, for God and *America*. Oh yes, God and America. These are indivisible in the mind of the Christian Patriot and the John Wayne blueprint. God blessed America and made it what it is. Was this the same God that made Jews his Chosen People? Is he schizophrenic or just a two-timer? A really extreme Christian Patriot conspiracy guy told me once that the 'Indians' were only looking after the lands of America until God was ready to give them to his chosen white people. We were talking next to a massive white cross on a farm in Arizona and I said that I didn't know which would be my biggest nightmare, a world run by the conspiracy families or a world run by people like him. The Christian Patriot mentality, which dominates a significant percentage of the alternative media in the United States, is imprisoned by its belief systems every bit as much as those that it dubs the 'sheeple'. Yes, many can see that there is some sort of conspiracy going on to destroy the America they have known – or think they have – but they still perceive this mostly in terms of left/liberal = bad; and right/conservative = good. Those who have gone beyond this to see that there is a one party state masquerading as political choice are still enslaved by the biblical version of all possibility and

they are going to change nothing substantially for the better until these prisons of the mind are dismantled and the blind followers of Christianity and all religions realise they have been *had*. Remember that the eagle which Patriots look up to as a symbol of God's own country is really a phoenix, a symbol used by secret societies and satanic groups for thousands of years. The stars on the American flag are satanic pentagrams as are those on the flag of the European Union. The Founding Fathers who framed the US Constitution were absolutely dominated by Freemasons answering ultimately to the Mother Lodge in London and another American hero of the time, Benjamin Franklin, was a practicing Satanist and close friend and associate of the very British Establishment from which the 'Fathers' were seeking freedom. It was a sleight of hand to replace overt control of the United States by a foreign power with covert control. This takeover of America was described by high occult initiate Sir Francis Bacon in his book, *The New Atlantis*, published in the 17th century. Christian Patriot hero Thomas Jefferson is widely quoted for his advocacy of freedom and yet he owned some 200 black slaves. The United States Declaration of Independence on July 4th, 1776, speaks grandly about it being self-evident that all men (not women?) are created equal and that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights such as 'Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness'. I am not sure that this would be very self-evident to black slaves and Native Americans or the crushed working and increasingly middle classes today. The United States was founded from the start on hypocritical bullshit and this schism of hypocrisy has delivered the same distortion of perception through to this day which equates bombing cities of civilians with protecting them from violence and mass murder by unmanned drones with fighting for justice and freedom. The American Establishment has been so skilled at peddling hypocrisy and bullshit as morality and truth because no doubt they learned from the experts, the British Establishment, the global home of hypocrisy and bullshit (see 'British Empire').



**Figure 627:** John Wayne – the soul of Patriot America.

The very substantial closed-minded element of the alternative media may be one step ahead of the mainstream in that it recognises that some sort of conspiracy is going on, but it is still light years off the pace when it comes to understanding the nature and depth of that conspiracy. This is where they must stay until minds are opened and concrete belief systems dispensed with. So many times I have been dismissed when detailing provable facts about illusory 'physical' reality because 'he doesn't believe in Jesus'. This is the criteria for deciding the credibility of absolutely everything to these people and they are the same ones who say that the 'sheeple' must wake up. Mainstream 'science' is another of the boing-boing polarities that is played off against religion to instigate a fraudulent 'debate' over whether black (creation by God) or white (creation by cosmic coincidence) is the explanation of reality and where 'we' came from. Give people two equally false possibilities and whichever one they choose their perception is lassoed. There is another section of the alternative media that takes mainstream science as its belief-marker when pondering on the possible and I am dismissed and ridiculed by these people for that reason. Mainstream 'science' is just another religion,



another bricks-and-mortar belief system designed to hold back the waters of true understanding. Anything with 'mainstream' in front of it is going to be that way – science, media, medicine, all of them, because this is why they exist. Now we have a mainstream of conspiracy research going round and round. It refuses to go deeper in the rabbit hole when this would mean ditching religious, 'scientific' and cultural beliefs. Thank goodness there is now emerging an alternative to the alternative that doesn't conform to religious, scientific or cultural belief systems and norms, but looks at everything on its merits. It constantly asks the key questions: Does what I am hearing make sense of reality and the world? What is the evidence to support what is being said? And does this feel right to me? Information and intuitive knowing are the guiding forces, not preconceived ideas to which everything must conform or be discarded. This approach to seeking greater understanding is open-minded, free-minded and clear-minded. It is unfettered and unrestrained in where it will go and what it will investigate by religious, political, scientific or nationalistic and cultural belief. It can see that there are other forces at work beyond those that we can see and that here lies the real story of why the world is as it is.

### **The 'come and save me' diversion**

A friend forwarded me an email and asked what I thought of the contents. I had seen it all before many times. It was summarising the claims of an anonymous 'whistle-blower' who called himself 'Drake', which is a form of duck. There was also a game in Olde England called 'ducks and drakes' dating from the 16th century in which flat stones were thrown across the water in a way that made them bounce before sinking. It is known today as 'skimming'. The term 'playing ducks and drakes' became a metaphor to describe behaviour that was irresponsible, reckless and involved 'squandering wealth or throwing away something of value'. There are other common phrases inspired by ducks, including sitting duck and lame duck. I also see that the word 'duck' derives from the Old English *dūce*, or 'diver', a derivative of the verb *dūcan*, which means 'to duck, bend down low as if to get under something, or dive.' Put the two together and you get the phrase to 'duck and dive' ('to be involved in many different activities, especially ones which are not honest'). It all seems rather appropriate to me when I read the claims and assertions of 'Drake' who got most publicity on an Internet radio show presented by an American called David Wilcock. The gist of it was that 'good guys' in the US military and intelligence community were about to make mass arrests of the 'bad guys'. As Hitler said, keep your disinformation real simple so anyone can understand it. Good guys and bad guys is perfect. Meanwhile, over in Japan, another alternative media man, Benjamin Fulford, was saying something similar about secret societies in the Far East moving in on the 'bad guys' and outlined his claims in interviews with Wilcock. I highlight this story briefly because it is a wonderful example of the naïvety, self-indulgence and disinformation that is spread through the alternative media to divert and misguide. This is often done by people who believe it to be true although the original source will know that it is not. I have been asked many times about these 'coming mass arrests of the Illuminati', or even been told about them as if they were fact by those repeating the claims of 'Drake', Wilcock and Fulford. This continues even when deadline after deadline demanding that the Illuminati players give themselves up 'or else' is followed by no giving up and no 'or else'. Fulford said that his 'good guys' were 'The White Dragon Society' which intended to arrest those behind the global conspiracy and direct events during a transition to a world of peace and prosperity. One day they may be arrested, but this wasn't it. As a website posting said of a radio show involving David Wilcock and Benjamin Fulford in September 2011:

Ben tells David how the 'Meeting of 57' representatives from 57 different countries over the world (about a week ago now) really put a hurting in the members left in the Evil Cabal. Yes, it

seems that countries from all over the world are jumping ship and turning to side with the Jedi Knights (The White Dragon Society ... the good guys!). People are tired of the Evil Empire and want free of them now it seems.

The White Dragon Society was described in this way by Benjamin Fulford, again in 2011:

We are an international group of financiers, military men, people in Intelligence agencies, and in secret organisations as well as journalists and 'regular citizens' who have been disgusted by the never-ending wars caused by the military-industrial complex.

Fulford said that the intention was to release all the money currently spent on wars to end poverty and environmental destruction 'in months' once they get their hands on government dosh. This alone was a ludicrous time-scale given the logistics of circulating money on this magnitude and putting it into action to 'eliminate poverty'. Fulford said that the White Dragon Society would also release suppressed technology including free-energy technology that works with natural energetic fields to produce energy at virtually no cost and requires little or no energy input. 'It would allow every one of us to live the life of a millionaire', he says. This was the crux of the Drake-Wilcock-Fulford scenario: 'Good guys' within government and military and a coalition of strange groups give the elite families a deadline and if they don't surrender to authority (they haven't at the time of writing) then the 'good guys' are going in to mass arrest them and take over the transitional running of government and the military (they haven't at the time of writing). Here's a question: why did 'Drake' remain anonymous when he appeared in interviews with Wilcock? For protection? Are we really to believe that 'they' can't recognise his voice or trace where he is speaking from - i.e. who he is and where he lives? Or that this can't happen in the hours that Wilcock said that he has spoken to him on the phone? Why did 'Drake' come out and say what he and his associates planned to do and so give the alleged targets so much time to prepare? Why didn't they just go in and do it? He even said that they would tell people 24 hours in advance that they were moving in for mass arrests so that this fact can 'go viral' on the Internet; but this would have given the *targets* 24-hour's notice, too. *Why?* Few seemed to ask these basic questions because they were too busy cheering and saying 'thank goodness, we are all going to be saved'. Names on the 'must get' list apparently included Henry Kissinger; Father George Bush; Boy George Bush; David Rockefeller; Jay Rockefeller; Dick Cheney; Warren Buffet; George Soros; Bill Gates; Bill Clinton; Hillary Clinton; members of the JP Morgan family, the Vanderbilt family, the Rothschilds, the Warburgs, the British royal family and the Queen; the Pope; US Federal Reserve Chairman Ben Bernanke; US Treasury Secretary Tim Geithner; Goldman Sachs CEO Lloyd Blankfein; JP Morgan CEO Jamie Dimon; former Bank of America CEO Kenneth D Lewis and Citigroup CEO Vikram Pandit. Fulford wrote in February, 2012:

The group that claims to have started the American, French and Russian revolutions state they have issued a March 31st deadline to the committee of 300 [said to be part of the Rothschild control structure], according to their spokesman 'Alexander Romanoff'. In addition, Prince Harry has been in touch with the group and has agreed to take over control of the British Royal family from Queen Elizabeth.

This prompts another question: if it was true that Harry had contacted them and made this commitment - he didn't, of course, but let's say he did - why would you make this public and drop the guy right in it? I mean, the whole thing was absolutely bizarre. Pinch me, please. *Ouch*. My god, it's not a dream. Would this be the same Queen and royal family which, having failed to report to the local constabulary to say 'it's a fair cop, gov' within Fulford's deadline after deadline, somehow managed

to appear day after day amid orgiastic mass public worship during the Diamond Jubilee rituals in which they were protected by enough troops, silly uniforms notwithstanding, to invade a country? I do believe it would. The alleged 'Grand Master' of what they call the 'Gnostic Illuminati' (the *good* guys if you are not concentrating) was one Alexander Romanov who claimed to be a descendent of the mass-murdered Romanovs, the second and last 'royal' dynasty in Russia which ruled from 1613 until the revolution of 1917 when the monarchy was abolished. This was made permanent by allegedly killing them all in a frenzy of violence. In doing so, one tyranny was followed by another called Soviet Communism. The 'White Dragons' claimed via Fulford to be the 'good guy' bloodlines and secret societies and not like the 'bad guy' variety. The Rothschild controlled-and-funded Bolsheviks in Russia said much the same in a political sense when they replaced the Romanovs, but violence and tyranny begets violence and tyranny when its advocates come to power through violence and tyranny. 'No, honest, our violence and tyranny is *good* violence and tyranny.' I was just a little confused with all this stuff about the *White* Dragon Society when Fulford was saying the same a few years ago about a *Black* Dragon Society, but then I read that *Black* changed its name to *White*. Well, they say a change is as good as a rest. Fulford said this about the *Black* Dragons in 2009:

The *Black* Dragon Society has been re-activated. The *Black* Dragon Society reaches into intelligence agencies, governments, crime syndicates, financial institutions etc. around the planet. Unlike other secret societies such as the Freemasons, the *Black* Dragon Society is not united by fear but rather by friendship, trust and shared values.

It is actively seeking to overthrow the New World Order in order to promote a campaign to permanently end war, poverty and environmental destruction. It also seeks to actively implement technology, such as free energy, that was suppressed by the oil and nuclear loving control freaks of the N.W.O. The society went underground after World War 2 and has now reactivated itself to stop the genocidal plans of the N.W.O. thugs.

The society includes as its members top people at MI6, the Pentagon, the NSA [National Security Agency], the Japanese military/intelligence community, the KGB, the Serbian secret police, martial arts societies, the Yakuza, the triads and others. They are allied again with the Red and Green ['dragons' presumably]. They can, if necessary, mobilize over 100 million fighters in all regions of the planet on short notice.

Would you want the world run by these people from the very intelligence communities (the *same* one at the very highest level) that serve the interests of the very Rothschild-Rockefeller-Windsor cabal that these 'dragons' and martial artists are supposed to be challenging? The Yakuza, also known as Gokudō, are members of 'traditional' (long-time) crime syndicates in Japan which the police call Bōryokudan, or 'violence group'. The Yakuza refer to themselves as 'ninkyō dantai', or 'chivalrous organisations'. *Ahhh*, bless 'em. Do they bow, open doors and exchange pleasantries before they cut your balls off, then? 'Chivalrous' is defined as having 'the qualities of gallantry and honour attributed to an ideal knight'. Okay, so what is an ideal 'knight' of the Yakuza? Someone who gallantly and honourably empties your pockets and parts you from your manhood. There were apparently some 90,000 members worldwide in 2009 and so crime and tyranny (sorry, saving the world from tyranny) clearly feeds the ATM to the point of obesity. Then there are the Triads which were mentioned by Fulford. These are more angels of light blowing trumpets. Well, blowing dynamite, anyway. The name describes a vast and intricate network of Chinese organised crime that operates in China (especially Hong Kong), Vietnam, Macau, Taiwan and worldwide hidden within the Chinese populations of the

United States, Canada, Australia, New Zealand and Britain, to name only a few. Here we have yet another strictly-enforced hierarchy of gluttonous greed based on fear and secrecy. This Internet article describes their structure:

Triads use numeric codes to distinguish between ranks and positions within the gang; the numbers are inspired by Chinese numerology based on the I Ching. '489' refers to the 'Mountain' or 'Dragon' Master (or 'Dragon Head'), while 438 is used for the 'Deputy Mountain Master', the Mountain Master's proxy, 'Incense Master', who oversees inductions into the Triad, and 'Vanguard', who assists the Incense Master. '426' refers to a 'military commander', also known as a 'Red Pole', overseeing defensive and offensive operations, while '49' denotes the position of 'soldier' or rank-and-file member. [Does this relate to the San Francisco 49ers, or am I getting confused again?]

The 'White Paper Fan' (415) provides financial and business advice, and the 'Straw Sandal' (432) functions as a liaison between different units. '25' refers to an undercover law enforcement agent or spy from another triad, and has become popularly used in Hong Kong as a slang for 'informant'. 'Blue Lanterns' are uninitiated members, equivalent to Mafia associates and, as such, do not have a number designation.

The Triads are the same deal as royalty and the secret society network which keeps the bloodline families where they are. They are another hierarchy of seized and imposed control using fear and occult knowledge about the power of numbers and vibration. These are the people that Fulford, verbally supported by Wilcock and 'Drake', was trying to sell to people as their *liberators*. Shit, if that's liberation goodness knows what tyranny must be like. The Triads and similar groups also have their initiation and sacrifice rituals, the same as those they say they oppose. This is a description of the Triad ritual:

Similar to the Italian mafia or the Japanese yakuza, Triad members tend to be subject to initiation ceremonies. A typical ceremony takes place at an altar dedicated to Guan Yu, with incense and an animal sacrifice, usually a chicken, pig or goat. After drinking a mixture of wine and blood of the animal or the candidate, the member will pass beneath an arch of swords while reciting the triad's oaths. The paper on which the oaths are written will be burnt on the altar to confirm the member's obligation to perform his duties to the gods [those made from 'luminous fire']. Three fingers on the left hand will be raised as a binding gesture.

Oh really? How about two? But no, don't be cynical, please. Fulford said that this menagerie of mega crooks and mega killers share 'the goal of creating a peaceful and prosperous planet'. The clowns had to come on any minute, surely? This had got to be the punch line. I mean, what else could it be? What, *no clowns*? My god, they were *serious*. Whatever next, Obama getting the Nobel Peace Prize? I like to keep myself to myself in terms of other researchers and just do my own thing, but these are points that need making because so many are led up the garden path by elements within the alternative media who are little boys in short trousers with no idea what they are dealing with but think they have. I read in a New Age magazine in the 1990s that Bill Clinton was a 'light worker' and Neale Donald Walsch suggests pretty much the same about Father George Bush in his best-selling book, *Conversations with God*. I don't know who his 'god' is, but he ought to get out more. Walsch reports 'god' as saying:

There have been those leaders among you who have been insightful enough and brave enough to

propose the beginnings of such a new world order. Your George Bush, whom history will judge to be a man of far greater wisdom, vision, compassion, and courage than contemporary society was willing or able to acknowledge, was such a leader. So was Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev.

Father George Bush is a heartless, soulless serial child abuser, torturer and killer who cost the lives of millions around the world because of his military and economic policies. Gorbachev was a Rothschild-Rockefeller frontman installed to oversee the end of the Soviet Union so that those countries could start to be absorbed into NATO and the European Union. He now heads a 'foundation' calling for world government. Shakes head, moves on ... David Wilcock wrote after Obama won his first election that he was not part of the 'power elite':

Obama's Presidential victory represents a watershed moment in human history on many levels ... Obama's victory was the final achievement of the dream started by Jimi Hendrix, who rejected materialism and vanity by sacrificing his guitar ...

... It certainly appears as if Obama's victory is being hailed as the final return of the same karma that the New World Order elites created by assassinating Martin Luther King, the Kennedys and others ...

... The people who are filled with hate and fear don't want to look at the facts I present. They scathingly rip at me for my intuitive guidance that Obama is working for the good of humanity. They believe they are on the cutting edge of conspiracy scholarship.

Well, you're certainly not, mate. I watched another Benjamin Fulford video from March 2012 in which he interviewed Alexander Romanov and a gentleman in a bowler hat called Chodoin Daikaku who talked about using martial artists to remove the cabal. Fulford said in 2011 that his claptrap coalition could 'mobilize 100 million fighters in all regions of the planet at short notice'. By the time of the video in 2012 that figure had risen to 200 million according to the gentleman in the bowler hat. That is one hell of a recruitment drive. Were they offering a free Parker pen? Romanov and Daikaku proceeded to devote much of their contributions to praising the Russian President and tyrant, Vladimir Putin. They said that he was one of the leaders who had been sent at this time of change and transformation (see Bill Clinton, Father Bush and Barack Obama). Yes, one of the leaders to lead us into the Orwellian nightmare, but that is not how these two 'liberators' saw it. World peace and harmony 'needs strength', apparently, and the reason that Putin is a 'strong and desirable leader' is because he has studied judo and become a 5th degree black belt, or so Daikaku told us from under his bowler. By heck, there was some serious bollocks being talked here. Vladimir Putin is one of the very Rothschild gang that these bewildered people claim to be challenging and so is the leadership in China where the Rothschilds and Rockefellers are heavily represented at the highest levels. Putin and the Chinese dictators are in the process of playing their part in triggering a Third World War with the 'West' (controlled by the same Archontic networks) which is planned to cause the death and nuclear destruction that they want to lead to a new planetary order – *theirs*. Alexander Romanov claims to represent the same (Gnostic Illuminati) group that he says was behind the French, American and Russian Revolutions (the last of which killed the Romanovs??) when all of them were orchestrated and funded by the House of Rothschild. Are any of these people ever going to utter a single supportable fact? Fulford and his crowd said that they want to introduce a 'meritocracy' which is defined as 'a powerful class composed of people who have achieved position on the basis of their merit rather than by birth or privilege'; and 'rule by persons chosen not because of birth or wealth, but for their superior talents or intellect'. So who decides who has 'superior talents or intellect'? *Exactly.*

This is the same form of government being peddled by Rothschild Illuminati frontman Zbigniew Brzezinski. The mass arrests nonsense and the White/Black/Green/Red/Sky-blue-bloody-pink Dragons are all a childish game simplistically broken down into the 'good guys' and the 'bad guys', or the 'bad guys' and the 'not-so-bad guys' (mega crooks and killers with a heart of gold). Two primary rules of disinformation and perception programming: keep it simple and tell the people what they want to hear. This is what this bunch of crap and so much more in the alternative media is all about. 'Yeah, er, duh, I can follow that – these Illuminati who kill and suppress people are the baddies and these Gnostic Illuminati and their mates who kill and suppress people are the goodies. *I got it.*' American writer Mark Twain rightly said: 'It's easier to fool people than to convince them they have been fooled.' Those driving the global Control System today are the same bloodlines and secret society networks that 'Drake', Fulford and Wilcock say want to bring down the system. Take a deep breath, chaps, take a step back and look at it again before you get any deeper in this land of make-believe. They can get so tied up and stitched up in the smoke and mirrors maze of 'my intelligence sources', 'my inside contacts' that massage 'my ego' when most of these 'impeccable sources' are calculated disinformers to misdirect attention and muddy the waters. Those with little real insight into the game are child's play to these two-faced, fork-tongued spooks. The spooks keep it simple, tell people what they want to hear, massage egos, and when one 'insider scoop' doesn't happen, or deadline after deadline passes without incident, they just promote the next 'scoop' and name another 'deadline'. This is what has been happening for some time now and, much as I don't seek to challenge other researchers, there comes a moment when an alternative view needs to be aired when you see the misdirection. I have seen it all before with flavour-of-the-moment-and-then-gone operations like the 'White Knights' and 'White Hats' and all the rest. The 'White Knights' were mostly claimed to be US military officers who were planning to revolt against the Control System a decade and more ago. The 'White Hats' were promoted by people such as ET/UFO writer Richard Boylan, another one from Naivety Anonymous in my experience and, of course, nothing came of them, either.

When you study events and methods of perception manipulation throughout known human history you see clear repeating patterns appearing in every era, culture and generation. They are hidden behind different names and disguises but they are the same recurring blueprint. One of the main ones is the saviour blueprint because 'come and save me' is written into human DNA. Another is to tell people what they want to hear and when you put the two together the mass manipulation potential shoots off the scale. Promoting something that is hard to follow and tells people what they don't want to hear is a near-impossible 'sell' and so they don't do that. They tell the target audience what they so wish to be true. This also taps into the saviour program that has been embedded in human DNA for the specific purpose of making people look for an external saviour rather than take action themselves by tapping into their own innate power. We see this with the Messiah belief-system of Judeo-Christianity and other religions; we see it in dependence on governments to take action to protect us when they are controlled by the very force that is seeking human enslavement; we see it also in the blind faith in doctors, priests, gurus and gods of all kinds. This crap about the White Dragon Society and the ducks and drakes comedy skimming the surface of sanity are another expression of the come-and-save-me program. 'I have no power, I am just little me, and my teeth chatter at the very thought of expressing myself – I need a saviour.' 'White Dragons?' 'White Knights?' 'White Hats?' 'Great White Brotherhood?' Oh, yes, please. Anything *white* must be good. It'll be all white on the knight. Employ the Archontic language of reversal and inversion and what do you get? These saviour blueprints have another great bonus for the Archons. They buy time, or what we call time. The longer they can maintain humanity in a state of non-action the longer they have to complete their Orwellian lockdown designed to eventually block any effective action and we are already getting close. We have seen this technique ever since the State of Israel was bombed into being in 1948. The endless talks, talks about

talks and 'road maps' have been delaying tactics to buy time to complete the genocide of the Palestinian people. Whenever it seems that Israel will have to reach an agreement they find an excuse to stop the process with Mossad even staging a fake 'Arab' terror attack against Israelis to which they can feign horror and say the 'peace process' must be put on hold. The same delaying technique can be seen with the mass arrests scenario. We don't have to do anything because the White Dragons, White Knights, White Hats or Great White Brotherhood are on the case. But they're not, and never were. Even if the White Dragon-Gnostic Illuminati stuff was true we would only be exchanging one tyranny for another (actually the *same* tyranny).

### **Words do not suffice**

One final point on the alternative media, within which so many genuine people operate and give their lives to expose the many levels of the conspiracy for no other reason than they believe this to be the right thing to do. There are others, however, masquerading as exposers of the 'truth' who set out to damage the genuine through lies and disinformation and also in some cases because they are uninformed egomaniacs. Louis Turi, an astrologer in the United States, tried hard to damage me and what I do after I suggested that the Moon, on which much of his astrology is based, was not a natural body. He tried at one point to connect my work to a youngster who went on a shooting spree and listed *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy* as his favourite book. Turi, a self-styled modern-day 'Nostradamus', sent out a mass email headed 'Fact! David Icke is an evil promoter'. Meanwhile, those I am exposing go on with their daily horrors, but that doesn't matter so long as people like Turi get to vent their spleen. There is a 'conspiracy researcher' called Melanie Vermaak (known as 'Mel Ve') at a site bravely called 'Freedom Central'. Ms 'Ve' said that I earn £5 million a year and that she 'knew that' when the very idea is moronic beyond words and even more than double the lunatic claim of Time Warner and Jesse Ventura. She also said that I was basically misleading people by telling the public about Zionists, but not the Roman Church connection when anyone can see (well, clearly not anyone) that my books are full of the Vatican connection and there is a 90 minute film on the Internet of me walking around Rome talking about the Vatican, Jesuits and other associated secret societies. All this failed to strike the lady's bewildered 'radar' but then it's not alone. She supported her claims by saying on an Internet radio broadcast that I and two other researchers had recorded an interview in Rome. Oh, that clinches it then ... except that this interview took place in *Switzerland*. I have come across this mentality and motivation among many other would-be 'researchers' in the field, and others, over the years who could not breach the walls of a paper bag if an understanding of the subject were the only method of escape. Ms Ve also came out with the classic that if I wasn't controlled by 'them' then I would already be dead. So why isn't *she*? Is there a more defeatist, give-your-power-away, attitude possible than to say that the only proof of your genuineness is if 'they' kill you? Hey, we have got no chance of success, but think of all the glorious martyrs. We are back to the medieval ducking stool. If you don't drown you are a witch and if you do drown you are innocent. As with people I have had in my own life, the red mist before their eyes is not the result of a passion to make a difference in the world in the face of all the horrors unfolding for so many. It is to do what they think is best for 'me, me, me' and how to most effectively vent their jealousy and harm their target. We need maturity and integrity in the global situation that we face, but such people can deliver only the terrible twos. Apparently, after nearly 25 years and travelling to well over 50 countries, I am not a serious researcher according to 'Ve' and I do not have the intelligence to do the job anyway. How could I, she says, when I left school at 15 without taking a major exam? This mentality is *challenging 'the System'??* There is a dedicated and genuine researcher in the UK, a former Lieutenant Commander in the Royal Navy, Brian Gerrish, who selflessly works to expose the manipulations in Britain. See his website [ukcolumn.org](http://ukcolumn.org). No matter what he has unselfishly achieved this 'Mel Ve'

person attacked him with claims that were ludicrously, laughably and provably inaccurate and when Brian complained about this and pointed out that given his line of work what she said was libellous he received an email from Ms Ve's husband, Richard Vermaak, saying: 'My suggestion to you Mr Gerrish, is that you make a nice quiet exit from the public eye because this is only going to get messier for you.' This was absolutely extraordinary with Brian having made such a considerable contribution to public awareness and supported many parents who were faced with losing their children to the state fascists. But the Vermaaks' mentality and worse infests significant sections of the alternative media in among the fantastic people who genuinely want to make a difference. Another bloke called Martin Timothy, who seemed to be connected to a dockers' organisation in Australia, posted a comment under one of my videos which said the following:

David Icke's shows are a money laundering scam ... Ziomossad clone, rumor monger, whence no one goes to the shows. Then the Zionists who stole 2.3 trillion from the Pentagon, and billions more from the Iraq War chest, who finance his operation, say X thousands bought tickets, and bingo the money is clean!

What mentality does it take to base such nonsense on few people coming to my events when the opposite is clearly the case and it would take only a few minutes to establish that? What are the motivations of these characters and what on earth goes on in their heads? One says that I am misleading people that Zionism is involved and not the Roman Church (it's *both* for goodness sake) and the other says I am an asset of the Zionists. I was sent the Martin Timothy nonsense by someone and I usually smile and get on with my day, but given that I was planning to write an article on the subject I emailed the guy to ask for the all the evidence he had to support this claim which I would post unedited on my website. What evidence did he produce? *Zilch*. The big zero. There is a researcher in Canada called Alan Watt who has claimed on American radio that I am an agent of British Intelligence. I contacted him when I first heard to ask him to send me all the evidence that he had to back up his claims and I would once again post every word unedited on my website. The evidence he produced? *Zilch*. The big zero. Mr Watt has said that there is a British Intelligence training operation for people like me at 'the Cotswolds in London' when the Cotswolds is nowhere near London, never mind 'in' it. The Cotswolds is a tourist region way out of London in the west of England, but again don't let the facts spoil a good hatchet job. An 'alternative' website had my picture permanently displayed with 'British Intelligence' underneath. I asked them for the evidence and it turned out to be what Alan Watt said! You can take the conspiracy 'researcher' out of the system, but you can't take the system out of the conspiracy 'researcher'. Well, you can, because it has happened with many, but not with the mentality I am speaking about. Why do such people do this? They tell such lies and they must know they are doing so when they can't produce a shred of evidence to support what they say. Either that or their research, or lack of it, is laughable. What are they trying to achieve? To this mentality the greater good is not the prime objective and in every walk of life you see this fragmentation of focus into a game within a game. Infighting in politics is far more important to most politicians than what is needed to serve the people. In the same way, infighting, feuding and competing with other researchers is far more important to many in this field than actually what we are supposed to be working for. Have they not looked around the world and their own country and seen what is happening? But their prejudices and jealousies are far too powerful and consuming. I can understand those who have no idea what is going on and where the world is going who hurl their ridicule and abuse; but those who have some idea and still respond by attacking and exploiting those who are trying to do something? *Extraordinary*. To know and do nothing is far worse than not knowing and doing nothing. To know and do nothing, and even attack and exploit those who *are* doing



something, is the very dregs. Surely, we should be supporting each other in the common cause of human freedom in the face of the fascist onslaught. But no; lies, tittle-tattle, trying to undermine others, profit from others and venting vindictiveness on others is far more powerful for many than putting the greater good before their own perceived (illusory) self-interest. I am all for exposing disinformers and nonsense, but do it with facts not fact-less vindictiveness. It is way past the time that faceless, gutless people hiding behind anonymous log-in names evolved beyond puberty and started making a positive contribution to what we are dealing with instead of doing their best to undermine those who already are. The self-indulgence is breathtaking and when the knock comes on their door they will be screaming for their mum.

People need to take their power back and not give it away to a government, doctor, scientist, journalist or White Knight and certainly not to me because I don't want it, thanks. Many see a distinct difference and division between the mainstream and alternative media, but it's not like that. Yes, there are colossal differences between the mainstream and parts of the alternative, but not all of it. Too often they are doubles of each other and the alternative sector can be a vehicle for manipulation and disinformation every bit as much as the mainstream. The alternative media is far from an Archon-free zone and why would it be when the idea is to keep the public ignorant of what is really going on? They are just going to leave the alternative media to get on with it unmolested and uninfiltred? Sure they are. The lesson is to question everything, including all that I say. Check it out and see how it feels to you. Take anything as read without question and you are asking for trouble.



## The Hunger Games

*Hell happens when the evil of the world exceeds our belief that we can conquer.*  
Leonardo da Vinci

One of the most popular films of 2012 was *The Hunger Games* which portrayed a post-apocalyptic nation called Panem in which a super-rich, super-pampered, super-callous *El-ite* lived in high-tech luxury while the rest of the population daily battled to survive in abject poverty locked away behind prison fences in intensively-populated ‘people zones’. Panem comes from the Latin phrase panem et circenses or ‘bread and circuses’ – a term derived from Rome and meaning to give the people diversions and distractions to hide what is being done to them. This is not happening today is it?

The film’s title referred to the annual Hunger Games when young people aged between 12 and 18, known as ‘tributes’, were selected in a lottery to represent each of the sectors, or districts, and fight to the death on a reality television show. The last one standing was then rewarded with fame and wealth. The Games were established in the story as a punishment for a rebellion by the sectors against the heavily defended home of the *El-ite* called the ‘Capitol’. The film had a grotesquely wealthy and powerful few dictating the daily lives of the hungry and downtrodden masses; it had people imprisoned in sectors with each sector specialising in a particular service to the *El-ite*; and it had the ultimate divide and rule in which people from one oppressed sector sought to survive by brutally killing representatives from other equally oppressed sectors on the say-so of the oppressors of all oppressed sectors. The latter is precisely what is happening today (and since the Archon hijack) when people in uniform from the masses of one country are sent to mass-murder people in uniform from the masses of another country on behalf of an *El-ite* that is oppressing both masses and never sees a bullet fire in anger except at a grouse shoot. The film was adapted from a book of the same name, one of a trilogy by American writer Suzanne Collins. I don’t know what her motivations were, but the movie adaption that I saw, with its logo of a phoenix standing within a fiery ring, most certainly portrayed the world that the bloodlines are seeking to globally impose ([Fig 628](#)). The Totalitarian Tiptoes to just such a world are happening all around us, although most people can’t see this because they don’t connect the dots. People tend to live in their own ‘little world’ and focus on only a few subjects and interests. This gives them a distorted view of what is happening because they are so busy concentrating on the strands that they cannot see the tapestry. I am going to expose that tapestry in the next few chapters and how the world of *The Hunger Games* is already well on the way to fruition

unless humanity has a fundamental reassessment of reality.



**Figure 628:** The phoenix agenda.

## **Agenda 21 – the End Game**

The foundations, structure and ‘must haves’ of a Hunger Games society are detailed in a plan being imposed through the United Nations called Agenda 21 which encompasses two related themes of ‘sustainable development’ and ‘biodiversity’ ([Fig 649](#)). Don’t be caught out by the apparent meaning of the words. They are the work of the inverters and reversers after all. Sustainable development – as in don’t use more than can be replaced – sounds sensible enough at first until you realise what this and biodiversity really mean in the context of the conspiracy. Agenda 21 was established at the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992, hosted by Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil and business billionaire and long-time frontman for the Rothschilds and Rockefellers ([Fig 650](#)). Strong has been a leader of their exploit-the-environment-to-scam-the-people programme which is now in full flow and he said with typical fork-tongue mendacity that he is a capitalist when it comes to his billionaire businesses, but collectivist when it comes to saving the planet. Put this through the bullshit translator and out comes ... ‘I am a billionaire from the Capitol and I want the masses living in *Hunger Games* poverty justified by saving the planet’. Strong is a member of the Club of Rome, the environmental Hidden Hand in the Round Table network that includes the Bilderberg Group, Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations. Strong now operates out of China where the Rothschilds and Rockefellers have enormous interests and influence and he has made a fortune out of the so-called ‘environmental’ policies that he has helped to promote. He said in support of Agenda 21: ‘Isn’t the only hope for this planet that the industrialised civilization collapse? Isn’t it our responsibility to bring that about?’ This is a man who became mega-rich through the oil industry. He now lives in billionaire luxury in China where carbon-emitting industry is booming and he is a director of the Chicago Climate Exchange (largest shareholder, Goldman Sachs), which is ‘the world’s first and North America’s only legally-binding greenhouse-gas emission registry reduction-system for emission sources and offset projects in North America and Brazil’. The Exchange was established with funding from the Joyce Foundation where Barack Obama was once a director. Strong and Al Gore make money through the Carbon Exchange and other means from the lies they promote about climate change and the solutions they propose. Kate Johnston wrote on the *Globalresearch.ca* website: ‘The same men that sold us the myth of man-made global warming are the same men that sold us the “solution” of a Carbon Tax and Emissions Trading Scheme and now they’re profiting off their lucrative investments which are based on lies.’ Strong fled to China in 2006 after being accused of corruption with respect to the UN oil for food program. Maurice Strong involved in corruption? Must be some mistake surely? See ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* for the background to the deeply unpleasant Strong. Obama lost billions in taxpayers’ money by giving grants to ‘green’ energy companies that either went nowhere or tits up. A scandal threatened and Obama ordered an ‘independent’ inquiry which cleared him of all allegations (he must have been a student of Blair). Wall Street’s Herbert Allison was selected by Obama to conduct a pathetic and well-paid

‘independent inquiry’ into Obama’s actions and, no, never, it can’t be, he cleared Obama of all blame for anything and then donated \$52,000 to the re-elect Obama campaign. Obama is definitely in the same league of political corruption in which Blair is an Olympic champion and no doubt he will have eclipsed him by now. Time and again you find the people pushing the climate change agenda are profiting from that agenda. British Conservative MP Tim Yeo, chairman of the Energy and Climate Change Select Committee, has received £140,000 a year from ‘green’ energy companies and what is most shocking is that he doesn’t see the mind-blowing conflict of interest (or doesn’t want to admit it). This is a man who has said that it may be necessary to ‘bribe’ communities to accept the ugly, noisy, irrelevant wind farms and it was he who proposed a 2013 amendment to the Energy Bill so crippling in its binding carbonemission target that Professor Gordon Hughes of Edinburgh University, one of Britain’s leading authorities on energy economics, called it ‘surreal’ and ‘a recipe for deindustrialisation’. Yes, but what have I been talking about? The post-industrial, postdemocratic society. Can anyone give me a word other than ‘corrupt’ for Yeo to be funded with more than twice his MP’s salary by the ‘Green’ energy industry while chairing the Energy and Climate Change Select Committee in Parliament which oversees the ‘Green’ energy industry and proposing a draconian amendment with great benefit for the ‘Green’ energy industry? I think I hear silence. The only alternative to ‘corrupt’ that I can think of is *fucking* corrupt. At the same time that Yeo was trying to force the British people to commit industrial hari-kari with all the benefits to his funders a report into the carbon efficiency of wind power concluded that many of these abominations unleash more carbon than they save because a high percentage in Britain are built or planned to be built on peat lands – one of the world’s biggest absorbers of carbon from the atmosphere. Locating wind turbines with all the access roads means a lot of peat is destroyed. Take me home mother, please take me home. Then, as if we have not had enough crazy for one day, it was announced that Jonathan Cawley, a recent chairman of the wind farm industry’s trade body in Wales, and Planning and Development Manager for wind farm developer West Coast Energy, was to become director of planning for the Snowdonia National Park Authority in Wales which has been opposing wind farms amid or near its stunning natural beauty. Come on mother, quick as you can. Climate change propaganda is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify Agenda 21 and its stable-mate the Biodiversity Treaty. This is an internationallybinding document involving nearly 200 countries. The United States signed the treaty, but it was not ratified by the Senate after people like ecologist and ecosystem scientist Dr Michael Coffman exposed its true consequences and implications. He said that he realised during the 1980s and 1990s that the plan was to use the excuse of protecting the environment to confiscate half the land of the United States. Similar plans exist for every other country. America may not have ratified the Treaty, but it is being implemented by the day. Agenda 21 demands the central global control of all land; all private property; all water sources and distribution; all other resources which includes people in its definition; all energy supplies and distribution and all food production and distribution. Agenda 21 is called ‘the agenda for the 21st century’ and that refers to global fascism/communism. This is a summary of what Agenda 21/Sustainable Development/Biodiversity is seeking to impose:





**Figure 650:** Maurice Strong and Al Gore, the no-soul mates.

- An end to national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring ‘equity’ (equal slavery)
- The State to ‘define the role’ of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property (it’s not ‘sustainable’)
- ‘Restructuring’ the family unit
- Children raised by the State
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of ‘human settlement zones’
- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they currently live
- Dumbing down education (achieved)
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all of the above

This horrific plan is being coordinated through the United Nations, the stalking horse for world dictatorship, via a non-governmental network once called the International Council of Local Environmental Initiatives (ICLEI), and now known as Local Governments for Sustainability although still using the shortened name ICLEI. The United Nations is now opening ‘embassies’ around world called ‘UN Houses’ under the guise of raising awareness of UN activities, but not the activities that people really need to know about. They have opened one in Hunter Square, Edinburgh, Scotland, for example. UN External Affairs and International Development Minister Humza Yousaf said: ‘The establishment of a UN House in Edinburgh is recognition of Scotland’s long and proud history as a nation with an international approach and a concern to play its part in tackling global poverty, inequality and injustice.’ Yeah, yeah, yawn. It’s a preparation for a world government dictatorship under Agenda 21. Local Governments for Sustainability (ICLEI) and other organisations are integrating the plan into every village, town, city and region and it is already becoming widespread across the world. In the United States this includes the regional Councils of Governments also known as regional councils, regional commissions, regional planning commissions, planning district commissions and development districts. The organisational infrastructure of Agenda 21 is already fantastic and involves government agencies, nongovernmental organisations (NGOs), think-tanks, trusts, foundations, ‘training’ (mind control) operations and ‘initiatives’ which have been building the infrastructure for what they call ‘the post-industrial, post-democratic’ society while the public go about their daily business oblivious of the prison being built all around them by the hour. Konrad Otto-Zimmermann (Rothschild Zionist) is the secretary general of ICLEI which is supported by a whole array of Archontic fronts. Harvey Ruvin, a vice-chairman of ICLEI, was asked how Agenda 21

would affect liberties with regard to the US Constitution and Bill of Rights, private property and freedom of speech. He replied: 'Individual rights must take a back-seat to the collective.' The arrogance of these people is breathtaking. The extraordinary network supporting ICLEI and Agenda 21 includes the Rockefeller-sponsored America 2050; United Cities and Local Governments (UCLG); Metropolis; World Economic Forum; United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP); United Nations Human Settlements Programme (UN-Habitat); United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change; United Nations International Strategy for Disaster Reduction; World Bank; Clinton Climate Initiative; Climate Group (Tony Blair); World Conservation Union (IUCN); Renewable Energy and Energy Efficiency Partnership; Global Footprint Network; International Centre for Sustainable Cities; Earthquakes and Megacities Initiative and the Stakeholder Forum. These and so many others are working to the same end – Agenda 21 and total human enslavement worldwide, although most of those involved will have no idea that they are building a global prison for themselves and their families. Another of these front organisations is the World Business Council for Sustainable Development which includes the hideously anti-people Monsanto and other lovers of humanity and the environment such as General Motors, DuPont, 3M, Nestlé, Coca-Cola, Sony, BP and Royal Dutch Shell. Destroying food-growing land, dowsing the countryside with toxins and replacing proper food with deadly and soil-destroying genetically-modified organisms is Monsanto's contribution to 'sustainability'. Agenda 21 is already operating in more than 600 towns, cities and counties in the United States and expanding by the day. I live on the Isle of Wight off the south coast of England which is only 23 miles by 13 and yet it is signed up to the global Agenda 21 as early as 2000. The local council which imposed this outrage talks about 'Island voices speaking out for the future' when the bloody opposite is true. They know that if people saw this as a global plan there would be far more resistance and the nature of the entire global conspiracy would morph into clarity. To overcome this they make out that each one is a 'local initiative' by local people when it is all globally coordinated ([Fig 651](#)). The Isle of Wight document says:

In common with all other local authorities in the UK the Isle of Wight Council has developed an Agenda 21 Strategy for the Island. The purpose of an Agenda 21 Strategy is to bring social, environmental and economic well-being to us all at the same time as ensuring that we leave the world at least as good a place as we found it. (Known as sustainable development).

The Agenda 21 Strategy has been developed in close partnership with the Isle of Wight Health Authority [God help us], the Isle of Wight Partnership and most importantly, with the Island's communities. The Strategy represents an honest and wholehearted attempt to involve as many local people as possible in having their say about how our Island develops into the future. Through this inclusive process a Strategy has been developed which as far as possible reflects the views of the community.

As examples of Archontic inversion go that takes some beating. This is the type of disingenuous flannel being employed throughout the world to hide the fact that the fine detail of our lives is being hijacked by the global Archontic network which this book is exposing. Some people behind the island contribution to Agenda 21 will know this while most are just ignorant of the world and/or can see that there could be some money in it. Never mind the global prison camp that their children and grandchildren will have to live in because of them. How bad must it be given that bloodline arse-licker Tony Blair told the UN General Assembly Special session on the Environment in 1997: 'I want all local authorities in the UK to adopt Local Agenda 21 Strategies by the year 2000.' Shit, it must be a nightmare, then; and it is. A member of the Agenda 21 committees in Santa Cruz, California, in the

mid-1990s said that the proposals that he heard were so crazy that he laughed at them because they could never happen. These included that ‘Mother Earth’s surface was not to be scratched’; humans should be concentrated in settlement zones; education should focus on the environment as a central organising principle and all aspects of life covered by Agenda 21, but all of these crazy plans are now being introduced. It says everything about Agenda 21 that when I quote from the document circulated by the tiny Isle of Wight I am quoting in essence from every other one throughout the world. It’s all happy, feely, smiling faces and how we care, when the truth is that Agenda 21 is a vicious, brutal, heartless strategy to impose a global Orwellian state. This is the ‘vision for the Island of the Members and Officers’ under Agenda 21: ‘A happy, contented and prosperous Island, where each member of the community enjoys the highest quality of life and where we work together to ensure that the Island’s natural beauty and cultural heritage is passed undiminished to future generations.’ The same crap is being parroted by similar people on all continents and it goes on:



**Figure 651:** Agenda 21 – the apparently local hiding the global coordination.

The Island’s Agenda 21 Strategy is a unique piece of work born out of the care and commitment that Island people have for their home [no it’s not]. It reflects the energy and vision that fired the original Agenda 21 at the Earth Summit in 1992, where ordinary people, by joining together, were able to influence the decision-makers and make their voice heard.

No it doesn’t. It reflects the energy and vision of a global cabal that organised the Earth Summit of 1992 to manipulate naïve environmentalists and New Agers into believing that something headed by a billionaire oil tycoon like Rothschild-Rockefeller frontman Maurice Strong cares about the planet and what he would see as its great unwashed. The Isle of Wight document says that ‘the greatest challenge now is to connect Local Agenda 21 to the “mainstream” decision processes of local authorities and other corporate bodies so that Local Agenda 21 really does change the way we live.’ This sentence captures everything in many ways. The challenge is to connect the Isle of Wight into the global network of local authorities and *corporate bodies* that will allow every local community to be controlled by a global administration, a world government. Here we get closer to the point:

The Island has a unitary local authority, which is responsible for the overall governance of the Island. This is fortunate as local government has a special significance for Agenda 21. At the Earth Summit in 1992 it was made very clear that up to two thirds of Agenda 21 depends upon local government for its successful implementation.

World leaders acknowledged that only by all of the world’s communities acting locally, can we ever succeed in bringing about sustainable development. And that only by empowering those communities through and by genuine local participative democracy, can we together achieve the changes that are so urgently needed.

A few things here: Firstly, forget about the genuine local participative democracy. When I found out that the Isle of Wight had sign up to Agenda 21 after ‘local debate and choice’, I continually asked local people I came across if they had ever heard of Agenda 21. Month after month I asked the public, lawyers, community workers, anyone I met. Not once did anyone say ‘yes’. This is what is happening all over the world. Agenda 21 manipulators either create or hijack some local organisation or other, many of them in locations with big populations, and they have their (controlled) leadership to agree the Agenda 21 blueprint for their community together with any uninformed, unwitting idiots who can be sold a human nightmare as saving the planet. This allows them to claim that decisions were made after ‘public participation’ when that would have been the last thing they wanted, and 99 percent of the ‘community’ has never heard of Agenda 21 let alone had their say on it. They want *no* democracy which is why these people talk privately, sometimes even publicly, about the post-democratic, postindustrial society. The reason ‘it was made very clear that up to two thirds of Agenda 21 depends upon local government for its successful implementation’ is because they want to control every man, woman and child on the planet – everyone and everywhere and every resource, water source and piece of land. To do this they need a global structure of fascist control that goes right down into every local community with the jackboots at local level enforcing the will of the global centre. This is why there is so much emphasis on local authorities and town and city authorities in Agenda 21. I exposed earlier and in other books the ‘training organisation’ called Common Purpose (common purpose, common consensus, everyone the same) which has been paid very large amounts of money by governments and local authorities, police forces and other institutions of state to ‘train the leaders’ of the post-democratic, post-industrial society. Common Purpose was heavily represented in the Leveson ‘inquiry’ leading to new media laws in Britain. It is not a training programme; it is a *programming* programme and turns out unquestioning zombie administrators who serve the god of Agenda 21 and the associated European Union (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*). The theme of ‘common’ also applies to the ever greater standardisation of laws and regulations and constant reference to ‘international law’. This is the unfolding global dictatorship of Agenda 21. What do you need to be a global dictator? Laws that everyone on the planet must obey – *international law and the standardisation of global regulation*.

### **No, this is not a joke – if only**

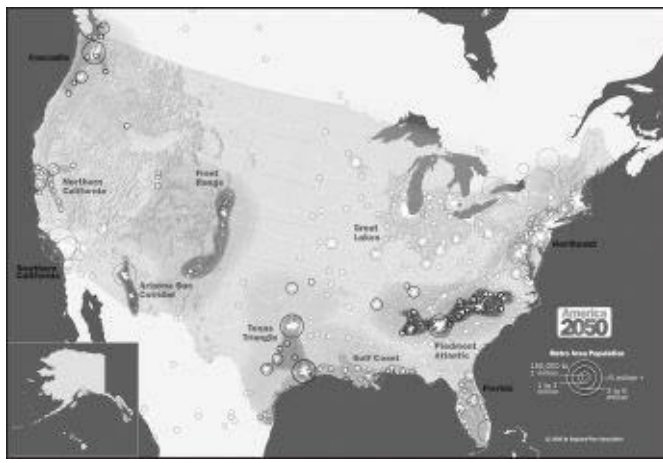
You can see why I connect all of this to *The Hunger Games* when you look at the official Biodiversity wish-for map of the United States in Figure 652. The darkest areas – red in the original – are designated for no human use and most of the rest of America is confiscated for little and highly-regulated use. The mass of the population would be concentrated in high-rise, densely-packed ‘human settlement zones’ and denied access to something like 80 percent of present day America. It is without question the world of *The Hunger Games* with a globally-enforced top-down hierarchy that has a world government using its world army and police force to impose its will at regional and local levels (sectors). The Rockefeller-funded America 2050 has produced a map of the new United States divided into eleven ‘megaregions’ and includes parts of Canada ([Fig 653](#)). Seattle, Portland and Vancouver, British Columbia, become the megaregion known as ‘Cascadia’ and this regional system comes under the collective name of ‘megalopolis’ which is Greek for large city or great city. America, Canada and Mexico are due to merge to form the North American Union in line with the European Union blueprint. I mentioned earlier that the European Union is planned to be broken up into regions and the same structure is in development all over the world. The map of the new Europe has regions from different countries linked up with regions in other countries to end any vestige of national sovereignty or even national existence ([Fig 654](#)). This is a global plan with its fierce central control hidden behind its lower elements such as the European Union and local government. The EU bureaucrats published a



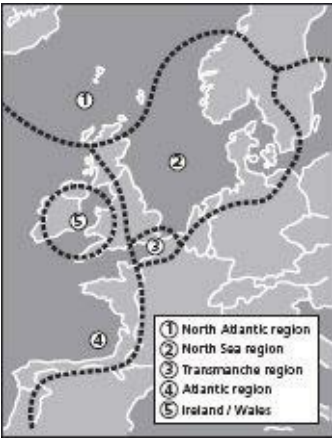
document in early 2013 called ‘A Decent Life For All [inversion]: Ending poverty [inversion] and giving the world a sustainable future [inversion]’ which proposed to pursue all the goals and ambitions of Agenda 21 including global governance. What is planned would clearly require a fantastic reduction of the global population and this is indeed what Agenda 21/Sustainable Development/Biodiversity demand. They want the current population of more than seven billion at the time of writing to be reduced to a billion or half a billion and Nick Rockefeller told film producer Aaron Russo that they were going to reduce the human population by at least half. These shocking figures of half a billion to a billion can be found in their own documents and ‘written in stone’ on ‘America’s Stonehenge’. These are the mysterious Georgia Guidestones in Elbert County which were commissioned in 1979 by someone hiding behind the pseudonym R C Christian which is thought to symbolise Christian Rosenkreuz, the 14th century founder of the Rosicrucian Order, another strand in the Archontic web ([Fig 655](#)). The ‘Guidestones’ are aligned with the Sun and Moon and list ten ‘guides’ or principles for a new world society in the languages of English, Spanish, Swahili, Hindi, Hebrew, Arabic, Chinese and Russian, with shorter messages in Babylonian, Classical Greek, Sanskrit and Egyptian hieroglyphics. One ‘guide’ calls for the global population to be maintained at ‘under 500,000,000 in perpetual balance with nature’ ([Fig 656](#)). Yoko Ono, the former wife of John Lennon, called the stones ‘a stirring call to rational thinking’. I think that statement is more likely to make John Lennon stir. This is the same Yoko Ono who refused permission for Lennon’s songs *Give Peace a Chance* and *Power to the People* to be played at my Wembley event in 2012 which represented everything that Lennon publicly stood for in his later life. Go figure. You can be sure that these stones and what is written on them in stone will be located at a point in the Earth’s energy grid which is highly effective in sending that information electromagnetically into the global field to influence human perception. The stone symbolism comes from Saturn’s relationship with what we perceive as dense matter and its authoritarian immovability captured in phrases like ‘written in stone’, ‘set in stone’ and with the symbolic stone tablets on which Moses is said to have recorded ‘God’s law’ (Saturn’s law). There is significance to the Archon bloodlines of literally writing something ‘in stone’ and this is to do with encoding information and a desired outcome in extreme energetic density which makes the information patterns or programs harder to break.



**Figure 652:** The demand in Agenda 21 for a massive cull of the population can be understood when you see how much of America is designated for no human activity.



**Figure 653:** The Rockefeller-funded America 2050 map of America and Canada divided into megaregions.



**Figure 654:** The European Union has the same regional structure in its sights.



**Figure 655:** The Georgia Guidestones.



**Figure 656:** Working in support of the Guidestone declarations.

## Let's hear it for Bill ...

A massive cull of the human population is a constant theme. A draft copy of the United Nations' *Global Biodiversity Assessment* demands that the world population be reduced to a billion and Archontic frontmen like Microsoft billionaire Bill Gates and CNN founder Ted Turner have been very vocal in their support for just such a cull. Turner gave more than a billion dollars to the United Nations for population reduction and said the ideal number would be between 200 and 300 million – a reduction of 95 percent. This comes from a man who has five children and through his business holdings owns 15 ranches in Kansas, Montana, Nebraska, New Mexico, Oklahoma and South Dakota and, by acreage, he is one of the biggest landowners in North America and owns the biggest continuous tract of land in the United States. I'll put him and his family down for the Capitol then. They don't sound like sector people to me. Bill Gates is such a blatant conduit for Agenda 21 it is almost laughable. He presses the case for the manufactured lie and idiotic nonsense of human-caused 'global warming'; his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation has given billions to population control in league with their friend, multi-billionaire financier Warren Buffett who controls the Foundation with Gates; he funds Agenda 21 education policies; the Foundation is the biggest private funder of vaccination programmes in the 'Third World' which are nothing more than immune-system destroyers aimed at population reduction – just as they are in the rest of the world ([Fig 657](#)); and the Gates Foundation funds the expansion of healthdestroying genetically-modified crops in Africa and elsewhere. Gates is also funding a stream of programmes to deliver vaccines on demand (including by unmanned drones!) and to 'counter misinformation' (truth) about the dangers of vaccines. Gates has also made clear his support for the so-called 'Death Panels' that would decide if elderly people should continue to be treated if it is deemed too expensive (never a problem for him). The more I know about the Gates' and their Foundation the more disgusting I find them. Bono thinks they're great and that ticks the final box for me. When Bono is on your side it is time for a major rethink of where you are going and what you are doing from what I can see. Gates admitted that his father William H Gates Sr. used to be the head of Planned Parenthood which emerged from the American eugenics movement. He further agreed that his family have a long record of involvement with population control issues and had supported the beliefs of the arch eugenicist Thomas Malthus. Gates said he now holds a different view but you can't see that in his actions which can at best be described as Malthus-lite. Silvia Ribeiro wrote of the Gates' 'philanthropy' in Mexico's *La Jornada*:



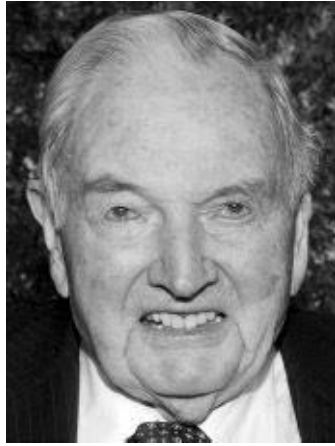
**Figure 657:** Gates 'wants to help the poor and needy'.

... their 'donations' finance projects as destructive as geoengineering or replacement of natural community medicines for high-tech patented medicines in the poorest areas of the world ... Gates is also engaged in trying to destroy rural farming worldwide, mainly through the 'Alliance for a Green Revolution in Africa' (AGRA). It works as a Trojan horse to deprive poor African farmers of their traditional seeds, replacing them with the seeds of their companies first, finally by

[GMO].

In fact, Bill Gates is such an asset of the cabal that he was given a knighthood by the Queen for services to private enterprise and efforts to reduce poverty around the world. Gates became a Knight Commander of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire. They love their titles and rituals these people. Gates joined a list of despicable overseas recipients of royal 'honours' that includes Father George Bush, Ronald Reagan, Henry Kissinger, FBI despot J Edgar Hoover, Alan Greenspan whose policies crashed the American economy in 2008, 9/11 Mayor of New York Rudolph Giuliani, and mass military killers Colin Powell, Wesley Clark and Norman Schwarzkopf. Kill vast numbers of people for the cabal or order assassinations of problem-people like Martin Luther King and a knighthood is yours. Or fund the agenda like Gates. He goes on and on about the dangers of 'global warming' while Microsoft (chairman and biggest individual shareholder B. Gates) was exposed for deliberately wasting 'millions of watts of electricity' to avoid a fine for overestimating their power use in 2011 and so causing power to be set aside for them that could have been used by others. Rather than pay the fine Microsoft proceeded to burn off the unused electricity to delete the overestimation. It is the same with global warming high priest Al Gore who has a carbon footprint the size of Godzilla. The Gates are obsessed with population control and this includes funding the development of ultrasound technology to stop human sperm producing offspring. The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, the 'largest transparently operated private foundation in the world', is reported to have been inspired by the work of two Rothschild front men, Andrew Carnegie and John D Rockefeller, and 'the generosity and extensive philanthropy of David Rockefeller'. Well, how appalling must it be then? David Rockefeller has been one of the most active Archon bloodline agents of the last more than 70 years and has probably never given a penny to anything that did not in some way advance the global agenda ([Fig 658](#)). You only have to follow the funding criteria and choices of the Gates Foundation to see that it is a mirror of the Rockefeller Foundation and the two have appropriately been involved in joint 'ventures'. American Comedy Channel host Stephen Colbert interviewed Melinda Gates on his show, *The Colbert Report*. He said: '... now you've got a new charitable hobby horse you're on, and it's not necessarily saving people's lives, so much as it's stopping people's lives from existing.' Yes, but it is more than that when the population control movement and the Archontic families behind it are taken in their entirety. It is also about reducing the population by killing off those already here. This is being done instantly or cumulatively through war, famine, disease, radiation, chemicals in food and drink, contaminating the water supply, outright denial of healthcare or cut backs in its availability and by making 'healthcare' anything but 'healthcare' by allowing the Archontic pharmaceutical cartel or Big Pharma to run the entire show in pursuit of profit and the depopulation agenda. A hidden and systematic mutation of the human species is also happening in ways that I will be describing and this has fantastic implications for lifespan. The culling of those considered genetically inferior is not new either, as we have seen with the Archon families of Britain and North America providing funding and research for the 'race-purity' abomination of the Nazis, as I explained earlier. You can see against this background the real reason for Big Pharma working to develop a *six-in-one* vaccine for polio, diphtheria, tetanus, whooping cough, hepatitis B, and Haemophilus influenzae type B to be given in a single dose to the world's poorest and weakest people. The then US Secretary of State Hillary Clinton announced in 2012 that a new programme called the Global Health Initiative would be 'at the centre' of American foreign policy. This was sold as a humanitarian initiative, like all people-culling operations, and Clinton said that it would work to reduce maternal and child mortality, prevent millions of unintended pregnancies, and avert millions of new HIV infections. Put this through the Orwellian Translation Unit and you get 'eugenics programme'. Clinton also announced at the same time big increases in funding for the United Nations

Population Fund (UNFPA) which has bankrolled the forced abortion of the one-child policy in China and promotes the eugenics wish list including forced sterilisation. When the bloodlines and their agents say that they are committed to helping people it means they are committed to culling them.



**Figure 658:** David Rockefeller – Gate’s role model. I can think of better.



**Figure 659:** Margaret Sanger, population culler.

### **Planned eugenics**

One of the centre-stage organisations in the ‘population control’ (people culling) movement is the Planned Parenthood Federation of America, widely known as Planned Parenthood, which is the United States branch of the International Planned Parenthood Federation. Like most of these birth-control agencies the origins begin in the eugenics movement so beloved (and funded) by the Rockefellers, Harrimans, Bushes and the British bloodline *El*-lite and their gofers like Winston Churchill. Planned Parenthood was established by Margaret Sanger, lover of H G Wells, the writer and Fabian Society member who was a major promoter of eugenics. These fanatics were inspired by the work and thoroughly discredited views of Thomas Malthus (1766-1834) who believed that famine and disease were a God-given check on population growth and so should not be eliminated. This was the chap that Charles Darwin and his circle called ‘a master of logic’. Margaret Sanger was funded by the Nazi race-purity supporting Rockefeller family from 1923 to promote her eugenics (Nazi) philosophy in the United States ([Fig 659](#)). Soon state administrations, schools and churches were promoting eugenics and by 1927 half the states of America had introduced the forced sterilisation of the ‘lower stock’ with the support of the Supreme Court. It was fascism once again while waving the flag of a free country. Sanger established the American Birth Control League which became Planned Parenthood. Lest there be any doubt that we are talking Nazi eugenics, this is what Sanger wrote in a letter to an associate. She said that black leaders must be recruited to promote sterilisation programmes for black people:

We should hire three or four colored ministers, preferably with social-service backgrounds, and

with engaging personalities. The most successful educational approach to the Negro is through a religious appeal. We don't want the word to go out that we want to exterminate the Negro population, and the minister is the man who can straighten out that idea if it ever occurs to any of their more rebellious members.

It was the American wing of the Nazi race-purity movement and how apt that the *American Journal of Eugenics* was formerly known as '*Lucifer the Light Bearer*'. He gets everywhere, this fellah. Here are some other quotes from this delightful lady on the Rockefeller payroll, Margaret Sanger:

No woman shall have the legal right to bear a child ... without a permit for parenthood; The most merciful thing that a family does to one of its infant members is to kill it; Birth control must lead ultimately to a cleaner race; Eugenic sterilization is an urgent need ... We must prevent multiplication of this bad stock.

The eugenics movement had to change its public face after Hitler's version came to light, but it was the same people with the same motives. Sanger's American Birth Control League changed its name to Planned Parenthood, and *Eugenics Quarterly* became *Social Biology*. This sounded better – but meant the same. The Population Council was launched in 1952 by John D Rockefeller III with funding from the Rockefeller Brothers Fund and another example of how eugenics was promoted in the post-Hitler world as 'population control'. The first president of the Population Council was Frederick Osborn, a leader of the American Eugenics Society, who wrote in 1968: 'Eugenic goals are most likely to be achieved under another name than eugenics.' The eugenicist Julian Huxley was the first Director-General of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) and the brother of author and Fabian Aldous Huxley, who described in *Brave New World* how children would eventually be produced technologically in 'state hatcheries' and brought up (programmed) by the state. The eugenicist Julian Huxley was knighted by the Queen in 1958, no doubt for services to people culling and deleting the genetic riff-raff. Huxley was a co-founder of the eugenics front, the World Wildlife Fund (now the Worldwide Fund for Nature) with support from Godfrey Anderson Rockefeller Sr. Eugenicists Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands and Prince Philip were also prominently involved. Rockefeller attended the 'Skull and Bones' Yale University at the same time as his friend, Father George Bush. Julian Huxley described how a new approach was needed to promote eugenics after the Hitler experience:

Even though ... any radical eugenic policy will be for many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for UNESCO to see that the eugenic problem is examined with the greatest care, and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable.

Well, it was always thinkable. The question was how do we sell it and how do we get such a powerful grip over the population that we can just impose it anyway? We are looking at the same plan all along under different approaches to PR. The West and especially the United States have spent trillions in total on enforcing population programmes in the poorest countries in the world. Coercion comes in the form of offering financial aid to governments only if population reduction programmes are implemented and there's no money if they refuse. These 'programmes' include secretly serialising women when they are in hospital for other conditions. A medical fact-finding mission in 1975 estimated that a third of women of child-bearing age had been sterilised through US Government 'programmes' via USAID (a CIA front) and other agencies. Israel has been exposed for secretly sterilising Ethiopian Jewish women and that is what you would expect from a regime so obsessed with

chosen races. Population policies are also central to other organisations in the Archon web, including the World Bank. An article by Jurriaan Maessen at ExplosiveReports.Com said:

According to two subsequent documents put out by the World Bank, its guidelines dictate that in order to qualify for World Bank lending, sovereign nations must implement population reduction objectives as outlined by the World Bank and UN Population Fund. If they refuse, lending will be withdrawn. Already pre-tested and implemented in Yemen and Niger, these guidelines are destined for global implementation within the next decade, says the World Bank.

Domestic populations are also being targeted. Native American physician Constance Redbird Uri estimated that up to a quarter of Indian women of childbearing age had been sterilised by 1977 without informed consent. Angela Franks said in her 2005 book *Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy* that a fourth of Native American women admitted to one Oklahoma hospital for other conditions left sterilised and that all the pure-blood women of the Kaw tribe in the state of Oklahoma were sterilized in the 1970s. This is part of the genetic manipulation of the human species that involves wiping out some bloodlines altogether. A similar story can be told among black communities and a significant part of this is to continue with the genetic (information/awareness) suppression of the human race. There was compulsory sterilisation in some American states even after the war and the Nazi experience and it was engineered and funded by the usual suspects. I tell the story at length in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* . There was a 'State Eugenics Board' in North Carolina which had the authority to order compulsory sterilisation of adults and children. Among the sickest of minds involved were Dr Claude Nash Herndon, who had the title Assistant Director of Eugenics, and Dr Clarence Gamble, an heir to the Proctor and Gamble fortune. Herndon said:

... IQ tests were later run on all the children in the Winston-Salem school system. Only the ones who scored really low [were targeted for sterilisation], the real bottom of the barrel, like below 70. Did we do sterilisations on young children? Yes. This was a relatively minor operation ... it was usually not [done] until the child was eight or ten years old. For the boys we would just make an incision and tie the tube ... we more often performed the operation on girls than boys. Of course, you have to cut open the abdomen, but again, it is relatively minor.

What they cannot see in their genetic and narcissistic arrogance is that if sterilisations were to be performed on those considered the most stupid then they should have been the first in line. This was going on in the 'Land of Freedom' after the Second World War and the aim of Agenda 21 is to make compulsory sterilisation the norm worldwide. We already have the Agenda 21 'health' policy called Obamacare introducing free sterilisations on demand for all women with 'reproductive capacity' and this includes teenage girls. The law says that women must have access without having to pay 'a copayment, co-insurance or a deductible' for all 'approved contraceptive methods, sterilization procedures, and patient education and counselling for all women with reproductive capacity'. This is another Totalitarian Tiptoe to making it compulsory. I am not saying that people should not be given a choice about what to do with their own bodies, but that's not the point here. It is not about choice, but moving step-by-step to a point when there is no choice. The ultimate goal of Agenda 21 is to have a global China, a society that was closed and isolated for decades to allow the planned global society to be honed, developed and tested for efficiency. One primary element of this is the onechild (or none) population policy. Babies born in China in breach of the one-child rule are dubbed 'black children' with no right to food, health care or education. They are often killed, if they are female, to stop them producing children later in life, and otherwise they are left in 'dying rooms' where they are

systematically murdered through neglect and starvation ([Fig 660](#)). This is the cold and callous world of the Archons and their hybrid bloodlines and agents who have no capacity for empathy. China is not in the least alone in this genocide. John P Holdren, the man that Obama appointed to head the White House Office of Science and Technology, co-wrote the 1977 book called *Ecoscience* in which he proposed to mass-sterilise the population by medicating food and the water supply (sperm counts have dropped by a third since 1989 and by half in 50 years). He calls for a policy of forced abortion, government seizure of children born out of wedlock and mandatory bodily implants to stop pregnancy. Only two children would be officially allowed for each family and any more than that would disqualify the parents from public housing and the child from the right for a free-at-source public education. These are real nice people and so are those like Obama who appoint them. In Holdren's fevered mind a 'planetary regime' should dictate the detail of everyone's life in a 'global commons' (Agenda 21). Robert Zubrin wrote an outstanding summary on the New Atlantis website about what is going on throughout the world. It was headlined 'The Population Control Holocaust' and if you put those words and his name into a search engine you will find the full version. Zubrin wrote:



**Figure 660:** A Chinese 'dying room' for babies. Welcome to Agenda 21.

... the programs are cruel, callous, and abusive of human dignity and human rights. A frequent practice is the sterilization of women without their knowledge or consent, typically while they are weakened in the aftermath of childbirth. This is tantamount to government-organized rape. Forced abortions are also typical. These and other human rights abuses of the population control campaign have been widely documented, with subject populations victimized in Australia, Bangladesh, China, Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, India, Indonesia, Kenya, Kosovo, South Africa, Sri Lanka, Thailand, Tibet, the United States, Venezuela, and Vietnam.

Today much of the world and tomorrow *all* of the world unless we stop taking this shit. It is not a coincidence that sperm counts have plummeted by half worldwide over the last 50 years and continue to fall. The European Science Foundation warned in 2012 that at least one in five men aged 18 to 25 is what they call 'subfertile'. The number of couples in Britain seeking medical help with conception has increased by 55 percent in five years. Scientists have blamed environmental pollution with 'gender-bending' chemicals which disrupt the hormone system. It's all part of the plan.

## **Day-ja vu**

The theme of Planned Parenthood brings me to one Dr Richard Day (Rothschild Zionist), a national medical director of Planned Parenthood and professor of pediatrics at Mount Sinai Medical School in New York. He was a Rockefeller insider and privy to the projected Archontic plan for human society. Day addressed around 80 doctors at the Pittsburgh Pediatric Society on March 20th, 1969 and for whatever reason spilled the beans on what was to come. He wasn't doing this to expose the plan for the public good. It was more that he seemed to think that by then so many elements were in place that it didn't matter if a few doctors knew. What were they going to do about it, anyway? Day asked them



to turn off recording equipment and not to take notes so this small gathering was as far as it went; but one member of the audience, Lawrence Dunegan, a Pittsburgh paediatrician, *did* take notes and before he died in 2004 he recorded a series of taped interviews to detail what Day had said all those decades before. Dunegan said that Day told the gathering about the plan for population control (culling), as you would expect from a man in his position with Planned Parenthood. Day revealed the plan to cull and control the population through medicine, food, new laboratory-made diseases and the suppression of the cure for cancer. As I said earlier, he told the meeting: 'We can cure almost every cancer right now. Information is on file in the Rockefeller Institute [now the Rockefeller University] if it's ever decided that it should be released.' This is one reason why so many of these bloodlines live to such an advanced age. They get the treatment they deny to the rest of the population. I know people who are successfully treating even late-stage cancer and it is not the 'Big C', but the 'little c' when you know what you are doing. Day said that letting people die of cancer would reduce population growth: 'You may as well die of cancer as something else.' This guy had to be an Archon hybrid with such a total lack of empathy with those who needlessly suffer or watch loved ones die in horrible circumstances. There was so much more that Day said in 1969 that has either happened or is happening today. He said that the world would be divided into different regions which would each be assigned a different role to serve a unified global system. Well, stop there for second. This is precisely what was portrayed in *The Hunger Games* with the twelve fenced-off sectors assigned different roles to serve the *El*-lite in the Capitol and in the plan right from the start for the European Union. Day said that the United States had been assigned agriculture, high-tech, communications and education, but its heavy industry would be 'transported out' (it has been – to China, the Far East in general and other regions with access to slave labour). The independence, self-sufficiency and economic pre-eminence of the United States would be ended to make way for a new global structure in which every region of the world would be interdependent on all the others and so have no control over its own destiny (happening). Growing food would be banned by saying it wasn't safe and the state and corporations would control all food production (happening). The supply and distribution of food would be monitored so that no-one could give food to a 'fugitive of the system' (in the pipeline). Day said that people who don't want to go along with the new world system would be 'disposed of humanely'. There would be no 'martyrs' and people will just disappear (happening, see the NDAA act in the US that can make people 'just disappear'). Children and young people would spend longer at school, but learn nothing (happening). This was a goal of the Rothschild Zionist Frankfurt School of social engineering that has been the force behind political correctness and so much else. It is also obvious that what passes for education has been deliberately dumbed-down around the world as I have described. Day said that family life would be made to 'diminish in importance' (something else on the wish list of the Frankfurt School) and we see this being done through a wide spectrum of attacks on the family. Few politicians do this more than those who say that they stand for family life and want to restore 'family values' (inversion). Day said that there would be restrictions on travel and no private home-ownership (both demanded by Agenda 21/Biodiversity). Violence, pornography and obscenity in the media and movies would be increased to desensitise people to violence and porn (long been happening). Day said that the idea was to make them feel that life is short, precarious and brutish (see *The Hunger Games* and the current life-experience of so many). He said that music would 'get worse' and be used for programming perception (happening). This is why so much music along with stage shows and music videos are full of Satanic (Saturnic) symbolism. Day told the doctors that society would be fundamentally controlled with people electronically tagged (the microchip is now being introduced via the Totalitarian Tiptoe). Communities would be destroyed by unemployment and mass immigration (another outcome listed by the Frankfurt School and happening). The weather would be modified and used as a weapon of war to create drought or famine (this is clearly happening and being blamed on human-caused climate

change). Day was involved in weather modification during World War II. He said ‘people will have to get used to the idea of change (see Barack Obama), so used to change that they’ll be expecting change. Nothing will be permanent’ (long been happening). He was referring to the ‘shock-testing’ techniques and others described in *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* in which you keep people in a constant state of change and upheaval. This is what Day predicted in 1969, as posted at: [www.overlordsofchaos.com](http://www.overlordsofchaos.com):

Population control (happening); permission to have babies (in the pipeline); redirecting the purpose of sex – sex without reproduction and reproduction without sex (happening); contraception universally available to all (happened); sex education and ‘carnalising’ of youth as a tool of world government (happening); tax-funded abortion as population control (happening); encouraging anything goes homosexuality (happening); technology used for reproduction without sex (happening); families to diminish in importance (happening); euthanasia and the ‘demise pill’ (happening); limiting access to affordable medical care makes eliminating the elderly easier (happening); medicine would be tightly controlled (happening); elimination of private doctors (happening in the alternative field with rest to come); new difficult-to-diagnose and untreatable diseases (happening); suppressing cancer cures as a means of population control (long been happening); inducing heart attacks as a form of assassination (happening); education as a tool for accelerating the onset of puberty and evolution (happening); blending all religions ... the old religions will have to go (happening); changing the Bible through revisions of key words (happening in ‘modern’ versions); restructuring education as a tool of indoctrination (long been happening); more time in schools, but pupils ‘wouldn’t learn anything’ (happening); controlling who has access to information (happening); schools as the hub of the community (to replace parents – happening); some books would just disappear from the libraries (happening and the same with plans for websites to disappear); changing laws to promote moral and social chaos (happening); the encouragement of drug abuse to create a jungle atmosphere in cities and town (happening); promote alcohol abuse (happening); restrictions on travel (happening); the need for more jails, and using hospitals as jails (happening and in the pipeline); no more psychological or physical security (happening); crime used to manage society (happening); curtailment of US industrial pre-eminence (long been happening); shifting populations and economies – tearing out the social roots (happening); sports as a tool of social engineering and change (happening); sex and violence inculcated through entertainment (happening); implanted ID cards – microchips (happening); food control (happening); weather control (happening); knowing how people respond – making them do what you want (happening – see *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*); falsified scientific research (happening – see ‘global warming’); use of terrorism (happening); surveillance, implants, and televisions that watch you (happening); the arrival of the totalitarian global system (happening).

But don’t worry. There’s no conspiracy; it’s all a coincidence.

### **Killing granny**

One of Richard Day’s predicted methods of reducing the population was said to be ‘limiting access to affordable medical care [which] makes eliminating the elderly easier’. The tight control of medicine has been with us since oil tycoon and mega crook J D Rockefeller set out to impose scalpel and drug medicine and suppress alternatives while having his own personal homeopath all his long life. What Day meant was that this suppression would become ever more extreme, which it has. Eliminating the elderly is an important goal of the conspiracy. The elderly are among the ‘useless eaters’, as Rothschild Zionist Henry Kissinger describes what he believes to be the lower forms of life. Lower

than him? Impossible, surely. The bloodlines and their Archon masters only want adults capable of serving their system and interests and children for their energy. Once people become too old or sick to be of use to these crazies they are designated a useless eater and ways are sought to eliminate them. I saw a story while I was writing this chapter headlined: ‘Elderly patients are being “deprived of food and drink so they die quicker and free up bed space”, claim doctors’. The story explained how thousands of (allegedly) terminally-ill people are placed on a ‘care pathway’ (inversion) every year to hasten their death. The report did not surprise me because I highlighted this very policy in *Remember Who You Are* and I add the word ‘allegedly’ because it is clear that elderly patients – and others – are being diagnosed as terminal and their deaths artificially advanced when they are not ‘terminal’ at all, especially within the timescale of the so-called diagnosis. Doctors who do still have a heart ticking and generating even a modicum of compassion and empathy have confirmed this. Six doctors wrote to the UK *Daily Telegraph* to express their view that hospitals may be (*are*) withholding food and drink from elderly patients to make them die quicker to cut costs and free bed spaces. They were talking about a kill-them-quick scheme called the Liverpool Care Pathway (LCP) because it was developed at the Royal Liverpool Hospital in the 1990s. I am not sure, given the history of retaining children’s organs without parental permission at the Alder Hey Children’s Hospital in the same city, that Liverpool is a good place to be taken ill at any age. We are looking at a *We Don’t Care Pathway*, a *Death Pathway*. It works like this: a doctor decides (often wrongly) that an elderly patient is in the last days of life and fluids and drugs are then withheld to ensure that they die quickly and there are many cases of this being done without even telling the person’s family. There are no goodbyes, no warning, and suddenly their loved one is dead simply because the doctors decided that this should be so. The *Telegraph* reported that this was done with 29 percent of patients at the alleged end of their lives and not all of them elderly. This plays out in numbers as 130,000 people every year. Official figures show that 20,000 people with dementia have been subjected to this state euthanasia every year who could not possibly give informed consent and 45 percent have been unconscious when the decision was made by doctors. This is state murder; there is no other credible description. The *Telegraph* revealed in a separate report how figures obtained under the Freedom of Information Act confirmed that the British government was spending millions in bonuses to hospital trusts that met their target for ‘Pathway’ murders. Professor Mark Glaser, consultant oncologist at Imperial College Healthcare NHS Trust, said that the ‘Care Pathway’ was the most corrupt practice in British medicine and was used to clear bed space and make money (and, I would add, to cull the ‘useless eaters’). He said that he would not be treated in a British hospital. The six doctors who wrote the letter said that patient consent was not always being acquired or their opinion sought while they were able to give it. They also pointed out that in the elderly a natural death is often more pain free. Dr Gillian Craig, a retired geriatrician and former vice-chairman of the Medical Ethics Alliance, told the *Telegraph*: ‘If you are cynical about it, as I am, you can see it as a cost-cutting measure, if you don’t want your beds to be filled with old people.’ I am sure that, on the lower levels, this is a motivation, but this policy, and euthanasia in general, are stepping-stones to set the precedent of artificially taking life under the guise of compassion. Professor Patrick Pullicino, a consultant neurologist for East Kent Hospitals, went even further in his condemnation of the death pathway. He said that it had become the equivalent of euthanasia of the elderly. Professor Pullicino said that he had intervened to take a patient off the pathway who went on to recover and return home. This showed that claims that the patient had hours to live were ‘palpably false’. He added:

Very likely many elderly patients who could live substantially longer are being killed by the [death pathway]. Patients are frequently put on the pathway without any proper analysis of their condition. Predicting death in a time frame of three to four days, or even any other specific time,

is not possible scientifically.

This determination in the LCP leads to a self-fulfilling prophecy. The personal views of the physician or other medical team members of perceived quality of life or low likelihood of a good outcome are probably central in putting a patient on the [pathway]. If we accept the Liverpool Care Pathway we accept euthanasia is part of the standard way of dying as it is now associated with 29 percent of NHS deaths.

As Dr Richard Day predicted in 1969: euthanasia and the ‘demise pill’; ‘limiting access to affordable medical care makes eliminating elderly easier’. Once a benchmark is set, or the foot is in the door, you expand the policy to ever greater extremes, widening the criteria and numbers as you go. Once you feel you have enough Orwellian power over the community you can kill whoever you like whenever you like. The outrage at the public exposure of the Liverpool Care (Death) Pathway led the UK government to announce in July, 2013 that it would be phased out over a year (why not immediately?) and replaced with another death process. *Watch them like a hawk.*

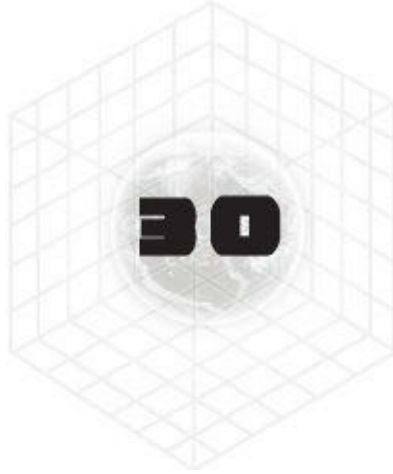
### **Bill’s back**

The American ‘health’ policy known as Obamacare is also aimed at denying elderly patients treatment. This involves an ‘advisory panel’ deciding what treatment will and won’t be paid for and these have, understandably, been dubbed ‘death panels’. This is a policy that has the support of yes, it’s him again, Bill Gates. Well, he’s consistent at least. The man talks so much bollocks almost every time his lips smack together and I can’t believe that he doesn’t know that. Can he be that stupid? Or is it easier to be that devious? The perceiver must decide. Gates is also one of the most uninspiring, tedious and sleep-inducing of public speakers, for which I am extremely grateful. It would even worse if he was good at it. Gates said at the Aspen Ideas Festival in Aspen Colorado in 2012 that there was a ‘lack of willingness’ to make choices between laying-off teachers and ‘spending a million dollars on that last three months of life for that patient’. It is not a choice that Gates will ever have to make for himself and his family. He added that choosing between letting someone die and more teachers was ‘called the death panel and you’re not supposed to have that discussion’. Gates would love to, though, because that is where he is coming from. The way he pitched the argument was glaring manipulation and an attempt to divide and rule. Firstly, he picks a large figure of ‘a million dollars’ and a short lifespan of three months to give an incredibly distorted and extreme view of what these death panels will be deciding most of the time. Then he plays that off against teachers losing their jobs and harming the education (indoctrination and programming) of children and the young. Gates said the choices had to be made because of the state of the economy, when it is not in this state because the elderly are being kept alive, but because mega-banks and mega-corporations from the very world of the mega-rich that Gates inhabits have been parasitizing to the tune of trillions from the very tax dollars and debt that the elderly – that he is quite okay to see die before their time – have contributed and serviced all their lives. If he wants to cut the cost of ‘health care’, or what passes for it, what about addressing some of the biggest parasites on Planet Earth – Big Pharma? But, no, Gates won’t take on the pharmaceutical parasites because he’s too busy handing them billions for vaccines through the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation to target the immune systems of children throughout the Third World. These very children fit the criteria of Kissinger’s useless eaters. Hey, and if don’t like your new born child – kill it quite legally. This is the staggering suggestion in an article in the *Journal of Medical Ethics* entitled ‘After-birth abortion: why should the baby live?’ There will be plenty of *El*-lite support for this, too. The authors were Alberto Giubilini from Milan University and Francesca Minerva, a post-doctoral fellow at the Centre for Applied Philosophy and Public Ethics at the

University of Melbourne. They suggest that doctors should have the right to kill newborn babies if they are disabled, too expensive or unwanted. If doctors and ludicrous academics like these are deciding whether children have a moral right to life the world is in its death throes. There is nothing left but to deny it fluids and medication and sent it on its way. Take the world to Liverpool where the doctors can finish it off. The authors say that a baby is like a foetus in that both lack the properties to justify the right to being an individual. Rather than being 'actual persons', newborns were 'potential persons'. A bit like the authors, then.

Healthcare is being run down as a whole for the same end. Astonishing amounts of money are spent on the National Health Service (NHS) in Britain and in the private system in the United States and yet patient care plummets while the money disappears down the plughole to administrators and Big Pharma. What can you say about a healthcare system in which the biggest cause of death is the 'treatment'? There are still some good people working in the health industry, but there is also much incompetence and sheer evil. A 22-year-old man died from thirst in 2012 while in a bed at St George's Hospital in Tooting, South London. He even rang 999 and the police arrived after his requests for water were ignored. When they arrived they were sent away by 'nurses' who said that he was 'confused'. Staff were described as 'lazy and incompetent' which they weren't, well, not only. They were criminally negligent and people are in jail for far less. Requests by the young man's family for him to be given prescribed medication to regulate his fluid levels were waved away and after he died one nurse asked a matron in front of his family if she could 'bag him up'. The callous treatment of patients and people left alone on trolleys in corridors for hours on end are far from uncommon as the system implodes as it is designed to. If you want a certain type of system employ a certain type of person.

Make no mistake: what Dr Richard Day so callously predicted from insider knowledge in 1969 is happening, not least with the cull of the population on multiple fronts. How interesting, and in no way coincidental, that his list of societal changes is mirrored by the demands of Agenda 21 and Biodiversity.



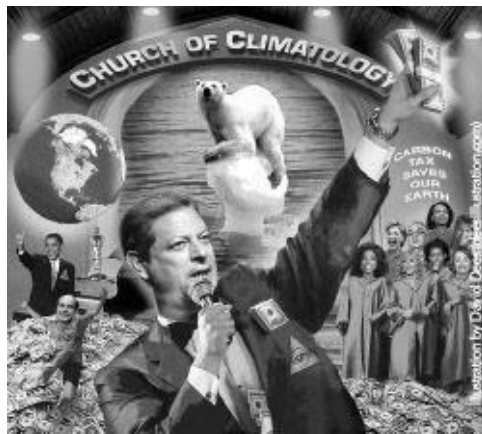
## Climate Claptrap

*Education is the kindling of a flame, not the filling of a vessel.*  
Socrates

The foundation Big Lie being used to justify Agenda 21/Biodiversity is that human activity is changing the climate. I have demolished the ‘global warming/climate change’ idiocy in books like *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* and there can be no one with a mind in any way activated that could not see that the claims are patent nonsense.

The very fact that this hoax has been fronted-up by the political scam-artist that is Al Gore says it all, really. Anyone thought suitable by Bill Clinton (his masters) to be his vice-president has to have a doctorate in mendacity ([Fig 661](#)). It is like asking if Tony Blair ever lies when the real question is: ‘Do his lips move?’ Look at all the political prostitutes pushing the climate change agenda and I rest my case – Gore, Obama, Blair, Cameron, Julia ‘Warm Eyes’ Gillard in Australia and their like around the world. Al Gore is just another bloodline do-asyou’re-told gofer. He went to Vanderbilt University with a grant from the taxexempt Rockefeller Foundation which funds the Archontic agenda while saving the Rockefellers wads of cash on their no doubt already insanely small tax bill. Gore’s daughter married into the Schiff banking family, the close associates of the Rothschilds who once lived in the same ‘Saturn red shield’ house in Frankfurt. Jacob Schiff ran the Rothschild-front, Kuhn, Loeb and Company which funded the Russian Revolution that put a symbol of Saturn on the communist flag. The now Karenna Gore Schiff would never in all eternity have been allowed to marry into the Schiff family if she was not Jewish. No way. A great supporter of Gore in his campaign to deceive the world has been David Mayer de Rothschild, son of one of the family’s leading figures, Sir Evelyn de Rothschild. Boy Rothschild officially wrote *The Live Earth Global Warming Survival Handbook: 77 Essential Skills to Stop Climate Change – Or Live Through It*. This was a companion ‘guide’ to Gore’s ‘Live Earth’ concerts all around the world designed to sell the Big Lie to the young. As usual with these events, Gore was supported by Bono, who appears to have a *Who’s Who?* of the global *El*-lite in his contacts book, and Madonna, dining partner of Edward ‘Black Eyes’ Heath ([Fig 662](#)). Bill Gates is one of Bono’s buddies and he sang happy birthday to Microsoft Man at a concert in Vancouver after delivering the most fawning bullshit about Gates’ contribution to a better world. Bono has joined the club that he once claimed to be challenging and the same with his mate Bob Geldof who was pitching for capital in 2012 for his £125 million private equity company to find ‘investment opportunities’ in

the same African continent that he made his name allegedly protecting from the consequences of Western 'investment' (criminal exploitation). If you mean what you say then it's for life, not for Live Aid. Bono is a climate change groupie promoting the lie just like his mate, Gates. Either he knows that or he is incredibly uninformed about what he is saying and the company that he keeps. Then there is this bloke Rajendra K Pachauri, the railway engineer who heads the thoroughly-discredited United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) which has been the prime promoter of the 'global warming' propaganda, or 'climate change' as it became when temperatures began to fall year on year ([Fig 663](#)). Pachauri has been caught out so many times misleading the public over 'climate change' consequences, but won the now laughable Nobel Peace Prize (inversion) with Al Gore in 2007 for promoting their bollocks ([Fig 664](#)). Mind you, if war criminal Obama can win in it then surely Genghis Khan should be in line for entry into the World Peace Hall of Fame. The IPCC was established by the United Nations Environment Programme and the World Meteorological Organisation 'to provide the world with a clear scientific view on the current state of knowledge in climate change and its potential environmental and socio-economic impacts'. Okay, so when is it going to start? Pachauri advises companies such as Pegasus Capital Advisors, GloriOil, the Chicago Climate Exchange (Maurice Strong/Al Gore), Toyota, Deutsche Bank and NTPC (formerly the National Thermal Power Corporation). In fact, *Business Week* names him as a founder of Glori Energy/Oil, Inc. in 2005. How very green. Dr Arun D Ahluwalia, an Indian geologist and board member of the UN-supported International Year of the Planet, said of Pachauri and his organisation:



**Figure 661:** Al Gore, High Priest of the Climate Cult.



**Figure 662:** Billo, Killo and Bono.



**Figure 663:** Rajendra K Pachauri – ‘Mr Rothschild and Mr Rockefeller told me that when the temperature rises it is caused by human activity and when it doesn’t rise for more than a decade this too is caused by the same human activity and both are equally a threat to the world. But you must now excuse me, gentlemen, I have some track to fix.’



**Figure 664:** If only.

The IPCC has actually become a closed circuit; it doesn’t listen to others. It doesn’t have open minds ... I am really amazed that the Nobel Peace Prize has been given on scientifically incorrect conclusions by people who are not geologists.

Dr Ahluwalia would have been less amazed had he known that the Nobel Peace Prize is controlled by the Archontic bloodlines and it goes to anyone they want to promote to suit their requirements at the time. Pachauri addressed a UNESCO conference in 2009 on how the media should most effectively promote the Big Lie:

Earlier speakers have referred to the importance of bringing about behavioural changes – and may I submit that these behavioural changes would essentially be in the nature of changes in lifestyles [see Agenda 21 and Biodiversity]. There are several things that we can do in our individual lives and I think the broadcasting community perhaps needs to go out and tell people and create a grass-roots movement.

No, they need to report the truth. But what chance is there of that happening when you have people like the BBC’s long-time environment reporter Alex Kirby telling the same conference:

I’ve never thought it is part of the journalists’ job to try to inject an artificial and spurious balance into an unbalanced reality. If I have been sent to do a story on Apartheid or poverty or starvation, I hope to God I would not have tried to do a balanced story. And I think the same applies to climate change.

What a Wally. The fact that large and increasing numbers of mainstream scientists are challenging the climate change orthodoxy, including many of those who once supported it, is not a balance worth



reporting? This is the mentality that stands between what is happening in the world and what people are told is happening. How depressing. No wonder Peter Sissons, the veteran news anchor, left the BBC in protest at its bias, not least over climate change. The BBC management decided that the scientific argument over climate change had been won and so there was no need to provide any alternative view. Sissons said:



**Figure 665:** This is the truth, but it is ignored because the global warming hoax is crucial to justifying Agenda 21.

... it is effectively BBC policy, enthusiastically carried out by the BBC environment correspondents, that those views should not be heard – witness the BBC statement last year that ‘BBC News currently takes the view that their reporting needs to be calibrated to take into account the scientific consensus that global warming is man-made’.

The BBC is one of most biased broadcasting networks on earth (even with all the competition) while claiming in its legendary pomposity to be the most trustworthy. How much airtime has Mr Kirby and the BBC given to scientist and engineer David Evans, a full-time or part-time consultant for eleven years to the Australian Greenhouse Office (now the Department of Climate Change) who said that the debate about global warming had reached crazy proportions: ‘I am a scientist who was on the carbon gravy train, understands the evidence, was once an alarmist, but am now a skeptic.’ Evans said that the whole idea that carbon dioxide is the main cause of the recent warming was based ‘on a guess that was proved false by empirical evidence during the 1990s, but the gravy train was too big, with too many jobs, industries, trading profits, political careers, and the possibility of world government and total control riding on the outcome’. Notice that – world government. He added that ‘the governments and their tame climate scientists now outrageously maintain the fiction that carbon dioxide is a dangerous pollutant’, rather than admit they are wrong even when the evidence is overwhelming. Evans is so right on many counts: the ‘science’ is a nonsense; the climate change confidence-trick is being maintained, as all con-tricks must be, by incessant lies; and it is being used as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify world government to ‘save the planet’ (see Agenda 21/Biodiversity). Britain’s Met Office (formerly Meteorological Office) has been one of the town criers for human-caused climate change and yet its own monthly figures reveal no statistically significant increase in the world’s temperature since 1997 and they now predict this will continue for years ([Fig 665](#)). The Met Office said that it did not take enough account of ‘natural variability’. No, they did not bother to take account of anything that told another story to the one they were made responsible for selling to the public. The Met temperature data was revealed by the *London Mail on Sunday* which has challenged the official story and the paper rightly said that this amounted to an admission ‘that earlier forecasts – which have dictated years of Government policy and will cost tens of billions of pounds – were wrong.’ But what changed as a result of these revelations? Nothing whatsoever because the Archontic agenda does not take no for an answer unless we make it so. They know they are lying and

they are not going to change course when they have a planet to bring to heel. The *Mail on Sunday* article described how the manipulation of the climate change lie goes about its business:

Surely the Met Office would trumpet this important news, as it has done when publishing warnings of imminent temperature rises. But there was no fanfare. Instead, it issued the revised forecast on the ‘research’ section of its website – on Christmas Eve. It only came to light when it was noticed by an eagle-eyed climate blogger, and then by the Global Warming Policy Foundation, the think-tank headed by Lord Lawson.

Then, rather than reporting the news objectively, Britain’s Green Establishment went into denial. Neither *The Guardian* nor *The Independent* bothered to report it in their paper editions, although *The Independent* did later run an editorial saying that the new forecast was merely a trivial ‘tweak’. Instead, they luridly reported on the heatwave and raging bushfires in Australia.

One of the curious features of Green journalism is that if it gets unusually cold, this will be dismissed as mere ‘weather’ of no significance, while a heatwave or violent storm will be seized on as a warning that catastrophic climate change is already here. Instead of focusing on the news that global warming had halted, other newspapers reported on the heatwave and raging bushfires in Australia.

Where the new forecast was mentioned on the BBC and other websites, experts were marshalled to reassure apocalypse-hungry readers that the end of the world was just as nigh as before. A warming hiatus of a mere 20 years, they said, was nothing.



**Figure 666:** ‘It’s true, honestly, it’s true, Rothschild told me ...’

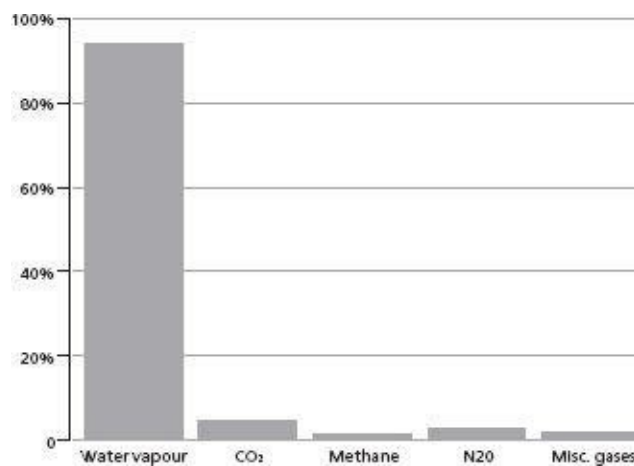
Data from the US National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration in 2013 revealed that atmospheric carbon dioxide levels are continuing to rise but global temperatures are not doing the same. The new data undercut assertions that atmospheric carbon dioxide is causing a global warming crisis. Atmospheric carbon dioxide levels rose 2.67 parts per million to 395 ppm, the second highest since 1959, but global temperatures are the same today as they were in the 1990s when atmospheric carbon dioxide levels were only 360 ppm. Atmospheric carbon dioxide levels rose 10 percent between 1995 and 2012, but global temperatures did not rise at all. This follows the 30-year decline in temperatures between the 1940s and 1970s in a period in which atmospheric carbon dioxide levels rose nearly 10 percent. But still the warming cult clings on to its insanity. The Reuters news agency even ran a story with the headline “‘Missing’ global heat may hide in deep oceans’. So desperate are ‘researchers’ to account for the lack of warming that they said the heat might be ‘hiding’. *Hiding?* What is it doing, peering through the bushes or wearing a disguise? A snowman outfit might be best ([Fig 666](#)). Reuters reported:

The mystery of Earth's missing heat may have been solved: it could lurk deep in oceans, temporarily masking the climate-warming effects of greenhouse gas emissions, researchers reported on Sunday. Climate scientists have long wondered where this so-called missing heat was going, especially over the last decade, when greenhouse emissions kept increasing but world air temperatures did not rise correspondingly.

How about that it was never there in the first place? Most of the funding for the climate change studies comes from Archon bloodline sources and the data involved is provided by bloodline sources in government agencies. James Hansen, director of the NASA Goddard Institute for Space Studies, is one of the major figures behind the climate change hoax and has been exposed for fixing data. A study called Berkeley Earth Surface Temperature, which supports the official story, gleaned its data from that provided by government-controlled NASA and the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. This is funded by the Archontic Charles G Koch Charitable Foundation and the Fund for Innovative Climate and Energy Research, an organisation established by *Bill Gates*. All this crap about the need to develop alternative power sources like wind power and the 'green jobs' that this will create is just a deliberate diversion and a means through which public money can be handed to cronies. The Obama administration distributed \$9 billion in economic 'stimulus' funds to solar and wind projects between 2009 and 2011 which created the grand total of 910 direct jobs (at a cost of \$1.9 million per job). Meanwhile the same people suppress and block the development of free-energy technology that taps in to the natural electrical, electromagnetic and vibrational energy fields all around us. By 'free' I mean in terms of both the technology producing more energy than it takes to operate and at no cost once the technology is in place. This technology was discovered and operated by scientific genius Nikola Tesla in the first half of the 20th century but covered up and suppressed by the same forces that now say that new energy sources are needed to save the planet. It's all a friggin' hoax to give them the excuse to transform human society à la *The Hunger Games* and, irony of ironies, to geoengineer the climate and the planetary atmosphere. Bill Gates even funded an *experiment* (and experiment means that you do not know the outcome) in which thousands of tonnes of sun-reflecting sulphur particles are planned to be sprayed into the sky over New Mexico by two Harvard engineers using a balloon flying at 80,000 feet. The idea is to artificially cool the atmosphere to save us from global warming when human-caused global warming is a fiction. Gates is all for geoengineering the climate and the Archon bloodlines are all for geoengineering the climate, as we shall see. The same Gates-Archon synchronicity can be found with vaccines, depopulation, GM crops in Africa and the cashless society. The Archontic agenda and the Gates agenda move as if liberally smeared with superglue and his taxexempt foundation is his vehicle on the basis that money talks. Even leading environmentalists oppose what Gates is doing with the sulphur experiment. Doug Parr, the chief UK scientist for Greenpeace, described it as 'outlandish' and 'dangerous'. Funnily enough the putrid smell of sulphur is commonly reported by people during interactions and abductions by the Archontic entities in their various forms. Another 'climate change' proposal is to 'fertilise the ocean with iron to spur blooms of carbonsucking plankton' which has the potential to destroy all marine life just as spraying sulphate into the stratosphere can devastate weather patterns and the atmosphere in general. Alan Robock, a meteorologist at Rutgers University in New Jersey, said that his computer simulations suggested that sulphur in the atmosphere could reduce rainfall on which billions of people depend for food production. Well, that's good isn't it? Think of the benefits for Agenda 21 and the population cull. Robock's view about the dangers of sulphur is widely supported by those who have researched the potential consequences. The US Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) warns about the connections between sulphur in the atmosphere and acid rain:

Acid rain causes acidification of lakes and streams and contributes to the damage of trees at high elevations (for example, red spruce trees above 2,000 feet) and many sensitive forest soils. In addition, acid rain accelerates the decay of building materials and paints, including irreplaceable buildings, statues, and sculptures that are part of our nation's cultural heritage. Prior to falling to the earth, sulfur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>) and nitrogen oxide (NO<sub>x</sub>) gases and their particulate matter derivatives – sulfates and nitrates – contribute to visibility degradation and harm public health.

So what is the EPA doing about the Gates experiment? *Nothing*. The US Environmental Protection Agency wants to destroy the people, not the *El-lite*. The EPA is just another Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and serves the Archontic agenda with its tongue on 24 hour stand-by waiting for orders. These are some of the health consequences of sulphur as reported by Paul Joseph Watson at [prisonplanet.com](http://prisonplanet.com): Neurological effects and behavioural changes; disturbance of blood circulation; heart damage; effects on eyes and eyesight; reproductive failure; damage to immune systems; stomach and gastrointestinal disorder; damage to liver and kidney functions; hearing defects; disturbance of the hormonal metabolism; dermatological effects; suffocation and lung embolism. Is that enough for Mr Gates? Who are these people to impose their will on the world? He comes from a software company and she is the wife of someone who comes from a software company and they think they can do what they bloody like to people and the planet. Oh, it's the *money*? Gotcha. Money talks and so do Bill and Melinda Gates on the back of it.



**Figure 667:** The ratio of greenhouse gases. What a joke it would be if the consequences for humanity were not so serious.

Some sanity if you please ...

How many people know – clearly not most of the mainstream media – that carbon dioxide is a very minor greenhouse gas that represents only 0.037 percent of the atmosphere and a fraction of greenhouse gases? Even then most of it is natural and not generated by human activity. More than 96 percent of the essential-to-life greenhouse effect is caused by *water vapour and clouds* ([Fig 667](#)). Small as the percentage of carbon dioxide may be we still would not be here if it didn't exist and the same with the greenhouse effect itself; and yet both are being demonised by the propaganda. The Archon-controlled US Supreme Court ruled that carbon dioxide (which we produce when we breathe out) is an air pollutant subject to federal regulation under the Clean Air Act. The implications of that ruling for human freedom and a totalitarian dictatorship are utterly immense. CO<sub>2</sub> is pollutant when it is an *essential element of life itself*? It has even been proposed in Washington State by Representative Ed Orcutt (he has very short hair) that there be a \$25 'bike tax' to acknowledge the increased carbon dioxide that cyclists are breathing out because of their increased heart rate while pedalling. I so wish that was a joke, oh, so much, but unfortunately it isn't. We are truly in the land of crazies except that, deep in the rabbit hole, they know it is crazy and only a means to an end. Even Dr Patrick Moore, a co-

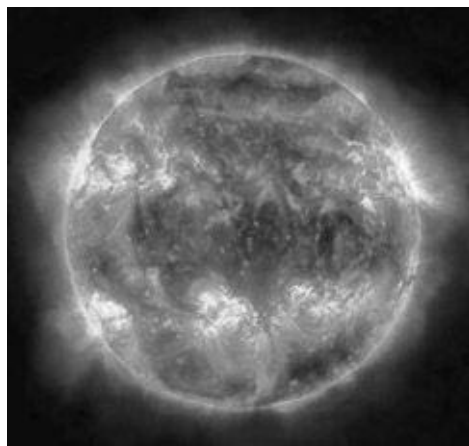
founder of Greenpeace, has rejected the global warming orthodoxy. He said:

We should challenge them to admit that CO2 is the most important nutrient for all life on earth and to admit that it is proven in lab and field experiments that plants would grow much faster if CO2 levels were 4-5 times higher in the atmosphere than they are today.

This is why greenhouse growers pipe the exhaust from their gas and wood heaters back into the greenhouse to increase CO2 levels 3-5 times the level in the atmosphere, resulting in 50-100% increase in growth of their crops. And they should recognize that CO2 is lower today than it has been through most of the history of life on earth.

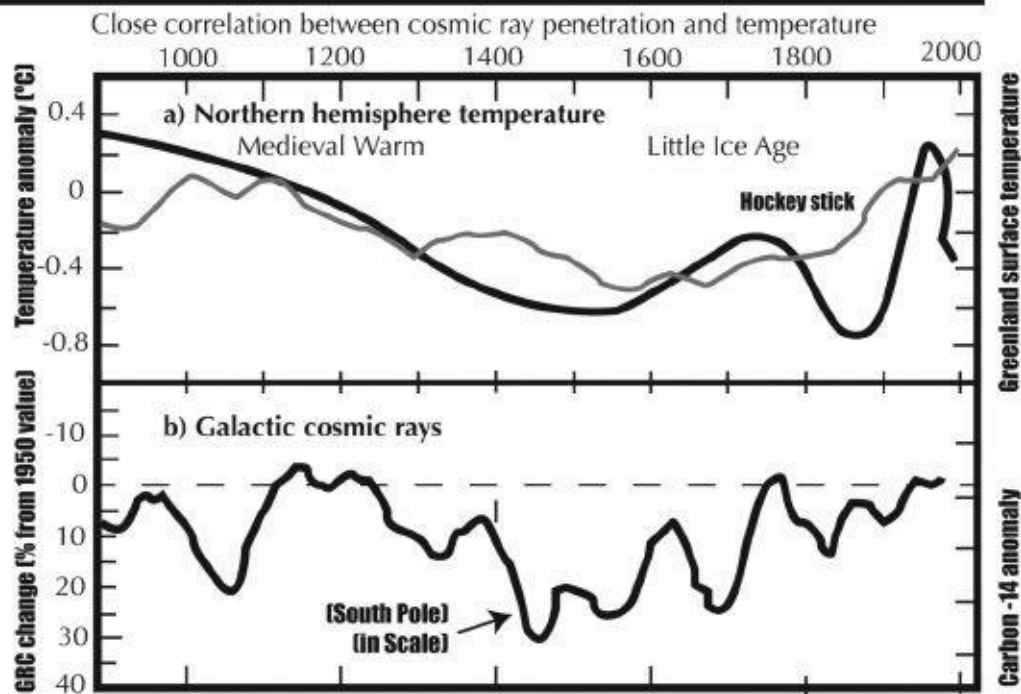
There is no 'abrupt' increase in CO2 absorption, it is gradual as CO2 levels rise and plants become less stressed by low CO2 levels. At 150 ppm CO2 all plants would die, resulting in virtual end of life on earth. Thank goodness we came along and reversed the 150 million-year trend of reduced CO2 levels in the global atmosphere. Long live the humans.

The climate is always changing over time and there can be periods when it changes more quickly. This change is generated by cycles of solar activity – measured by the number of sunspots which are caused in periods of high cycles of electrical power, as I described earlier ([Fig 668](#)). Ever noticed that it gets warmer when the sun comes out? Scientists at the world's most prestigious physics laboratory at CERN in Switzerland measured a near perfect correlation between climate change and the penetration of cosmic rays into the Earth's atmosphere ([Fig 669](#)). These findings were suppressed at first because they didn't support the songsheet, but they were released after the gag order was exposed. Is it really a revelation that the Sun drives the Earth's temperature and not carbon dioxide? In recent decades this has also been increasingly done by technological manipulation of the climate which I will be coming to. All the dire predictions from the global warming fanatics have proven to be wrong and as temperatures have failed to play ball with these crazies the data has been doctored and manipulated to make it fit the premise of the Big Lie.



**Figure 668:** Anyone think that the Sun might affect the temperature?

## Scientists "Gagged" After Study Links Climate Change To Cosmic Rays

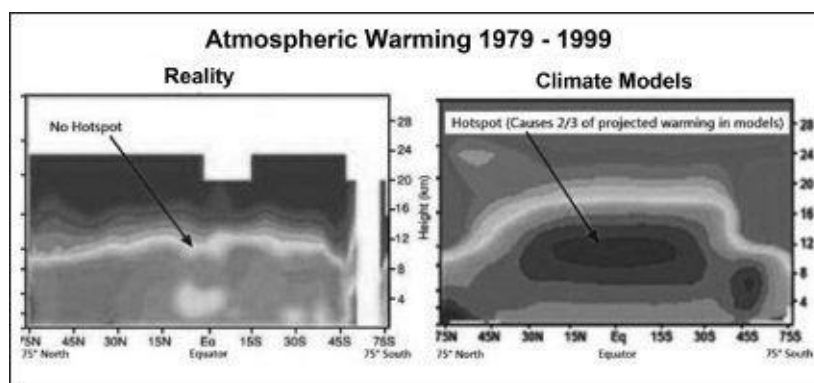


**Figure 669:** The CERN findings confirm the bloody obvious – the clear connection between cosmic rays and Earth temperature.

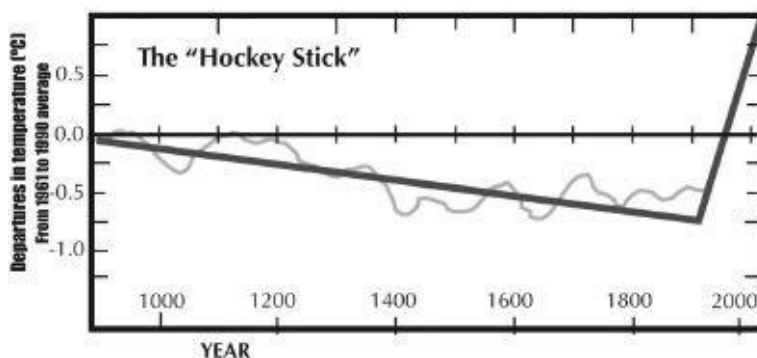
### If in doubt, scare them shitless (and lie)

The *New Scientist* magazine was still saying in 2012 that ‘climate change is already upon us, melting ice, killing forests and making floods and heatwaves more intense’ while global emissions of carbon dioxide and other greenhouse gases ‘continue to increase, promising far worse to come’. This scientifically-ridiculous article said that even if we stopped all emissions tomorrow ‘temperatures would keep rising for decades, with potentially catastrophic consequences ranging from famines to rapid sea-level rise’. Then we got to the real point with ‘the hope is that by deliberately tinkering with our planet’s climate machine, we might be able to fix our gargantuan blunder, or at least avoid some of the most serious consequences, or just buy ourselves a bit more time to cut emissions’. Ahhh, we got there in the end, then: *changing the climate* and indeed the very atmosphere itself. I’ll explain later why this is happening and why Bill Gates and his sulphur are an example of something of enormous significance. Al Gore went AWOL after emails came to light to reveal that the Climatic Research Unit at the UK’s University of East Anglia, a major global source of ‘climate change data’, had been fixing the statistics to make their claims look real. Researchers asked for the original climate data on which the predictions were made to be released under the Freedom of Information Act, but the Climate Unit said that this data had been ‘lost’. Bloody liars. Gerd Leipold, the International Executive Director of Greenpeace, admitted that a press release claiming that Arctic ice would disappear by 2030 could not be substantiated. These global warmers think of a number and double it, then think of a climate disaster and multiply it a thousandfold. But it doesn’t matter. It is not lying or anything. You see, Leipold said that he did not apologise for ‘emotionalising issues’ as if making dire claims that cannot be substantiated are somehow okay so long as you are emotional about it. Their computer models on which they base their baloney are rarely on the same planet ([Fig 670](#)). When Arctic ice was reduced to the lowest it has been since satellite records began in 1979 (oh, way back then), the warmers predicted that all ice would be gone during the summer within five years. Of course, it never happened. Something similar occurred in 2012 and off they went again. ‘Scientists’ issued a press release about ‘unprecedented Greenland ice sheet surface melt’, but they also said, in the same release, that ‘melting events of this type occur about once every 150 years on average with the last one happening in 1889’. So what happened to ‘unprecedented’? Carbon dioxide emissions were far less in 1889 than they are

today and what caused the melt 150 years before that – turbo-charged water mills? NASA later said that the Greenland melt in 2012 had been caused to a large extent by a severe cyclone which had pushed large amounts of the ice cover into warmer waters where it melted. NASA temperature records show that the Arctic was much warmer in the 1930s than in the more than 80 years since then. Meanwhile, hardly mentioned by the climate cult and its mainstream media PR machine like the BBC, the Antarctic ice sheet has reached almost record levels for either pole in the last few years. An *alleged* huge spike in global temperatures in modern times became known as the ‘hockey stick’ because the line in the temperature graph suddenly went skyward; but this has now been totally discredited ([Fig 671](#)). The graph deleted the so-called medieval warm period the best part of a thousand years ago when temperatures were much higher than now. What caused that, turbo-charged hay carts? Journalist and writer Christopher Booker, author of *The Real Global Warming Disaster*, described the ‘hockey stick’ lie as ‘one of the most comprehensively discredited artefacts in the history of science’. Lord Christopher Monckton, a former policy advisor to British Prime Minister, Margaret Thatcher, and a vociferous critic of the climate change propaganda, wrote:



**Figure 670:** The fact and the fantasy.



**Figure 671:** The manufactured ‘hockey stick’.

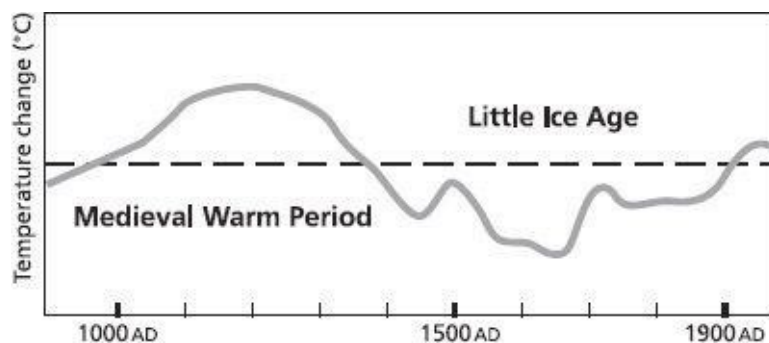
Scores of scientific papers show that the medieval warm period was real, global and up to 3C warmer than now. Then, there were no glaciers in the tropical Andes: today they’re there. There were Viking farms in Greenland: now they’re under permafrost. There was little ice at the North Pole: a Chinese naval squadron sailed right round the Arctic in 1421 and found none.

The Antarctic, which holds 90 percent of the world’s ice and nearly all its 160,000 glaciers, has cooled and gained ice-mass in the past 30 years, reversing a 6,000-year melting trend. Data from 6,000 boreholes worldwide show global temperatures were higher in the Middle Ages than now. And the snows of Kilimanjaro are vanishing not because summit temperature is rising (it isn’t) but because post-colonial deforestation has dried the air. Al Gore please note.

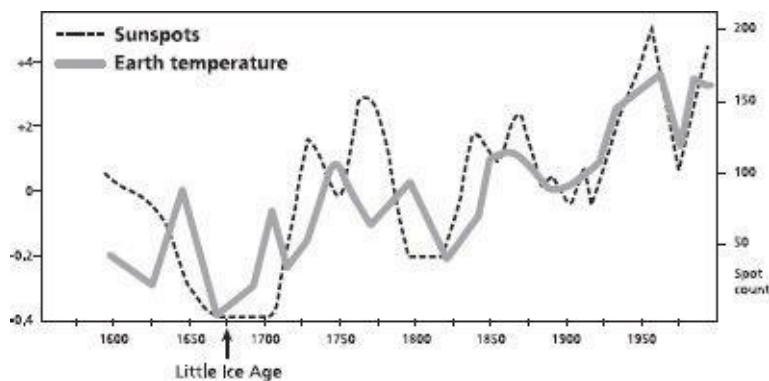
In some places it was also warmer than now in the Bronze Age and in Roman times. It wasn’t

CO2 that caused those warm periods. It was the sun. So the UN adjusted the maths and all but extinguished the sun's role in today's warming.

Some of the emails exposed at the Climatic Research Unit were discussing how they could rid the data of the medieval warm period because it blew the theory that temperatures are unusually high. Another point is that after the warm period came the Little Ice Age when temperatures were so constantly low that they held ice fairs on the frozen River Thames every winter. Temperatures were at their lowest in the late 17<sup>th</sup> century and gradually climbed, with ups and downs, into the 20th century in line with changing *solar activity* (Figs 672 and 673). The data manipulation involved ignoring the very existence of the medieval warm period and then comparing temperatures today with the period of the Little Ice Age to make it seem that we were in a potential catastrophic period of warming. It is because the claims were based on manipulation and not the reality that sea levels have not risen as predicted; icecaps have not melted as predicted; glaciers have not melted as predicted; polar bear numbers are stable or growing and not falling as predicted. Christopher Booker said at the time of the Copenhagen UN Climate Change Conference in late 2009:



**Figure 672:** The Medieval Warm Period and the Little Ice Age. Try playing hockey with that.



**Figure 673:** Earth temperature and sunspots. The lowest point of sunspot activity, known as the Maunder Minimum, brought the Little Ice Age.

As the world has already been through two of its coldest winters for decades, with all the signs that we may now be entering a third, the scientific case for CO2 threatening the world with warming has been crumbling away on an astonishing scale.

Yet it is at just this point that the world's politicians, led by Britain, the EU and now President Obama, are poised to impose on us far and away the most costly set of measures that any group of politicians has ever proposed in the history of the world – measures so destructive that even if only half of them were implemented, they would take us back to the dark ages.

Now we are getting to the whole point of all this. You know when a course of action based on claims which have been demolished is continued regardless of the evidence that you are looking at an



important pillar of the agenda. 'Climate change' is less a pillar and more a foundation stone. So much is being justified by this fiction which is indeed leading us back into dark ages – into Agenda 21 and *The Hunger Games*. It was all planned a long, long time ago and the Club of Rome, another Round Table satellite along with the Bilderberg Group, Trilateral Commission and others, was specifically established in 1968 to exploit the fictitious human-caused climate change and other environmental issues to justify Agenda 21. Aurelio Peccei, a founder of the Club of Rome, wrote in the organisation's 1991 publication, *The First Global Revolution*: 'In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine, and the like would fit the bill ... All of these are caused by human intervention ... The real enemy, then, is humanity itself.' Yes, and because humanity is 'the enemy' it must be culled and what is left of it herded into fenced-off sectors where it can do no more harm. The 'real enemy, then, is humanity itself' – is that is not an Archon talking? Those who have caused the environmental damage, fictitious in part but also very real in terms of pollution of water supplies, irradiating the atmosphere, destroying the rainforests and poisoning the land, are planning to head for the *Hunger Games* 'capitols'. It doesn't seem to dawn on the unthinking, unquestioning, deeply naïve and uninformed Green fanatics that the people promoting and driving the climate change agenda – and profiting from it through carbon trading (see Al Gore) and other means – are those behind the banks and corporations, including the oil cartel, that are dismantling the ecosystem. The Rockefeller family has put multi-millions into the Green movement for goodness sake. The Club of Rome is pressing for a global carbon tax and a 'new economic order' in line with the bloodline agenda and look at some of the pump-primers of the Green movement – eugenicists Julian Huxley, first director-general of UNESCO, Prince Philip of the House of Windsor, and Prince Bernhard, the long-time chairman of the Bilderberg Group. These characters could have cared less about the planet? Prince Philip doesn't care about wildlife; he's spent much of his time shooting it. Humanity is wildlife to him, too, as it is with all the others. Human-caused climate change is a scientific insanity as so many scientists who once bought the manipulated consensus are now saying. James Lovelock who predicted horrific consequences from climate change now admits that his views were alarmist. 'All right, I made a mistake', he said. You can read the detailed background to the Big Lie in *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy*. With the scientific consensus now in free-fall some very strange people are left in the 'for' camp, real extremists like Professor Kari Norgaard of Oregon University who has compared those challenging the official story on climate change to people who support racism and slavery ([Fig. 674](#)). This intellectual giant decreed that they were suffering from a mental disorder that had to be 'treated'. She said that what she called 'cultural resistance [seeing climate change orthodoxy as the bollocks that it is] ... must be recognised and treated' as an aberrant sociological behavior. The same Ms Norgaard wrote to Barack Obama to congratulate him on appointing the eugenicist John P Holdren as his chief science advisor. Norgaard even described Holden as a 'Nobel Peace Prize winner' which he isn't, although his views on population culling are so extreme that I am surprised the award has so far eluded him. Holden co-wrote the book *Ecoscience*, published in 1977, which called for mandatory sterilisation and abortions along with drugs in the water supply to stop pregnancies, as I said earlier. Norgaard told Obama: 'Policymakers should not wait for public opinion to take necessary action ... Public opinion does matter in a democracy, but this is a time when following it would be a serious mistake.' Or maybe Ms Norgaard is the serious mistake. She reminds me of Caroline Lucas, the British Green Party Member of Parliament, who said that climate change had to be treated as a 'national security issue'. A bloke called Ed Davey was made UK government Climate Change Secretary in early 2013 and immediately branded 'climate change deniers' as 'dogmatic and blinkered' and pronounced that evidence for human-caused global warming 'screams out from decade upon decade of research'. He told an event at the Archontic Royal Society that those questioning the

climate change orthodoxy ‘want us to take a huge gamble with the future of every human being on the planet, every future human being, our children and grandchildren, and every other living species’. Actually, it is a far bigger gamble with all those things having Lib-Dem Davey as a government minister talking claptrap like this: ‘Two hundred years of good science – teasing out uncertainties, considering risk – has laid the foundation of what we now understand. It screams out from decade upon decade of research.’ How does he know? His previous job was Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State for Employment Relations, Consumer and Postal Affairs. These people just drift bewilderedly between government departments where their civil servants tell them what to think and say. Davey’s full title is Secretary of State for Energy and Climate Change which today really means Secretary of State for Using Climate Change As An Excuse To Increase The Price of Energy. Contrast this Davey/Lucas nonsense with the views of Dr Vincent Gray, a retired scientist who has spent more than 20 years in climate science with no ties to selfinterested parties. He has reviewed the IPCC reports and written books on the climate change delusion. He said:



**Figure 674:** Professor Kari Norgaard of Oregon University said that ‘climate change deniers’ were suffering from a mental disorder that had to be ‘treated’.Mmmmm.

The 1992 Rio Conference endorsed a legally binding definition of ‘Climate Change’ that the climate is largely controlled by human-produced trace gases. They wished to show that the globe is warming, but this cannot be done as it is impossible to measure the average temperature of the earth ...

... The whole system is supported, supervised and financed by the governments who signed the Framework Convention on Climate Change. They intimidated editors of scientific journals to control the ‘peer review’ process in their favour. They took control of many university departments, national science organisations and media outlets. People who tell the truth are intimidated.

This is what has really happened. There is a whole army of ‘green’, ‘progressive’ and ‘activist’ organisations pushing the climate change official line including the George Soros-funded MoveOn.org (heavily involved in the Arab Spring propaganda), Avaaz (co-founded by MoveOn.org) and the Rockefeller-funded 350.org. Personally, I wouldn’t trust any of them as far as I could throw a bus. Bill McKibben, the founder of 350.org, who talks the most extraordinary rubbish, actually said in an interview that he didn’t know or couldn’t remember who funds his climate change-extremist operation. You’ve got to laugh really, but eventually the name *Rockefeller* was squeezed out of him.

### **So why the lie?**

The illusion of human-caused climate change is a crucial part of the plan to deindustrialise the world

in preparation for Agenda 21 and this is a prime reason behind the economic disaster that was coldly engineered over decades leading up to the crash of 2008 and what has followed. The economic squeeze on the population is being increased by substantially raising energy prices through carbon laws and this both fills the vaults of the Archontic power companies and further crushes the population financially (the 'price shocks' of *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*). We have seen this clearly in Australia under the liar that is former Prime Minister Julia Gillard who came to power saying that she would not introduce a carbon tax and then did just that – as she knew she would when she said that she wouldn't. Gillard said: 'There will be no carbon tax under the government I lead.' Wayne Swan, Australian deputy prime minister and treasurer, said: 'Certainly we reject this hysterical allegation that we are moving towards a carbon tax.' These people are Archontic inverters and you have to reverse whatever they say. When Gillard claims to be a kind-hearted soul who cares about Australia and its people then all you have to do is reverse the meaning to see what she is really saying. Gillard said that prices would not increase with the carbon tax (based on what she knows is the lie of human-caused climate change) because it would be paid by the power companies; but everyone knew that prices would soar – and they have. The *Melbourne Herald* reported how a family was charged an extra \$55 in funeral costs because of the carbon tax. 'Even the dead don't escape the carbon tax', the family were told. One of the relatives asked:

What carbon could possibly be used by putting a man in a grave? All they did was put the dirt back in. How can they charge us a carbon tax for burying someone?

The answer is that they don't need to answer. They are taxing people till the pips squeak at every opportunity to bring the masses to their knees financially. Within weeks of the carbon tax being introduced on July 1st, 2012 the consequences began. A fruit packaging firm said that it would have to start sacking workers after receiving a post-tax power bill of more than \$10,500 above average. Sports clubs reduced community programmes because of electricity bills and small businesses were saying they could not compete with the corporations due to the increase in power costs – exactly what the Archon bloodlines and their representatives in the Australian Government want. Food prices were soaring, too, another goal of the *El-lite*, and this included school meals. The cost of running Victoria's public transport systems was predicted to increase by as much as \$53 million because of the carbon tax and all following the lie that it would not be introduced and the lie about human-caused climate change itself. A fossil-fuel tax to be introduced by the British Government in 2013 is also destined to make the cost of energy skyrocket and further devastate the economy and what they have done in Australia is planned for everywhere. Australia is one of the most controlled countries on earth in terms of those considered 'Western' in economy and government, and its population is one of the most spied-upon anywhere in the world. This is directly connected to the fact that Australia is also one of the global centres of the conspiracy thanks to the British Empire and its satanic importance to the bloodlines comes from the residual energy still there from the land mass of Lemuria of which it was once a part. Australia has had many prime ministers that were or are practicing Satanists, but it is far from alone in that to say the least. Gillard and company came up with a great idea to stop the price rises they said would not happen – but have – from being exposed. They have banned businesses from saying that price increases are due to the carbon tax. These people really are straight out of Nazi Germany. What are you doing, Australia, allowing these little shits to dictate your lives? Who the hell are they? The same goes for any of their successors – and for the United States, Britain, Canada and everywhere else. The Australian *Daily Telegraph* reported that shops and restaurants could face fines of up to \$1.1 million if waiters or sales staff wrongly blame the carbon tax for price rises or exaggerate the impact. Dr Michael Schaper, deputy chairman of the Australian Competition and

Consumer Commission, said that the law includes ‘... comments made by staff over the phone, on the shop floor or in meetings ... advertising, product labels, websites, invoices, contracts and contract negotiations’. A fitness club was fined \$6,600 by the Australian Competition and Consumer Commission for asking members to take advantage of renewing their membership before fees were increased as a result of carbon taxation. Gillard’s government knew that carbon taxation would increase the price of almost everything – though they lied to deny it – and these laws have been imposed to stop the true magnitude of those price increases being recorded. They are being enforced by teams of ‘carbon cops’ walking the streets conducting random inspections of businesses to ensure they are not making any reference to the tax which is making the rich richer and destroying jobs and livelihoods while making almost everything more expensive; at the same time it is adding yet another layer to the fascist ‘green police’ enforcement networks of Agenda 21. What has been done in Australia is so bad that Barack Obama called it ‘a model for the world’. Miranda Devine, columnist with *The Daily Telegraph* and *Herald Sun*, wrote:

It’s all very Orwellian: the tax whose name cannot be spoken. We are already paying for the climate-change hysteria that has gripped Australia for a decade. But no matter how Orwellian the tactics, no matter how many carbon cops are sent into hairdressing salons to interrogate barbers on the precise nature of their price rises, the truth remains: Australia has gone out on a limb, imposing a carbon tax that will send businesses to the wall, cause undue hardship to families, and tether Australians more tightly to government handouts.

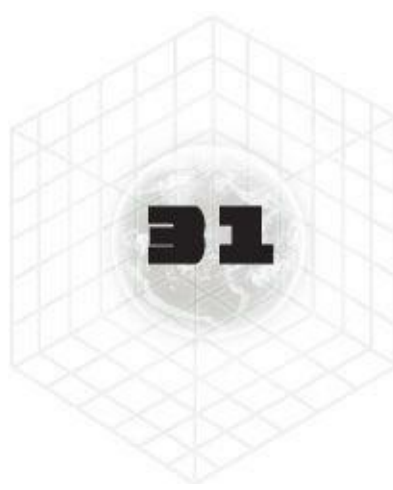
All of these things are on the ‘must-do’ list for Agenda 21 which demands the destruction of small and medium-sized businesses and even bigger ones to leave a monopoly for the Archontic corporations. The more people lose their incomes, the more who are dependent on the state and forced to do whatever the state demands (or think they are) the more will be herded into the nightmare world of Agenda 21. The same is happening in Britain and across the planet where carbon taxation is being imposed to drive up the price of energy and everything that uses energy at a time of extreme economic downturn. The International Monetary Fund (IMF) was reported to be demanding that Americans pay another \$1.40 per gallon of fuel to ‘protect the climate’ which would cost an estimated \$500 billion – more than three percent of annual economic output at a time of severe (engineered) recession. This is another weapon being used to destroy the ability of people to fend for themselves so they can be forced into the rabbit-hutch prison camps of Agenda 21. You can see now the reason for the engineered economic crash and setting the precedent in Cyprus of stealing the peoples’ money from their private bank accounts and why this is being sanctioned in other countries. Carbon trading or ‘credits’ are planned to be the foundation of the cashless money system, too. People would be given a carbon allowance for energy in a system run by the mega banks that have systematically crashed the global economy – Goldman Sachs, JP Morgan, Morgan Stanley and their like. Anything purchased would be priced according to its carbon significance. You can see now why the Big Lie of human-caused climate change is so crucial to everything. The energy credits would have to be used within a certain period or become invalid so making it impossible for people to accrue personal wealth or a ‘nest egg’ (except for the *El-lite*). This society would be directed by a technocracy of appointed ‘experts’ and academics with little things like voting confined to history. I had finished this chapter when a bunch of climate crazies and population cullers from the American Institute of Biological Sciences published a paper that confirmed yet again what ‘climate change’ is all about in a paper called ‘Social Norms and Global Environmental Challenges’. The group included representatives from the main Agenda 21 subjects areas including behavioural scientists, mathematicians and economists, biologists, and people-cullers such as Paul Ehrlich and Gretchen C Daily, the long-term collaborators

with Obama science ‘czar’ and population extremist, John P Holdren. The ‘paper’ was straight from the pages of Agenda 21 with the usual justification of saving the planet from the alleged horrors of climate change:

Substantial numbers of people will have to alter their existing behaviors to address this new class of global environmental problems. Alternative approaches are needed when education and persuasion alone are insufficient. Policy instruments such as penalties, regulations, and incentives may therefore be required to achieve significant behavior modification.

They call basically for organisations run by scientists operating through the United Nations (pure Agenda 21) to oversee this global programme of social engineering in just the way envisaged by Archontic writers like Zbigniew Brzezinski who predict the technetronic (post-industrial, post democratic) society. The pea-brain paper calls for ‘government policies intended to alter choices and behaviors that include ‘active norm management, changing the conditions influencing behaviors, financial interventions, and regulatory measures’.

What was that again? ‘Active norm management.’ I bet George Orwell is kicking himself for not coming up with that one. What I am exposing here is not a conspiracy ‘theory’, it is very real and even more than that – it’s *happening* while the world looks on.



## Stealing the World

*He who is not contented with what he has would not be contented with what he would like to have.*  
Socrates

The poor get ever more desperate while the tiny *El*-lite grow ever more grotesquely rich. The sectors and the Capitol are already here. It is just a case of completing the job – unless we intervene – and to do this they need to control access to food, water and shelter and put people in such dire economic straits that the only way they can get their minimal quota of food, water and shelter is to do whatever they are told.

This includes submitting to human microchipping; mandatory sterilisation; compulsory vaccination of whatever chemical cocktail of deadly or mentally, emotionally, physically manipulating shite that the *El*-lite choose to put in the syringe; living where you are told to live in the conditions that you are told to live in; working where and when you are told to work; handing complete control of your children to the state – even handing them over so you don't see them again. How different is that to Greek parents selling or giving their children away because they can no longer feed them? Those that Americans call the middle class are being targeted with economic strife because they have been the bedrock of the US economy. They know that if the middle class collapses then everything else will go with it except for those right at the top. Most people have no idea of the shocking disparity already between the super-rich and everyone else, but put these words into a search engine and you can see a video report on where we are in regard to this: 'The Inequitable Distribution of Wealth in America Depicted'. It reveals how the middle class is disappearing and that the richest one percent own 40 percent of America's wealth while the bottom 80 percent has only 7 percent between them all. The top one percent took 9 percent of annual national income in 1976 but today it is 24 percent and growing. The top one percent own 50 percent of the stocks, bonds and mutual funds while the bottom 50 percent own half a percent. A CEO earns closing in on 400 times the salary of an average employee who has to work for a month to earn what a CEO earns in an hour. A *Hunger Games* society? We are heading there so fast ([Fig 675](#)). There is no limit to what the *El*-lite can impose once the masses have no income, no access to food and water and the very basics of survival ([Fig 676](#)). This is where we are going and this is why Dr Richard Day said in 1969: 'The supply and distribution of food will be monitored so that no one can give food to a fugitive of the system.' They want to control *everything*. The phrase 'Give me Liberty, or give me death' comes to mind because I will leave this crazy world

before I will take this crap. The United States Government, banking system and military have served the bloodlines magnificently in previous stages of the plan, but now another stage is well underway and the cookies are planned to crumble into a different structure. Father Bush, Bill Clinton, Boy Bush and Barack Obama all know this and were put into power to be the enemy within in terms of the American population. Follow their actions over the years, as I have in previous books, and you see that despite the speeches and rhetoric the decisions and policy changes have led incessantly in the same direction of Agenda 21, whether Republican or Democrat, in America's one-party state. Father Bush signed the United States into Agenda 21 at the Earth Summit in 1992 and Clinton, Boy Bush and Obama have all advanced its plans through Presidential Executive Orders in which the president imposes policy with simply a signature and there is no debate on Capitol Hill – not that this would change anything most of the time. This is not only happening in the United States, either. It is being implemented in Britain, across Europe and the rest of the world.



**Figure 675:** Where they want us all to be.



**Figure 676:** The number of homeless and destitute is growing at a fantastic rate all over the world.

## Clearing the land

The division between the mega rich and the poverty stricken may be becoming ever more obvious and extreme as the masses are denied access to work and income in ever greater numbers and the state hangs them out to dry in 'austerity programmes' ([Fig 677](#)). This also drives people out of their homes with foreclosures and a major demand on the Agenda 21 hit-list is the end of private property (except for those in the Capitol). But the people still have to be removed from the land and herded into the sector cities of high-rise, closely-packed 'human settlement zones' as demanded by Agenda 21. This is happening on a gathering scale but you don't hear about most of it because it goes unreported by the mainstream propaganda media controlled by the same Archontic network that is imposing Agenda 21. We have already reached the stage in this process in London where thousands of poor adults and children are being compulsorily removed from the capital – Capitol – and located 200 miles away. This has been described as social-cleansing, which it is ... Agenda 21 social-cleansing. Councils have

decided that government cutbacks in housing benefits to the poor mean they will not be able to afford the rents and must be moved out. One mother affected said something very telling from the perspective that I am describing here: 'It seems like the government just wants London for the rich. They want to move people on benefits to poor areas.' This is precisely what they are doing in line with Agenda 21, and the UK government's so-called 'bedroom tax', when benefits are cut back if you have a spare bedroom, is part of the process of forcing people into a smaller and smaller living space under Agenda 21. I'll come to that part of the plan later. Labour Party employment spokesman Stephen Timms said: 'It is becoming increasingly evident that hapless ministers haven't got the first idea what is going to happen when their changes come in or how much hardship will be caused.' Oh but they do, they *do*, and their hidden masters know even more. Herding the masses into high-rise, high-density 'human settlement zones' and confiscating the land goes hand-in-glove with the control of water and every aspect of the food chain. You want to eat? You want your children to eat? Then do as we say, go where we say, or go hungry. The land and resources are being hijacked around the world, most obviously in the Middle and Near East, with United States, Britain and NATO aircraft and troops bombing target populations into submission. Another method is to get countries into terrible economic straits by manipulating them into un-repayable debt and then offering them a deal to hand over rights to land and resources as payment for the debt of non-existent 'credit'. This is what the so-called 'Third World Debt' crisis was all about. I have explained the background at length in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. In summary, the Archon bloodlines arranged for a fantastic hike in oil prices in the 1970s via the corrupt and onboard fake royals of Saudi Arabia and others in the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC). This caused increases in prices for everything across the world economy (see 'price shocks' again), loss of jobs and livelihoods. Edward 'Black Eyes' Heath, the British Prime Minister, introduced a three-day working week to 'conserve fuel'. It was just another manufactured crisis in the Archon assault on humanity. The public excuse that the OPEC countries gave for hiking the price of oil so high was America's support for Israel in the 1973 Arab-Israeli war, but it was announced and agreed at the Bilderberg Group meeting in May, 1973, at the Swedish island resort of Saltsjöbaden which is owned by the Rothschild Zionist Wallenberg banking family known as the 'Swedish Rothschilds'. The conference was chaired by Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, the German former member of the Nazi SS. Walter Levy (Rothschild Zionist), a German-born American oil consultant, laid out the plan for a 400 percent increase in oil prices and how the imminent flood of petrodollars would be processed. When Levy died, aged 86 in 1997, the *Chicago Tribune* said: 'Mr Levy was respected for his integrity, rectitude and trust.'



**Figure 677:** Rothschild Zionist placeman Obama and the devastation in his wake.

Five months after the Bilderberg Group meeting came the Arab-Israeli war orchestrated through the 'shuttle diplomacy' of US Secretary of State Henry Kissinger (German-born Rothschild Zionist) and this provided the excuse for the long-planned oil price hike. A covert agreement was made with Saudi



Arabia and OPEC that the subsequent flood of petrodollars would, to use Kissinger's description, be 'recycled' through designated Western banks. This presented them with extraordinary inflows of money and their agents were dispatched across the 'Third World' to lend governments, often corrupt dictators, as much money as they wanted at variable interest rates. These interest rates were low to start with, but then, as planned, in came Ronald Reagan and Father George Bush in the United States and Margaret Thatcher in Britain. Their identical economic policies known as Reaganomics and Thatcherism triggered big rises in interest rates and now the trap was sprung. The target countries were faced with debt they could not possibly repay, often because the 'loans' went largely into the pockets of corrupt *El-ites* in the way the lending banks intended. Catastrophe and untold death and suffering followed for the people of those countries and along came the Archontic corporations to buy up the land and resources at cents on the dollar. Often even this was not needed because of a criminal operation called 'debt-for-nature swaps' and debt for land and resources swaps. 'Debt-for-nature' was the idea of Thomas Lovejoy, one-time director of the conservation programme at the Prince Philip and Prince Bernhard World Wildlife Fund (US). These various swaps forgive some debt (often very little) in return for land and resources. This land-for-debt swap structure started out as the World Conservation Bank (WCB) which was proposed by the Rothschilds and Rockefellers at the Fourth World Wilderness Conference in Colorado in 1987. This involved deleting some Third World debt in return for handing over wilderness and 'environmentally sensitive' lands to the 'bank'. The plan was supported by attendees Edmond de Rothschild, David Rockefeller and James Baker, Secretary of State to Father George Bush. You know – all those guys who care about the environment and the oppressed and starving peoples of the world. It was simply a ruse to seize control of great swathes of land for Agenda 21 which at that time had not even been mentioned publicly. George W Hunt, an accountant and investment consultant, was an official host of the World Wilderness Conference and he was better informed than most because he had been researching the global conspiracy. Hunt revealed that the World Conservation Bank was designed to steal land while claiming that it was being done to reduce debt and 'help the environment'. He said:

... the banker Edmond de Rothschild was at the meeting for six days. Edmond de Rothschild was personally conducting the monetary matters and creation of this World Conservation Bank, in the company of Michael Sweatman of the Royal Bank of Canada. Those two were like Siamese twins, and that's why I say that it appears they were running at least the money side of this conference and I would say the conference was primarily to get money. Also, David Rockefeller (of Chase Manhattan Bank) was there and gave a speech on Sunday ...

Hunt was warned by Rockefeller's office that he had 'better stay out of politicking' or 'he'd regret it' when he challenged the plan in a written protest delivered through David Rockefeller's bodyguard. The plan proposed that land from the indebted countries be transferred to the ownership of the Rothschild-Rockefeller World Conservation Bank and that any organisation that took over the bank would inherit ownership of the land. A fact sheet from the Secretariat of the Wilderness Conference said:

... plans for the WCB propose that it act as an intermediary between certain developing countries and multilateral or private banks to transfer a specific debt to the WCB, thus substituting an existing 'doubtful debt' in the bank's books for a new loan to the WCB. In return for having been relieved of its debt obligation, the debtor country would transfer to the WCB natural resource assets of 'equivalent value'.

The World Conservation Bank morphed into the Global Environment Facility (GEF) and this is doing precisely what Rothschild and Rockefeller proposed by stealing the land for Agenda 21. The current chair of the Scientific Technical Advisory Panel for the Global Environment Facility is Thomas Lovejoy, originator of debt-for-nature swaps. Archon corporations are also land-grabbing throughout the developing (inversion) world by buying and leasing farmland in Africa, South America, Asia and Eastern Europe. About a third of farmland in the Ukraine is now foreign-owned, about half in the Philippines and *100 percent* in Liberia. The land is then covered with mono-crops for export and control of the global food-chain continues apace. A report by the Fairtrade Foundation said that three corporations now control more than 40 percent of global coffee sales; eight dictate the supply of cocoa and chocolate; seven control 85 percent of tea production; five account for 75 percent of the world banana trade, and the largest six sugar traders control about two-thirds of the world market. The report said that smallholders are ‘seriously under threat’ and that the manipulations of the market were leaving them ‘condemned to poverty’. Fairtrade said it was vital ‘to put the politics of food on the public agenda and find better solutions to the insanity of our broken food system’. But this is what people miss – even most of those with good intentions. The system seems broken, but it’s not. It is meant to be this way. It only seems to be broken because of its effects on people and planet and the belief that no one could be that evil to be doing this on purpose – but they *could* and they *are*.

### **The land-grab comes home**

Vast numbers of people have been removed from the land in the name of protecting the environment and the same is now happening in the developed (for now) world. The localised structure of Agenda 21 hides the global coordination and it is being covertly managed and advanced through the global secret society and satanic networks and their agents in city and other local government; by paid manipulators posing as local activists; and by naïve ‘Greens’ on whom a symphony is being played while they think they are saving the world. I am so glad that I spent some years in the 1980s in the Green Party because I saw how this mentality thinks and it has been so useful in understanding what is happening now, with ‘the environment’ at the very forefront of imposing a global fascist/communist state. One of the ‘Greens’ that I met was a guy called Jonathan Porritt, another population extremist, who was a Green Party spokesman and is now a patron of Population Matters, (formerly the Optimum Population Trust), president of a sustainable development charity and environmental advisor to Prince Charles. Porritt’s got the set. The coordination of Agenda 21 through America’s one-party state can be seen in the fact that President Father George Bush (‘Republican’) signed up for Agenda 21; President Bill Clinton (Democrat) expanded its reach by establishing The President’s Council for ‘Sustainable Development’ by another no-debate Executive Order; and alleged president, Barack ‘where’s the birth certificate?’ Obama employed the Executive Order ruse to introduce the ‘White House Rural Council’ in 2011 ([Fig 678](#)). These are the agencies represented on the Obama ‘Rural Council’:



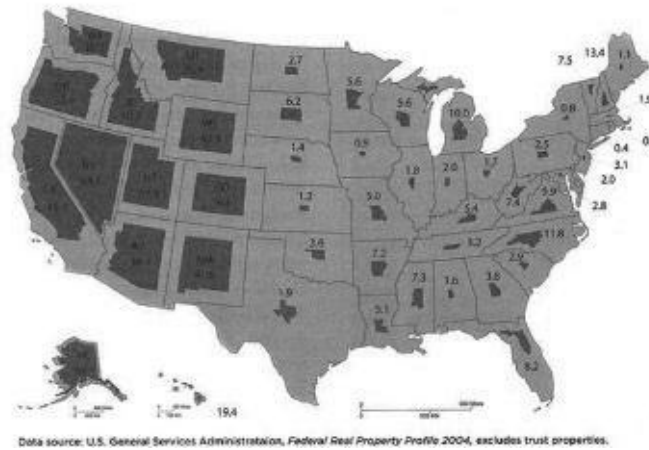
**Figure 678:** Obama’s ‘Rural Council’ is a vehicle to remove the masses from the land.

Secretary of Agriculture; Department of the Treasury; Department of Defense; Department of

Justice; Department of Interior; Department of Commerce; Department of Labor; Department of Health and Human Services; Department of Housing and Urban Development; Department of Transportation; Department of Energy; Department of Education; Department of Veterans Affairs; Department of Homeland Security; Environmental Protection Agency; Federal Communications Commission; Mississippi Delta Regional Authority; Appalachian Regional Commission; Corporation for National and Community Service; Office of Management and Budget; Office of Science and Technology Policy; Office of National Drug Control Policy; Council of Economic Advisers; Domestic Policy Council; National Economic Council; Small Business Administration; Council on Environmental Quality; White House Office of Public Engagement and Intergovernmental Affairs; White House Office of Cabinet Affairs; and ‘such other executive branch departments, agencies, and offices as the President or the Secretary of Agriculture may, from time to time, designate’.

The Department of *Defense*? On a ‘*Rural Council*’ supposedly dedicated to ‘increasing the flow of capital to rural areas, job creation, and workforce development, expansion of telecommunications, renewable energy and new markets for rural communities, increased access to quality health care, education, and housing, and particularly in persistent poverty counties and tribal areas’? What we are looking at are all the agencies, bodies and law enforcement needed for the imposition of Agenda 21. The code-speak comes in statements like the need to ‘streamline and improve the effectiveness of Federal programs serving rural America ... through smarter government we can do even more to improve outcomes and lower costs for the American taxpayer’. The words ‘smart’ and ‘smarter’ are program-terms constantly used with regard to Agenda 21. Among the implications is that you are smart if you support what it proposes and stupid if you don’t. ‘Smart-growth’ is another catch-phrase along with ‘high density urban mixed use development’ (Agenda 21 ‘human settlement zones’). The White House Rural Council website talks about conservation, the expansion of outdoor opportunities and economic growth when, through Archontic inversion, conservation means confiscation; the expansion of outdoor opportunities means people thrown onto the street; and economic growth means economic annihilation. Obama’s Executive Order has been described as ‘the greatest threat to independent and family farming and ranching’ – and so it is. Another commentator said it was ‘a war council and one which has declared its intention to mount an attack on property owners across the nation ... to remove as many as possible from valued agricultural lands across the country’. Spot on. Remember that the end of private property ownership (except for the *El-lite*) is a key goal of Agenda 21 and was listed by Dr Richard Day in 1969. The United States Department of Agriculture (USDA) is a major vehicle for the implementation of Agenda 21 by driving people from the land: look how much of America the government already claims to own ([Fig 679](#)). David Ferrell, the department’s director of law and enforcement investigations, attended an International Network for Environmental Compliance and Enforcement (INECE) where ‘environmental compliance and enforcement experts from over 50 countries gathered to identify new actions to promote enforcement cooperation to ... support the shift to sustainable development’. The Environmental Compliance and Enforcement website, clearly written by an android, says:

## WHO OWNS THE WEST? Federal Land as a Percentage of Total State Land Area



**Figure 679:** Look at how much land the US government already owns (the dark areas), especially in the west, and this is only the Federal government and does not include all the state-owned land.

Agenda 21: An international mandate for building compliance and enforcement capacity as an essential element of environmental management ... Each country should develop integrated strategies to maximize compliance with its laws and regulations relating to sustainable development.

INECE is striving for a global network which starts first at local levels, networking among key institutions of government, the police, environment agencies, sectoral agencies; second among local groups and with related regional and national groups within nations; third, between governments and NGOs; fourth internationally in bilateral cooperation; fifth regionally among nations among all relevant groups; and finally, sixth, on a global scale among the various groups as needs arise and catalyzing ideas and approaches and cooperation around the globe.

The mandate for environmental compliance and enforcement was introduced as a direct result of the consensus at the International Workshop which gave the participants the confidence to move toward this very important international statement. Language in Agenda 21 empowered UN organizations to more actively support compliance and enforcement institution building activities.

You get the picture. The 'green' fascists are on the march. The Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) is not there to protect the environment, but to hassle and terrorise people in rural communities to leave their homes and land by imposing draconian laws and making up others whenever they need them. Obama issued a no-debate, swish-of-the-pen-law-of-the-land Executive Order on March 16, 2012, headed 'National Defense Resources Preparedness' which allows the government to 'legally' seize all land, farms (including all livestock and crops), property, industry and business, food production and distribution, health resources, energy and water sources, and transportation, among much else. All this fascist 'law' (legal document) requires to be activated is a government claim that it is necessary to 'promote national defense' which could apply to almost anything. This is what they are planning to speed the introduction of Agenda 21. As part of this the US Department of Agriculture has launched a 'census of agriculture' to register and record in very fine detail assets of all American farms. The accounts of EPA fascism are now legion and increasing by the day. It hides behind claims that it only exists to stop pollution of the air, water and environment in general, but its brief is to drive people off the land with outrageous laws and regulations that are both outrageous in themselves and even more so in their enforcement. One EPA Region 6 Administrator called Al Armendariz

encapsulated the EPA's approach and methods when he said:

The Romans used to conquer the villages in the Mediterranean. They'd go into a little Turkish town somewhere, they'd find the first five guys they saw, and they would crucify them. And then, you know, that town was really easy to manage for the next few years.

Armendariz was forced to apologise after his words were made public by Republican Representative John Fleming who rightly said: 'This is enviro-fascism at its worst, and if someone needs to be made an example of, it's this EPA official who disregarded science and facts to randomly and negligently pursue the Obama administration's war on energy.' It is in fact a war on freedom with energy as just one weapon in the armoury. Armendariz was describing the brief of the EPA in imposing Agenda 21 and it has already driven streams of residents and farmers from their land, destroyed their businesses and sent people to jail on extraordinary pretexts. The agency boasts on the 'Compliance and Enforcement' section of its website about the scale of fines inflicted and 'years of incarceration' it has secured for its targets. Christine Todd Whitman, the administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency under Boy Bush, had the law changed to remove the requirement that the government agencies had to take the poor and minority populations into special consideration when making changes to environmental legislation. This was all in preparation for Agenda 21. The same Christine Todd Whitman repeatedly said after 9/11 that toxins in the Ground Zero area posed no threat to health – 'The concentrations are such that they don't pose a health hazard ... We're going to make sure everybody is safe.' Yes, so safe that scores of rescue workers at the scene have since died or are dying horrible and painful deaths from the effects of what was breathed in ([Figs 680 and 681](#)). These people don't give a shit. They devastate farming communities by imposing the fine detail of fascist laws and yet when faced with a real environmental disaster like Fukushima they just increase the alleged 'safe levels' of radiation (see Whitman and 9/11) and say everything is fine. As I write, the EPA is seeking to take control of all ditches, gullies and even briefly existing water sources (formed immediately after rain or melting snow for example). They are doing this by defining them under the Clean Water Act as 'waterways'. Controlling their use would be fatal for small farmers and growers, but then that's the idea. When I say the plan is to control all water, I mean *all* water; and control of gullies and ditches means control of whether a farm survives or not. Don't touch that puddle, it's government property. The Agenda 21 plan for the takeover of all global water supplies is being coordinated through organisations including the Global Water Partnership, World Water Council and others under the heading of 'integrated' (centrally-controlled) water resources management (IWRM). People who are fined and jailed for collecting rainwater are targets of this incessant demand for total control of water. Gary Harrington from Oregon was jailed for 30 days and fined \$1,500 for collecting rainwater and snow runoff on his own land while people in Maryland are being taxed for anything that stops rain going into the ground. The state of Oregon claims to own all water sources and more and more states are doing the same. Officials use the term that all water is 'publicly-owned' which is Orwellian-speak for owned by those that own the state. Tom Paul, administrator of the Oregon Water Resources Department and described in one report of the story as an 'obedient water Nazi', said: 'Oregon law says that all of the water in the state of Oregon is public water and if you want to use that water, either to divert it or to store it, you have to acquire a water right from the state of Oregon before doing that activity.' Some politicians accused the Obama administration and its agencies of 'ignoring law and rulemaking procedures in order to tighten their regulatory grip over every water body in the country'. Yes, just as demanded by Agenda 21. Control the allocation of water and you control the people who need water to survive. Rosa Koire, author of *Behind the Green Mask: U.N. Agenda 21*, says that around a thousand dams have been destroyed so far in the United States to

remove water sources on which farmers depended. This is not nationally reported, mostly not even locally reported, and without national coverage the overall pattern cannot be seen except in books like this one and through alternative radio shows.



**Figure 680:** The first responders on 9/11 – now left to suffer and die.



**Figure 681:** Christine Todd Whitman: ‘The concentrations are such that they don’t pose a health hazard ... We’re going to make sure everybody is safe.’ Well that’s okay, then.

## **Zonal zoning zone zones**

Every effort and excuse possible is being used to clear the land for ‘wildlife zones’, ‘buffer zones’ and any other version of no-people zones; but when land is taken from the public and individuals at knockdown prices under compulsory purchase, it is often being passed on to corporations for *development* to the detriment and elimination of the wildlife and flora and fauna that the takeover was claimed to be protecting. Corporations are being given prime locations, parks and roads paid for by the people through taxation to turn them into money-making operations such as toll roads. Who controls the corporations? The Archontic bloodlines. Farm prices are being suppressed to drive farmers and growers out of business and a continuing stream of new laws and regulations are designed to make small farming and growing impossible. Fauquier County, or more accurately Fuck-you County, in Virginia threatened Martha Boneta via ‘Zoning Administrator’ Kimberly Johnson with thousands of dollars in fines for having a birthday party for a ten-year-old on her small farm without getting their permission. This sums up the world of Agenda 21 in a single sentence. A party for a friend’s daughter constituted an illegal ‘event’ in the minds of these clinically insane people that are being specifically recruited by other clinically-insane people. They also prosecuted her for selling produce directly to the public without a licence. They pulled the common Agenda 21 trick of changing the regulations after she had already secured a county-approved business license for a ‘retail farm shop’ and with another swish of the pen what had been legal becomes illegal. These people and their like around the world have no idea how truly evil, heartless and stupid they are because they are mentally ill. The common theme of all of this is to make it impossible for independent farmers and growers to survive. One of the supporters of Martha Boneta said: ‘It is becoming very difficult for small and mid-size farmers to compete and survive and thrive, in this kind of environment.’ Exactly, and that is why it is being done. A bill to change the law and give more freedom to farmers was

introduced in response to Martha Boneta's case, but what became known as the Boneta Bill was heavily defeated by the Agenda 21 groupies on a Virginia Senate committee. The US Department of Transportation said in 2011 that it was proposing to require farmers to have a commercial driver's license to operate farming equipment – another calculated move to advance Agenda 21. Family farms survive by members of the family driving the tractors and other on-farm vehicles as they have for generations and they cannot afford to employ professional drivers on the tight budgets they already have to live with. Millions of independent farmers and growers all over the world are being forced from the land and out of business because prices and laws make it impossible to continue and the Archontic corporations move in to take over for Agenda 21. Meanwhile, the Archon agriculture giants and parasites like billionaire financial speculator George Soros are buying up the land at a fantastic rate as it becomes vacant. Author Rosa Koire, whom I mentioned earlier, is a co-founder of the Santa Rosa Neighborhood Coalition, Democrats Against UN Agenda 21, and the Post Sustainability Institute. She has described how Agenda 21 is removing people from their land by authorities refusing to pave rural roads and pulverising most of those that already are. She says that in Sonoma County (which includes Bohemian Grove) the authorities have announced that only 150 out of 1,380 miles of rural road are going to be left paved and the rest pulverised to gravel. The excuse is a lack of money – another benefit of the engineered economic crash. A resident of Blanding, Utah said that his family had been hunting in the area since his dad was a kid but now 'it seems like they have closed a thousand roads'. This is happening everywhere, often in contravention of the law, but that means nothing any longer. The consequences are that people are not able to get to and from their rural homes, property prices collapse and they are forced into the cities and kept under surveillance as per Agenda 21. Paved roads are among a long list of human activities that are considered 'unsustainable' and must be eliminated. These include, but only *include*, the use of farmland and pastures, grazing animals, irrigation, golf courses, ski lodges and the family unit. That is a diverse list to give a feel of the whole spectrum of human life that Agenda 21 is targeting. There are rural ghost towns across America which once survived as food and drink stops for freeway traffic that are now destroyed since the authorities removed the freeway exits on which they depended. New exits have been introduced instead well away from rural communities and are occupied by the corporations behind McDonalds, Burger King and all the other purveyors of body-mugging processed shite which a Yale University and Germany study connected to a sharp increase in autoimmune diseases such as multiple sclerosis, alopecia, asthma and eczema. They get to put their poison factories wherever they like while officials are turning up in rural communities and offering insultingly low prices for their properties located in designated no-people areas. If the homeowner or farmer or grower does not accept the price, or doesn't want to leave at any price, they are taken to court to have their property seized and then sent the bill for legal and court costs. This process of the state stealing private property is called eminent domain in the United States and compulsory purchase (mostly compulsory theft) in the UK. All this is not *going* to happen – it is happening and the ignorant, gutless and testicle-free media stays silent about it.

The plight of homeowners in the sparsely-populated Antelope Valley in a desert region on the outskirts of Los Angeles County, California, is another in-your-face example of Agenda 21 terrorism to clear the land of people. The often colourful characters that lived here have been viciously targeted by 'Nuisance Abatement Teams' which as usual in the United States are armed. Their brief is to police 'zoning and code violations'. America is drowning in uniforms, laws, codes, regulations and 'violations' and it's the same in Britain and other countries, too. It seems to me that most violations ('the act of violating or the condition of being violated') are the violations of the armed and uniformed goonatics whose numbers expand by the day as if multiplying in a cell culture through the hours of darkness. Hey, there's three of those luminous jackets this morning ... there was only one here yesterday ... and they all look like identical twins, don't they? What's going on? Armed Nuisance

Abatement Teams clearly from the cabbage patch have been targeting homeowners in the Antelope Valley for doing nothing more than quietly getting on with their lives. One of the few examples of this state terrorism to be reported was the case of Kim Fahey and his home known as 'Phonehenge' because it was built by Fahey on desert land from old telegraph poles ([Fig 682](#)). The Nuisance Abatement goonatics charged Fahey with twelve 'misdemeanours' and he was jailed and forced to demolish his home. Many others have lost their homes in the same way and these were people already living on next to nothing. Joey Gallow, a retired Army veteran, was another target. Remember this, anyone in the military who thinks they are serving their country and that their country cares for them. Gallow said that the government thugs first turned up to tell him to cut back bushes and he told them, okay, no problem. Then they told him to move a shed and get rid of his motor home, both of which he did. This was only leading in one direction and eventually they told him he had to get off the property. They said that neighbours (the next house is half a mile away) had complained about unsightly structures. The thugs wouldn't say who had complained, only that he had to leave. Gallow said:



**Figure 682:** Kim Fahey was harming no one, but the Archontic fascists wanted his land.

I looked at them and said 'for why? My closest neighbour is a half a mile away, we are not living in Beverley Hills here, this is my home'. All of a sudden I have got police at my front door with bullet proof vests, guns and they surrounded the place. Everything I worked for was just melting away from me. I don't know where I am going to go, I really don't.

Welcome to the vicious and brutal world of Agenda 21 as they clear the land of humans. Mechanic Oscar Castaneda is another Antelope Valley resident ordered to destroy his home. Castaneda owned the property where the movies *Kill Bill 1* and *2* were shot. Castaneda and his wife grew their own food, took water from their own well and produced their own power from solar panels. This was the very 'sustainable' lifestyle that Agenda 21, if it was genuine, would be applauding; but it's not genuine. It is an excuse for global control and so Castaneda and his wife had to go. The goons visited multiple times and entered without a warrant, taking pictures and saying that he was in violation because of too many vehicles (he's a mechanic) and what they claimed was an 'improper water tank'. They said that these were a danger to neighbours when there were no neighbours for *ten miles*. It was yet another case of ...

*'Officer Idiot and Officer Moron, Supervisor Tossplot has just been on the phone – get out there and find a reason to get these people off their land..'*

*'Duh, er, duh, yessir, Sergeant Nobhead. Can we shoot 'em?'*

*'Not this time boys.'*

*'Awwwww.'*



Oscar Castaneda was told that he could stay on his property only if he drilled new water holes and connected to the county power grid. What happened to ‘sustainability’? The cost for this? Between \$75,000 and \$100,000 and those behind this state terrorism would have well known that. Mars Melnacov, a reporter from *LA Weekly*, said: ‘They are picking on the people who are the most defenceless and have the least resources and also [are] unknowledgeable about their rights.’ Other residents told of their own experiences of this state harassment and intimidation:

- ‘They had black jackets on, side arms, Taser guns, M16s, paintball guns.’
- ‘I lost \$2,500 of income because they said that my mobile homes were illegal.’
- ‘This is intimidation, this is domestic terrorists, this is trespassing ...’
- ‘They said that we have to get rid of everything we have. They pointed to the dirt and said “See that ground right there, we want your whole place to look like that.’

Republican Michael Antonovich, the senior member of the LA County Board of Supervisors, was the man who established the fascist Nuisance Abatement Teams, but refuses to comment when questioned on their terrorist behaviour. Antonovich is in his 70s and yet still wants to use intimidation to make people homeless. What can you possibly make of a mind like that except that here is another example of what happens when your empathy is deleted? These people think they can get away with all this but one day the lights go out and come back on in another reality. Only then do they realise that there is no escaping consequences for actions because when this short experience is over they will gravitate to the frequencies that are in sync with their energy field. All the best with that one. Some US states are hitting back against the tyranny and passing laws to protect private property and banning or condemning Agenda 21. These include Alabama, Oklahoma, Tennessee and many more would follow if the public realised what is planned and what Agenda 21 really means.

### **Weaponised weather**

The Army Corps of Engineers flooded great tracts of land owned by family farmers and growers when they said it was necessary to blow some levees in 2011 with the Missouri and Mississippi rivers said to be at dangerous levels. The farms were destroyed, at least in the shorter-term, and three weeks later the farmers were sent letters offering to buy their land via ... the Army Corps of Engineers. The blowing of the levees is an example of another weapon being used to destroy small and independent farming, growing and rural communities in general ([Figs 683](#) and [684](#)). Dr Richard Day, the Rockefeller insider and weather manipulation operative during World War II, said in 1969: ‘The weather will be modified and used as a weapon of war to create drought or famine.’ Producing record-breaking snow in the mountains and constant heavy rains to flood the Missouri and Mississippi is easy for the technology at the Archon bloodlines’ disposal – especially HAARP, the weather-manipulating technology in Alaska that bounces high-power radio waves off the upper atmosphere and back to earth. I will talk about this later on, but it’s real and happening on a gathering scale as more technology becomes available. Weather-modification has been going on since at least the first half of the 20th century and has become a frontline weapon in faking the effects of ‘climate change’, imposing ‘natural disasters’ in pursuit of a specific outcome (such as destroying independent farmers and growers) and in warfare to a target country and bring it to its knees. A BBC radio documentary in 2001 revealed how the British Royal Air Force was engaged in rain-making cloud-seeding experiments in the skies over North Devon in 1952 immediately before the area experienced 250 times the normal rainfall and 90 million tonnes of water cascaded down a gorge to devastate the coastal village of Lynmouth destroying buildings and killing 35 people ([Fig 685](#)). Survivors told how the smell of sulphur filled the air the afternoon of the flood. (Remember the Bill Gates sulphur

‘experiment’?) The RAF called the weather-changing experiment ‘Operation Cumulus’ and it was also known by those involved as ‘Operation Witch Doctor’. One resident, Dilys Singleton, lost six members of her family, including her grandmother who was identified by a wart on her back because she was found with no head, arms or legs. Did the RAF face any consequences for creating such horrors? No, the operation was classified and even those documents eventually went missing. The truth had to be put together from RAF logbooks and personal testimony of what happened more than 60 years ago. A US military operation began in Vietnam in 1967 called Project Popeye which extended the monsoon season for military objectives and such things have become commonplace today. Not only America but Russia, China and probably others have also developed weather-changing technology. Authorities in Moscow announced in 2013 that they were spending \$4 million on weather manipulation to ensure cloudless skies on two national holidays using cloud dispersing and seeding methods that go back to the Soviet era. A US Air Force document, AF 2025 Final Report, says that weather modification ‘offers the war fighter a wide range of possible options to defeat or coerce an adversary’. These included the artificial creation floods, hurricanes, droughts and earthquakes. It goes on:



**Figure 683:** Family farms after the levees were blown.



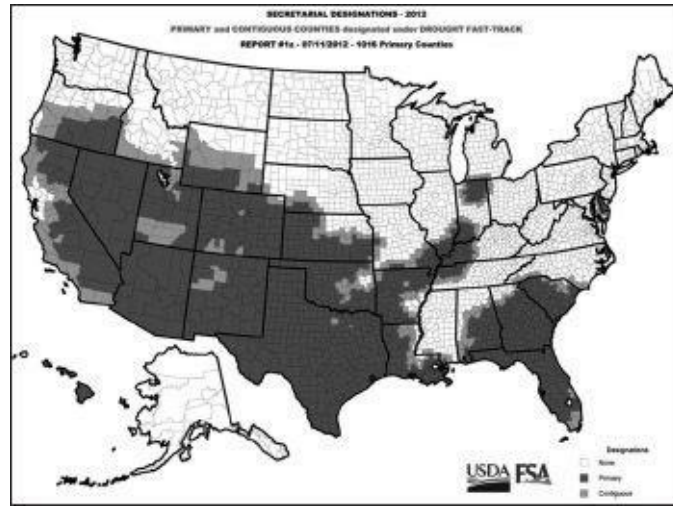
**Figure 684:** Independent farms are being targeted from every angle.



**Figure 685:** Lynmouth after the cloud-seeding experiment.

US aerospace forces [will] ‘own the weather’ by capitalizing on emerging technologies and focusing development of those technologies to warfighting applications ... From enhancing friendly operations or disrupting those of the enemy via smallscale tailoring of natural weather patterns to complete dominance of global communications and counterspace control, weather-modification offers the war fighter a wide-range of possible options to defeat or coerce an

adversary...



**Figure 686:** The American mega-drought in 2012.

... In the United States, weather-modification will likely become a part of national security policy with both domestic and international applications. Our government will pursue such a policy, depending on its interests, at various levels ... Weather modification will become a part of domestic and international security and could be done unilaterally ... It could have offensive and defensive applications and even be used for deterrence purposes. The ability to generate precipitation, fog and storms on earth or to modify space weather ... and the production of artificial weather all are a part of an integrated set of [military] technologies.

Britain experienced one of the wettest summer on record in 2012 at great cost to farmers and growers while the United States suffered extended heat and drought that devastated crops and farmers across the country and Russia also experienced a heatwave ([Fig 686](#)). All this collectively had a dramatic effect on food production and farmer incomes. Thousands of record temperatures were matched or broken in a single week in the United States at one point and this was happening at a crucial time of the year for corn pollination. One report told how many American corn farmers were 'on the brink of total disaster' and financial ruin – *exactly as planned*. More than half of all American counties – 1,584 in 32 states – had been designated primary disaster areas by August 2012 and corn farmers were reported to be abandoning areas of land bigger than Belgium and Luxembourg ([Fig 687](#)). But while the drought continued and groundwater supplies diminished the Archon energy corporations were still allowed to continue with their insane policy of 'fracking' which involves drilling and injecting fluid (water mixed with sand and chemicals) at a high pressure to fracture shale rocks and release oil and natural gas. This is causing extreme environmental damage and polluting drinking water. The plan is to poison the population through drinking water and this includes the pollution of groundwater with pesticides and other toxins. Fracking also diverts away tremendous volumes of water needed for producing food. *Each* fracking operation consumes between one and eight million gallons of water mixed with some 40,000 gallons of around 600 chemicals that include lead, uranium, mercury, ethylene glycol, radium, methanol, hydrochloric acid and formaldehyde. This leaks into ground water sources and the fracturing also releases methane which is 17 times higher than normal in drinking-water wells near fracking sites. Methane is a greenhouse gas – so much for being concerned about global warming. The website [dangersoffracking.com](#) publishes the following maths: 500,000 active gas wells in the United States x 8 million gallons of water per fracking x 18 times that a well can be fracked = 72 trillion gallons of water and 360 billion gallons of chemicals required for current gas wells in the US alone and this is happening worldwide. All this was allowed to continue during the

drought and the reason why leads us to another equation: the bloodlines own the corporations x the bloodlines own the governments = we do what we fracking like; and: taking the water away from farmers and the public x controlling all water supplies and sources = if you want some water essential to life you have to do whatever we say. The American government *officially* agrees that fracking can cause earthquakes, so does the science community and even some of the companies involved, and this is on top of all the water use and contamination, but sources close to British Energy and Climate Change Secretary Ed Davey – yes, Ed’s back – said that he was ‘quite excited’ about it happening across Britain. Fracking also releases into the atmosphere deadly radioactive radon gas which mixes with fracking gases used in the home and workplaces and is the biggest cause of lung cancer in non-smokers. Western and Chinese mining and other companies are forcing native peoples from their lands all over the world through violence, intimidation and by draining their resources, especially access to water. This is happening even in Ecuador where President Rafael Correa may cultivate a man-of-the-people, anti-global establishment image, but he is opening the country to mega-mining corporations and suppressing dissent with state security forces.



**Figure 687:** Livelihoods were destroyed and food prices soared.

### **Starve them to submission**

The US Department of Agriculture forecast record-breaking price rises as a result of the extreme weather – I would say *engineered* extreme weather. Corn stockpiles fell dramatically and the cost rose by more than half and with 75 percent of American foodstuffs containing corn the food price increases became widespread. Food corporations such as Kraft, Tyson and Nestlé said they would pass on the increased costs to the public, but then they always do. Goldman Sachs, Barclays and other banks made a lot of money betting on the price of food and Chris Mahoney, the trader’s director of agricultural products at agribusiness giant Glencore, who owns some £500 million in company shares, told a conference call that the devastating drought would be ‘good for Glencore’ as it exploited soaring prices. These people have no heart and no soul. Spiritually, they are dead people walking. Remember what the Swiss clairvoyant, Anton Styger, said:

When I see people in business or politics who are particularly trapped by the material world, for example, I notice that they no longer have any light bodies at all. In many of these people, the point of light at the heart chakra, which is otherwise always present, is no longer visible to me.

Instead, I see something like a layer of ‘shiny tar’ around them in which a monstrous being in the shape of a lizard can be distinguished. When such people speak on television, for example, I see a crocodile shape manifesting itself around the person like in a concave mirror; I don’t see the light of their throat and forehead chakra.

The US weather disaster posed deadly potential consequences for the people of import-dependent

countries across Asia, the Middle East, Africa and the Caribbean. Something like a third of the world's staple grains are produced in the American Midwest. The increased cost of animal feed increased the price of meat and milk. This is another major aspect of the Agenda 21 war on humanity – making food scarce and expensive to cause hunger and demanding obedience in return for a meagre supply of food. Famine in the West? Yes, this is precisely what they are planning. Farmers and growers independent of the Archon corporations are being targeted all over the world in pursuit of Agenda 21 and this is why in Britain the prices paid to farmers are being squeezed by the Archon supermarket chains which, together with other techniques, has driven tens of thousands from the land. The Cameron government announced as soon as it came to power in 2010 that it proposed to sell off all the state forests into private hands (read corporations). The public were taken aback at the plan which was never mentioned in Cameron's election campaign. This, too, was to advance Agenda 21, as Cameron, the conman, liar and cheat, well knew. There was no rhyme or reason to it except for Agenda 21 which has control of all forests on its list of global acquisitions. Cameron's plan now will be to sell off the forests one-by-one so that he only faces local opposition in each case instead of the whole country. This sleazy man was trying to do what most political leaders do immediately they come to power – get through highly unpopular policies immediately in the honeymoon period. This time the plan failed in the face of concerted public opposition, but he'll be seeking to sell those forests in any way he can because it's his job. 'Green' groups in the UK who can't find a microphone quick enough to spout on about 'climate change' played virtually no part in this save-the-forests campaign because they are now tools of Agenda 21 and often infiltrated to that very end. They are now the poodle not the guard dog with regards to environmental policy. Cameron's plan for his 'Big Society' is also code for Agenda 21 which includes compulsory 'voluntary' work. Isn't that an oxymoron? Yes he is, but somehow he became prime minister. The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation has been funding the acquisition of farmland in Africa in the name of helping local farmers. *Ahhhh*, how nice.

### **You need that to survive? Well, you can't have it then**

Agenda 21 has gone so far in states like Michigan that the Department of Natural Resources (DNR) has decided that only certain species of pigs are allowed – the ones in corporation factory farms – and any others must be destroyed or the farmers will be arrested and jailed. The same is happening in Canada, most notably with rare breeds of sheep. These farmers, of course, are the family variety that Agenda 21 seeks to destroy. One minute these farmers are going about their business quite legally and the next they are being threatened with arrest while their pigs, sheep and livelihoods are deleted ([Fig 688](#)). There is no justification for any of this. They just need an excuse to advance Agenda 21 and so they make one up. You can see why they have had to spend so long systematically recruiting narcissistic, psychopathic sociopaths to do this dirty work. How could you do this to decent people if you had any capacity for empathy? One farmer shot all his pigs including piglets when he knew the fascists from the Michigan Department of Natural Resources were on the way to arrest him if they were still alive. His lawyer, Joseph O'Leary, said:



**Figure 688:** Any excuse and we're coming for you.

It was very traumatic for him. These guys are farmers, and I know how much he cared for the animals there, and the DNR treats these like they're some kind of a plant that needs to be exterminated rather than animals that people care about.

No empathy, no compassion – narcissistic, psychopathic sociopaths. A major part of this systematic cull of rare breeds is the same as the destruction of seed diversity. Rare breeds that have not been genetically-modified cannot be owned by the corporations. Montana Jones from the Wholearth Farmstudio in Canada had her very rare Shropshire sheep slaughtered by the thugs of the government's Food Inspection Agency (CFIA) on the unconfirmed allegation that they may have had the disease scrapie. Once they were dead it turned out that they didn't. This is becoming a common ruse to systematically destroy diversity. Montana revealed how far the killing campaign has now gone:

In the past 15 years, 190 breeds of farm animals have gone extinct worldwide, and there are currently 1,500 others at risk of being wiped out. Within the last ten years alone, 60 breeds of cattle, goats, pigs, horses and poultry have become extinct.

To speed the destruction of small farms the Environmental Protection Agency has imposed further rules, regulations and taxation on farting livestock because methane is a greenhouse gas. No, this is not the Twilight Zone. Well, it is, but not officially. A large permit fee is payable for animals that emit 100 tons of greenhouse gases a year. How do they check? It seems like this would require a rather large staff working in shifts 24 hours. This comedy club nonsense is affecting the great majority of livestock operations in the United States, but the difference is that those owned by the corporations can afford it and the smaller farms cannot. Note, too, that the methane released through fracking is never mentioned by these same people. The New York Farm Bureau estimated that the new permits would cost farmers in excess of \$110 million a year. Political strategist Mike Baker was correct in all but one sense when he said:

The Obama Administration and the EPA officials fail to understand how important family farms are to our upstate rural communities. I don't support any tax that hurts farms and I am appalled with this permit requirement which could shut down our agricultural sector, causing catastrophic consequences for the American economy. I would advise Americans to buy skis because we are in the precipice of a very slippery slope. The federal government will now begin to dictate what farmers may own and what they must do on their own property.

This is all quite so except that the government and leading EPA officials precisely understand how

important family farms are to rural communities and this is why they are targeting the farms to destroy those communities and get them off the land for Agenda 21. Chicken farmers are also being pulled into this for the same reason with new rules adding to their costs. I am all for protecting the environment, but this is not what all this is about. Farmers have been told to grow biofuel but suddenly the European Union changed its policy and capped production to cause more financial damage to farming families.

### **Grow your own and go to jail**

Destroying small farms and growers has another benefit for Agenda 21 and that is the complete control of the food chain from production to plate. There you have the reason why people are increasingly targeted in the United States and Canada for growing food in their own gardens and community gardens ([Fig 689](#)). City of Toronto Parks Director Richard Ubbens ordered the destruction of a community garden growing free food for the hungry and gave no warning or time for people to remove the rare plant species or harvest the food. Hundreds had been helped by this initiative at a time of great economic hardship, but Ubbens and his colleagues on the paid-by-the-people payroll clearly don't give a shit. Unbelievable. The vandalism was done on the eve of a Harvest Party for what was known as the People's Pea Garden to celebrate the sharing, the sense of community and free food. Ever more people are seeking out food banks and charity to feed themselves and their families and it is only the heartless, empathy-deleted Archontic sociopaths that could sanction actions like these. What's more, supermarkets in the UK alone are throwing away an estimated £10 billion worth of perfectly edible food every year because it doesn't conform to the 'right' shape or type. Tristram Stuart, author of *Waste: Uncovering the Global Food Scandal*, said: 'I spent many years visiting the skips of supermarkets and literally, you open up a skip and what you see is an array of perfectly good vegetables and fruit that have been thrown away.' The other aspect of what happened in Toronto is that those who physically destroyed the garden on behalf of the state on Richard Ubbens' say-so are people also paid a pittance and struggling to pay their bills. But they dare not refuse to do what they are told in fear of losing their jobs when there are few other opportunities. This is the whole idea and the system not only divides the haves and have-nots, but crucially the have-nots and have-very-littles. *This has to stop* because if it doesn't the have-littles will themselves eventually become the have-nothing-at-alls. Where we are now is not where it is meant to stay and we either come together now or it is going to get a whole lot worse and then some. The law of cause-and-effect – or what you give out you get back – will also return to haunt the Richard Ubbens of this world, too, of which there are absolute legions worldwide. A state agency in Utah has opened a website for people to 'register' their vegetable gardens – even if a 'garden' means they are growing a tomato in a pot. The state says it wants to know how much food 'we' are growing. The 'we' was in reference to 'it' – the state considers that the food grown in thousands of individual gardens on private property is a resource of the state. The real reason for the register is to locate the food-growing gardens they need to target. Another of the countless and constantly increasing examples of this is the case of Josée Landry and partner Michel Beauchamp in Drummondville, Montreal, Canada, who began to grow food in their front garden for health and financial reasons. They provided not-for-profit food to the community and attracted worldwide attention on the Internet. The garden was not an eyesore, but very tidy. The local authorities employed the usual 'complaints from neighbours' excuse – neighbours that are never named. Drummondville CEO Claude Proulx said it was a question of 'uniformity of the urban fabric'. No, it is a question of what on earth goes on in Proulx's head. The attack on the private growing of food is Agenda 21 and it is expanding rapidly. The couple were threatened with fines of hundreds of dollars a day for not complying with this lunacy while others have been threatened with jail for growing front yard tomatoes or they come home to find their garden destroyed by the City Hall

vandals. Elizabeth Renter of Natural Society wrote: 'It seems like every month a few more stories hit the social media grapevines where home owners are being punished for growing food.' Farmers and growers are also being faced with food safety laws that are intentionally designed to make their survival impossible. This is what Dr Richard Day said would happen when he spoke to the paediatricians in 1969: 'Growing food would be banned by saying it isn't safe and the state and corporations would control all food production.' Mike Adams of Naturalnews.com wrote:



**Figure 689:** People are hungry and the authorities destroy sources of food.

Drummondville officials are moving forward with a new ordinance that will completely restrict front yard gardens altogether, no matter their size, which puts Beauchamp and his wife and many others out of the food self-sufficiency business. Since many back yards in the area are too small or do not receive the proper amounts of natural sunlight, many areas' residents will essentially be restricted from ever growing their own food unless they move.

Similar jack-booted oppression by local officials is taking place in the U.S. as well, including in Tulsa, Okla., where a woman recently had her entire front yard garden illegally bulldozed by city officials. Similar cases of home-grown food destruction have taken place in Georgia, Michigan, and New Jersey.

This is exactly in line with Agenda 21. Then the unelected dark suits of the EU proposed news laws in May 2013 to make it illegal to grow, reproduce or trade any vegetable seeds not tested, approved and accepted by the new Orwellian 'EU Plant Variety Agency' which would charge a fee for each registration – more paying for your own prison. The 'Plant Reproductive Material Law' would make home gardening with non-regulated seeds a criminal act. Ben Gabel, vegetable breeder and director of The Real Seed Catalogue, said that the law would 'immediately stop the professional development of vegetable varieties for home gardeners, organic growers, and smallscale market farmers'. He went on:

All this new law does is create a whole new raft of EU civil servants being paid to move mountains of papers round all day, while killing off the seed supply to home gardeners and interfering with the right of farmers to grow what they want.

It also very worrying that they have given themselves the power to regulate and licence any plant species of any sort at all in the future – not just agricultural plants, but grasses, mosses, flowers, anything at all – without having to bring it back to the Council for a vote.

This is all connected to the plan to ban the population from growing their own food, destroy seed diversity and allow the Archon food and biotech corporation a monopoly on the global food supply – 'Growing food would be banned by saying it isn't safe and the state and corporations would control all food production.' The global fascist/communist structure would decide what you ate and if you ate;



and what you ate would be full of chemical cocktails beyond anything consumed today to control the masses mentally, emotionally and bodily. The water supply would also be drugged so that, in the words of *Brave New World* author, Aldous Huxley, people ‘loved their servitude’. If you ate would depend if you were a good little mindless slave or not. No acquiescence, no food and no water – *the supply and distribution of food would be monitored so that no-one could give food to a fugitive of the system*, as Dr Day put it ([Fig 690](#)). But the power is still with the people if only we would come together in mutual support and the international publicity and response to the Beauchamp story in Drummondville led to the council relenting and even asking the couple to help draft a new law relating to gardens growing food. The bloodlines are terrified that the people will unite – that’s why dividing and ruling us is the top priority.



**Figure 690:** Whatever you do we’ll make it illegal.

### ‘Human-settlement zones’

So, as billions are moved from the land eventually, what will they find? This is the other wing of the strategy, the high-rise, high-density cities where what is left of the masses after the cull will live in microchipped, 24/7 surveillance in slavery to the *El*-lite living at a distance in the Capitols. Already building regulations are being changed to bring about the very high-density that Agenda 21 describes. There are conferences bloody galore worldwide pressing for all this. A bloke called Shobhakar Dhakal, Executive Director of the Tokyo-based Global Carbon Project, spoke at the Planet Under Pressure Conference in London in 2012 to promote dense urban cities straight from the pages of Agenda 21 justified by the threat of global warming. *Yawn*. ‘Re-engineering cities is urgently needed for global sustainability’, he said, when he surely meant sustainable control. Then like all of these full-of-bollocks academics, he comes out with a line that is utterly without meaning: ‘Our focus should be on enhancing the quality of urbanization – from urban space, infrastructure, form and function, to lifestyle, energy choices and efficiency.’ What the fuck does that mean in terms of what it will be like? Energy *choices*? Whose choices? They are already installing Smart Meters that allow everyone’s heating to be raised and lowered from a central location. Oh *their* choices, okay, I am with you now. This is what ‘choice’ and ‘local consultation’ means in Agenda 21 – what the *El*-lite want, the *El*-lite will have. Planet under Pressure chief scientist Michail Fragkias told MSNBC that the answer to population growth is denser cities: ‘If cities can develop in height rather than in width that would be much more preferable and environmentally not as harmful.’ This is also straight from the pages of Agenda 21. The London conference was attended by Professor Kari Norgaard of Oregon University who compared those challenging the official story on climate change to supporting racism and slavery and said that such people were suffering from a sickness that had to be ‘treated’; so you get a feel for where it was coming from. Yale University professor, Karen Seto, who spoke at the conference, said the following to MSNBC in a stunning confirmation of what the game really is.

Speaking of people packed in the cities, she said: ‘... we certainly don’t want them strolling about the entire countryside. We want them to save land for nature by living closely [together]’ By ‘them’, she clearly didn’t mean herself. The arrogance of these people is boundless. These were the bullet points in the Planet Under Pressure media release:

- Better land-use zoning and building standards that increase efficiency and multiple uses [packing people together in the smallest space possible in high-rise density surrounded by warehouses and factories where the slaves will be forced to work]
- Reversing the trend to ever larger homes [Ah, there you go – except for those in the Capitol, of course]
- Ending subsidies that promote low density and leapfrog development and discourage compact development, or favour cars at the expense of public transit [packing people together in the smallest space possible in high-rise density surrounded by warehouses and factories where the slaves will be forced to work and have no access to a car]
- Improving the quality of inner city schools and addressing other growing urban challenges, such as growing income inequality, segregation and social polarization, crime rates and heightened health threats including stress [waffle and bollocks]
- Through social marketing, foster demand for efficient styles of living [program people to want what we want]



**Figure 691:** Multi-billionaire Bloomberg approves of Agenda 21 micro-‘apartments’ within the lines on the floor here.

They’re not kidding either. The European Union has banned the building of new single family homes from 2020 and the then Mayor of New York, Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist), announced that the city was building a new densely populated, pack-them and stack-them housing development made up of ‘micro-units’ or ultra-tiny apartments in which swinging a cat would not be an option. They were described as ‘bigger than a prison cell, but smaller than a mobile home’. They are 30 feet by 10 and 1/40th the size of Bloomberg’s New York home, one of many including an estate in Bermuda ( [Fig 691](#)). Bloomberg, a big-time insider, said that zone regulations would be waived to allow this to happen and he referred to the little more than cupboards as ‘studio and one-bedroom apartments’ while not laughing once. Boston is doing something similar and others will follow. The ‘New Housing Marketplace Plan’ in New York with an initial 165,000 units eliminates the use of cars and insists that it must be replaced by walking, cycling and mass transit systems. This is a continuation of Bloomberg’s PLaNYC 2030 programme to ‘prepare the city for one million more residents’ (when they are forced off their land) which involves ‘over 25 City agencies to work toward the vision of a greener, greater New York’. The plan is to cause so much economic upheaval and collapse that people will be forced into these miniscule ‘homes’ because they have nowhere else to go except the street. All this is pure Agenda 21 and so were the words of David Bragdon, director of the Office of Long-Term Planning and Sustainability:

New Yorkers can be better served by adapting the city's apartment models to allow more efficient and sustainable homes. Today's announcement is fulfilment of the pledge in PlaNYC, the Mayor's long-term sustainability strategy, to update the City's regulations to better accommodate the population and demographics of the future.

Did he mention that it was sustainable? The plan even has the development built next to a transit train system – exactly what is envisaged in Agenda 21 – and it is being done, so the story goes, to 'reduce greenhouse gas emissions to 13 percent below 2005 levels'. Bloomberg has been accused of systematically closing every path to affordable housing available to homeless families. His policies have thus been described as a failure. Oh, but they're not if you know what the objective is. When all paths to affordable housing are blocked you are left with taking what is offered – cupboards 30 feet by ten. This is the man who said that homeless people were staying longer in the city's homeless shelters because the experience was too 'pleasurable'. The remark was described as 'offensive and shocking'; but then he is. Bloomberg throws into sharp relief the 'us and them' world of the sectors and Capitols that the bloodlines plan to impose. While the mayor was revealing plans for micro-'apartments', his own property portfolio runs to something like 13 homes and estates. Will he give up any of those, or downsize, in the interests of saving the planet? Can pigs water ski? Or is that not sustainable? Bloomberg, the 7th richest man in the United States and 13th in the world with a net worth of £27 billion, knows that human-caused climate change is nonsense and that it's only an excuse to enslave people. During his three terms in office Bloomberg oversaw policies which left 50,000 people, including 21,000 children, in emergency shelters – a rise of more than 60 percent since he took office. The gap between rich and poor in Manhattan is the second biggest in America; the poverty rate is the highest in a decade with one in three New York children below the poverty line; and there are as many homeless as there were during the Great Depression. But once you have them on the floor and desperate you can give them a take-it-or-leave-it with your new cupboard 'apartments'. Bloomberg also announced in August 2012, precisely in line with Agenda 21, that the New York Police and Microsoft were introducing the Domain Awareness System that will allow the police to monitor thousands of surveillance cameras and licence plate readers on police cars, bridges, tunnels and streets and instantly access detailed information about anyone they target. Cheers Microsoft, nice one. Bill Gates must be beaming as they sell the technology to other police forces all over the world. New York City Police Department Commissioner Raymond W Kelly announced plans to install license plate reader cameras 'in every lane of traffic on all of the bridges and tunnels that serve as entrances and exits to Manhattan'. No one will be able to drive into or out of Manhattan without potentially being recorded. New York has become under Bloomberg one of the cities at the forefront of all aspects of Agenda 21 including its increasingly brutal occupation force, or police 'army'. Bloomberg said: 'I have my own army in the NYPD, which is the seventh largest army in the world.' Well actually it isn't, but give them time. Notice that the NYPD is not described as the police force of the people of New York, but as Bloomberg's personal 'my own army'. Billions of federal dollars – taxpayers' dollars and more debt for taxpayers – are being handed to states and local authorities across America to build the infrastructure to enslave those same taxpayers and their children and grandchildren. Research into the best building and urban designs to most enslave the population are going on at government agencies like the Oak Ridge National Laboratory which announced in 2006 that the Fort Bragg military base in North Carolina would become a prototype for future cities with 'security measures' embedded. Fort Bragg is a US psychological warfare centre.

### **California scheming**

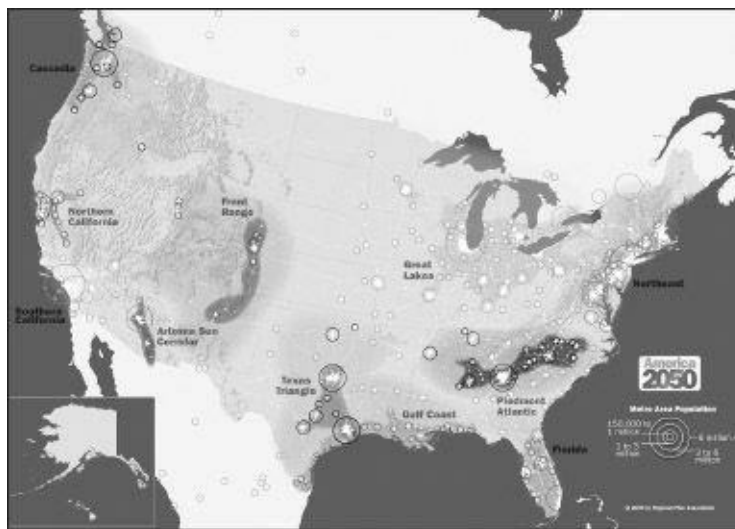
If you are considered a 'sustainable developer' (building the infrastructure for Agenda 21) you are not

subject to the planning laws like everyone else. The federal government which is already in catastrophic debt is throwing money at these schemes via the Departments of Housing and Urban Development and Transportation and the Environmental Protection Agency. *The Wall Street Journal* reported in April 2012 that California was changing building regulations to ensure that smaller houses were built with greater density. The paper said that metropolitan area governments are adopting plans to require most new housing to be built at 20 or more to the acre. This is at least five times the traditional quarter acre per house. 'State and regional planners also seek to radically restructure urban areas, forcing much of the new hyperdensity development into narrowly confined corridors', the report said. This is absolutely the plan in action of Agenda 21. The mandatory density is 30 homes per acre in some California counties, including Los Angeles, and the move is once again promoted to reduce car use and CO2 emissions under the laws based on a lie like the 2006 Global Warming Solutions Act and the 2008 Sustainable Communities and Climate Protection Act. Wendell Cox, a transport consultant, said that this was an effort to make the building of detached houses illegal (except in the Capitols). As I write, San Francisco is proposing to reduce the minimum size of living space to 150 square feet – a school bus is 250 square feet. The Royal Institute of British Architects has called for minimum space regulations to stem the incessant reduction in the size of homes. It points out that the average size of a newly built one-bed home is the size of a London tube carriage – just 46 square metres. The British government's 'bedroom tax' in which people lose a percentage of benefit payments for each unoccupied bedroom is also pressing people into living in a smaller and smaller space. Agenda 21 has been creeping up on the world for decades and now we need to face it. Watch also for the building of new high-speed rail routes and the upgrading of current ones. This is already happening in the United States after decades of neglect and rundown and the British Government announced in 2012 a plan for what it called 'the biggest investment in railways since the Victorian era'. There has also been a massive expansion in high-speed rail links across Europe and I know for a fact that some of those publicly working for railway companies on continuing expansion are actually employees of NATO. The trains that took the Hunger Games combatants from their sectors or districts to the Capitol in the movie are precisely the mode of transport planned in Agenda 21. A key aspect of Agenda 21 is to link the megacities with railways and to have trains as the main form of transport for the slaves (when they are allowed to move). A prime promoter of new railway building is the Rockefeller-sponsored America 2050. The high-density, high-rise units in 'human settlement centres' are also planned to be built along railway tracks, current and new. How predictable it was then that a strategic plan for 'high-speed rail' in America announced by the Obama Administration in 2009 should include connecting the very areas of the country designated as the eleven megaregions ([Fig 692](#)). Compare it with the earlier megaregions map ([Fig 693](#) overleaf). They are mirrors of each other. American railways were dying and largely forgotten in the age of the plane, but suddenly all that changed when Obama entered the White House. Billions are now being poured into railway infrastructure to connect the megaregions and this is another money-no-object operation.

## VISION for HIGH-SPEED RAIL in AMERICA



**Figure 692:** Massive increases in spending on new railways and the expansion of current lines.



**Figure 693:** The high-speed rail programme fits perfectly with the map of the planned megaregions.

### Programming the kids

The timescale appears to be, if you look at names such as America 2050 that it will be today's children and grandchildren that will have to live in the fully-fledged Agenda 21 although all people alive today are going to experience its gathering extremes. Many already are as we have seen. Children are the prime targets, however, and they are being programmed to accept their slavery as the 'norm', as the way things are. Children are being targeted and terrified by climate change propaganda, not least by the trendy celebrity pseudo-lefties sitting on their pots of gold. One example is film director Richard Curtis, who wrote *Notting Hill* and *Four Weddings and a Funeral*. Here is another buy-the-official story merchant who circulated a climate change propaganda film that had children and celebrities exploding with blood splashing in all directions when they didn't accept climate change orthodoxy. It was rightly withdrawn in the face of public disgust, but it was only an extreme example of what is happening drip by drip all the time. Children are being conditioned to believe that the world will end unless we 'do something' and that means the transformation of human existence envisioned by Agenda 21. Children and young people today are the most mercilessly targeted with Agenda 21 programming so that they will accept their lives as robotic slaves and the end of parenthood. The indoctrination is also designed to turn children against their parents for 'destroying the world that we have to live in'. The bloodline-created and controlled United Nations Education, Scientific, and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), first headed by eugenicist Julian Huxley, declared that 2005 to 2015 is 'The Decade of Education for Sustainable Development (ESD)' to teach

(indoctrinate) all 40 chapters of Agenda 21. I shall translate: The Decade of Programming Children to Accept Their Fate of Life-long Slavery and to 'Love Their Servitude'. Here is a taste of the official propaganda:

The Decade of ESD is a far-reaching and complex undertaking ... that potentially touches on every aspect of life. The basic vision ... is a world where everyone ... learns the values, behavior, and lifestyles required for a sustainable future and for positive societal transformation.

This means 'a world where everyone learns how to do what we tell them'. Now, here's a stunner and a fundamental reason why education is being dumbed down ever more obviously:

Generally, more highly educated people who have higher incomes can consume more resources than poorly educated people who tend to have lower incomes. In this case more education increases the threat to sustainability.

The implications of that statement are *colossal*. Maintain the children in a state of ignorance and so produce uneducated adults who will unquestioningly obey the state because they know no better. Mathematics is being especially targeted and they are even saying that the answers to mathematical questions should be arrived at through 'consensus'. Okay, children, who agrees that  $2 + 2 = 4$ ? Seven of you. Right, and  $2 + 2 = 5$ ? Ah, *eleven*. Well, 5 it is then. Now, who agrees that seven hands in the air equals seven and eleven hands in the air comes to eleven? Oh, Peter you say that seven hands should equal 254 ... do we have a consensus on that? Why is mathematics such a target? *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* talks about 'Disengaging their minds; sabotaging their mental activities; providing a low-quality program of public education in mathematics, logic, systems design and economics; and discouraging technical creativity'. This process has been going on for decades but it is nowhere near where they want to take it. The school, college and university systems around the world are programming their laboratory specimens to see themselves and the world in the way that advances human enslavement and this is being done on a daily basis by teachers and academics who are themselves as programmed, if not more so, than those with whom they are sharing their programming. But, then, teach it the way we tell you or you are out of the door. As Richard Day predicted from knowledge of the agenda in 1969, children would spend 'more time in schools, but pupils wouldn't learn anything'. Ask most children anywhere today about climate change and the overwhelming majority will repeat the official story. Ask them what needs to be done and it will be the same. 'Environment and sustainability' are the buzz words infiltrating every aspect of education and government. Part of the reason for increasing university and college tuition fees to unrepayable levels is to drive the poor and middle classes out of what passes for higher education altogether.

Children are the target of Agenda 21 in many other ways, too. One of its goals is that children are to be raised by the state and not parents. This was the vision in *Brave New World*, published in 1932 and written by Fabian and eugenicist, Aldous Huxley, brother of UNESCO Julian. *Brave New World* described a society in which parents had no contact with their children, indeed one in which there were no parents because children were produced in 'World State hatcheries' according to genetic types which is similar to the Indian (Archon-Reptilian) caste system. Dr Richard Day talked about technology being used for reproduction without sex and families diminishing in importance. Look at how parental rights and choice are being constantly eroded and those decisions taken by the state, often through the school system. Day said that schools would be the hub of the community. I have highlighted in my books and on my website for years how children are being taken from loving parents by child protection services (inversion) and social services that increasingly justify the initials

‘SS’. Parents are losing their children to state adoption for refusing to have their children vaccinated and their immune systems poleaxed; for refusing medical treatment for conditions such as cancer when they know that the chemotherapy and radiation will surely kill their children while making them suffer unspeakably; for having a different lifestyle or refusing to obey the dictates of these SS agents. I have detailed so many stories about the SS agencies stealing children, but here’s an example to give you the theme that is becoming more draconian in cases and number by the week. An American mother gave birth in an ambulance on the way to the Hershey Medical Center in Pennsylvania and when she arrived staff gave the baby an injection. The mother asked why this was happening and she was told: It’s just to help’. To help what exactly was never revealed. Incredibly, after the injection had been given, the mother said that the nurse asked her if she was allergic to what the baby had been given, the drug oxytocin. The mother was then told that her baby was first healthy, then ‘very sick’ and an hour later that she was doing well and could go home. More hours passed and the mother was told that the baby would have to be kept in hospital for 48 to 72 hours and when she asked why the mother was told that there was nothing wrong with the baby but ‘the law requires us to keep the baby for 48 hours’ (there is no such law in Pennsylvania). Later in the day a government social worker named Angelica Lopez-Heagy came to the mother and said that she was under investigation. When she asked on what grounds, Lopez-Heagy said that it was against the law to tell her the allegations. The mother said in that case she would not answer questions. Lopez-Heagy replied: ‘Since you’re not going to cooperate, I’ll just go and call the police and we can take custody of the baby.’ This use of fear and intimidation convinced the mother to answer the questions and she realised that the allegations involved refusing to give consent for the baby’s medical treatment. Lopez-Heagy, who sounds such a lovely lady, indicated that the mother had refused to allow a ‘vitamin K shot’ for the baby when the mother said she had never even been asked about it. Vitamin K is given to all new born babies as a matter of course on the basis that a Vitamin K deficiency that can lead to bruising and bleeding. It is my view that there is more in ‘Vitamin K’ than we are being told and that includes at least preservatives that attack a far from developed immune system. Access to every baby at birth and the bloodlines are going to miss an opportunity like that? Next step in this disgusting saga was that the mother was asked for permission to give her baby an injection for Hepatitis B. The mother said that she would only agree if she could see test results to confirm that she needed it. She was told that they had forgotten to test earlier in the day, but they had to do it now without testing. She was also told that she had to sign a ‘safety plan’ for her baby and when she refused to bow to this intimidation, and said that she wanted her husband and attorney to read the plan first, the social worker called the police and, without a court order, they took custody of the baby through the lie that she was suffering from injury or illness. Once the social worker had control of the baby she consented to the injection for Hepatitis B. The idiot police then threw the mother out of the hospital because she had refused to sign a safety plan. When her husband arrived, both were escorted from the hospital grounds. The mother was told that she could return every three hours to nurse the baby and this meant that she and her husband had to spend the night sleeping in a car outside – when she had given birth only hours before. Remember the name of the hospital if you live in the area – the Hershey Medical Center in Pennsylvania. But this is far closer to the norm (and getting closer) than people imagine.

The mother was given her baby back eventually and the Home School Legal Defense Association is taking the case to court, but most parents do not have their children returned by these SS fascists. They are given to foster homes and adopted and often the parents are never allowed to see them again. Can you imagine how painful that must be? I have had experience of many heart-breaking cases like this and come across the cold, heartless and callous social workers, police officers and courts that enforce this Nazism. But this is only the start if we continue to stand aside and let this happen. The Scottish government took the state kidnapping of children to even greater depths in 2013 when it

announced plans to appoint a 'state guardian' for every child from birth. These individuals will be appointed by the heads of the state health boards for the first five years of a child's life when responsibility will be transferred to councils. Their job will be to oversee the parents on behalf of the state, simple as that, and if they don't bring up the child as the state demands then they are going to be in trouble and very possibly childless. Aileen Campbell, the truly idiotic Scottish Children's Minister, said that a specific individual will have the responsibility of overseeing the wellbeing of specific children and this will 'make sure there is someone having an overview of what is happening to that child, to make sure that early indicators of anything that would pose a threat or risk to that child are flagged up'. I propose that a People's guardian be appointed to oversee every politician so that early indicators of anything that would pose a threat or risk to the People and their most basic freedoms – like Aileen Campbell – are flagged up. Stuart Waiton, a sociology and criminology lecturer at Scotland's University of Abertay Dundee, was right when he said:

Essentially, the idea of a specific person looking after the interests of a child coming with the name of 'father' or 'mother' has been lost from Scottish society – or at least lost within the corridors of power. Increasingly, decisions about our children's wellbeing are being taken out of our hands. Not just education, but sex, health, lifestyle, even political life is taught to children by people outside the home.

In Dundee, where I live, I hear of cases where children are instructed to tell their parents that the school doesn't approve of the contents of the parent-provided lunchbox. Elsewhere, we hear of teachers reporting parents to social services for allowing their children to 'risk' cycling to school. And just about everywhere we have children being encouraged to tell their own parents off for smoking or drinking at home.

The recognition of the importance of privacy, of the authority of parents and the protection of this privacy and authority by society is declining fast. In fact, researching the issue of the 'autonomous family', a hugely important building block for British society, it is noticeable that at the level of policy this idea has completely disappeared.

Today it is assumed parenting is simply too hard, children are simply too vulnerable and risks are simply too great to allow for this luxury called 'privacy'. This is why nobody is attacking this new bill in defence of privacy and the autonomous family.

This is all absolutely in line with the long-planned goals of the Archontic social engineers. The constant erosion of parental rights is only the Totalitarian Tiptoe to no rights at all when the state will bring up all children and eventually give 'birth' to them technologically. Financial incentives are given to these organisations to meet government targets for adoption when every case should be taken on its merits not as another inflow of capital.

The man who introduced this policy in Britain was hardly surprisingly the Rothschild tea-maker, Tony Blair. Why would you want to give financial incentives for children to be adopted to meet targets, Mr Blair? Is there something we should know? More than ten thousand children a year are now removed from their parents by the state in Britain and the excuses are becoming increasingly ludicrous and bizarre. But the parents have got little chance once the process starts and they become suffocated by the deeply corrupt and biased secret Family Court system which is stacked against them from the start with the media barred from reporting these cases and exposing the child trafficking racket which is what much of it has become. This, too, is the Totalitarian Tiptoe to Agenda 21. Almost



everything is today as they close on their target.



## Genetic Mutation

*Strong minds discuss ideas, average minds discuss events, weak minds discuss people.*

Socrates

The Food and Drug Administration (FDA) in the United States and its like around the world play the same role as the Environmental Protection Agency (inversion). The FDA seeks to destroy small farmers and growers, especially those using organic and natural methods of production, because the idea is for the Archontic corporations to be the only source of food and its content.

More and more laws are being introduced to make it as difficult as possible to produce your own food and share it with the community. This includes the European Union banning the sale of things like homemade jam, marmalade or chutney in re-used jars. This has been done for centuries, but the bureaucrats that allow the often lethal products of the corporations to circulate unchallenged say that re-used jars are dangerous to health. On that basis it is the bureaucrats that should be banned, then. The US Department of Agriculture even claims to *own* the name 'organic'. Armed goons from the Food and Drug Administration are now regularly raiding – often violently – farmers, growers and producers of raw milk. Anything nutritious is being labelled unsafe – exactly as Dr Richard Day said it would be. Producers of raw milk which is still allowed to be sold in other parts of the world, including Britain, are subject to intimidation and violent suppression in the United States by FDA thugs and those from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) who, like the Environmental Protection Agency, are simply vehicles for the food, drug and land-grabbing corporations to destroy the opposition and impose Agenda 21 ([Fig 694](#)). Producers of organic food and dietary supplements and those with non-drug-based treatments for cancer and other disease are the constant targets of these corporation Mafias masquerading as government agencies. Nutritious food and drink is being so brutally and constantly suppressed because they want us to consume their chemical-antibiotic-growth-hormone-infested-genetically-modified-health-and-wellbeing-catastrophes for their dire effect on people mentally, emotionally and 'physically'. Genetic manipulation of human DNA through genetically-modified food affects the way people receive and transmit information and interact with reality while the chemical cocktails can make people weaker, less sharpminded and emotionally imbalanced, depressed and subservient. We see chemicals and genetic modification as something 'physical' (holographic) in Mind-Body reality, but in their base state they are distorted (that word again) waveform information fields that distort the mental, emotional and holographic fields of Mind-Body. The American

Academy of Environmental Medicine recommended that all doctors prescribe non-genetically modified food and that all patients should be told of known and potential health consequences of GMO. Jeffrey M Smith, executive director of the Institute for Responsible Technology, wrote:



**Figure 694:** ‘Come on brave men, bring your guns – a raw milk producer is on the loose.’

GMOs ... appear to trigger the immune systems of both mice and rats as if they were under attack. In addition, the gastrointestinal system is adversely affected, animals age more quickly, and vital organs are damaged. When fed GM foods, lab animals can also become infertile, have smaller or sterile offspring, increased infant mortality, and even hair growing in their mouths. Have I got your attention?

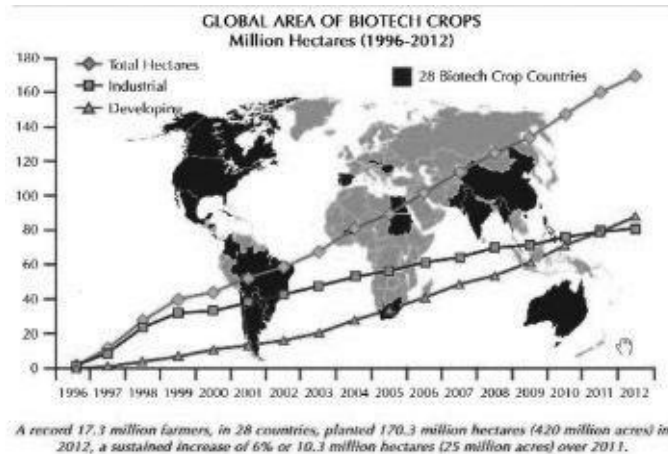
Biotechnology corporations such as Monsanto try to distort or deny the evidence, sometimes pointing to their own studies that supposedly show no reactions. But when scientists such as French toxicologist G.E. Seralini re-analyzed Monsanto’s raw data, it actually showed that the rats fed GM corn suffered from clear signs of toxicity – evidence that industry scientists skillfully overlooked.

The cause and effect between GMO and disease is confirmed by the fact that there are countless examples of people and animals recovering – often dramatically – from their health conditions after removing GMO from their diet. American cardiologist Dr William Davis told *CBS News* that modern wheat is a ‘perfect, chronic poison’ and he said that it contains a new protein called gliadin which causes people to gain weight. He said that when people have stopped eating wheat they have lost sometimes massive amounts of weight and chronic health conditions have disappeared:

If three people lost eight pounds, big deal. But we’re seeing hundreds of thousands of people losing 30, 80, 150 pounds. Diabetics become no longer diabetic; people with arthritis having dramatic relief. People losing leg swelling, acid reflux, irritable bowel syndrome, depression, and on and on every day.

Danish pig farmer Ib Borup Perderson cured his animals of a whole range of illness when he stopped feeding them a GMO diet. Perderson said that after he began using GMO the pigs developed chronic diarrhoea, birth defects, reproductive problems, reduced appetite, bloating, stomach ulcers and had weaker and smaller piglets with reduced litter sizes. There were noticeable improvements in two days after he ditched the GMO and their restoration to health went on from there. The same has happened with people after their doctors advised them to stop eating GMO (increasingly not easy in America). Patients with apparently long-term, even permanent conditions such as immune disorders, allergies, skin problems, arthritis, irritable bowel syndrome, migraines and restless leg syndrome saw

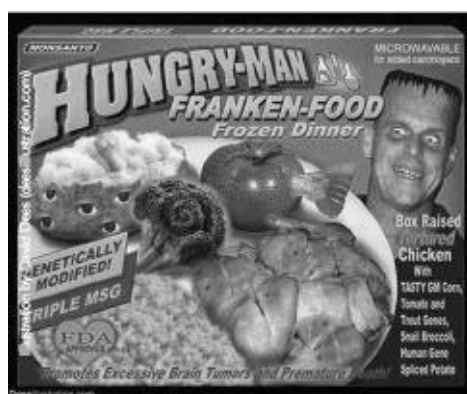
their symptoms disappear as the GMO disappeared from their diet. Put these words into a search engine for many examples: ‘Dramatic Health Recoveries Reported By Patients Who Took Their Doctor’s Advice and Stopped Using GMO Foods’.



**Figure 695:** The dark areas are countries that have fallen to genetically-modified crops and now they are setting their sights on Europe, Africa and the rest of the world.

## Genetically-modifying the world

Monsanto and Big Biotech control of government agencies has allowed the introduction of genetically-modified crops and food without the need to prove their safety (they can’t because they’re cumulatively lethal). Big Biotech has had it a bit tougher in Europe with GMO because of public protests, but they are working to open the door there, too, or rather the floodgates ([Fig 695](#)). European Union bureaucrats are definitely in the Monsanto camp and they will be waiting for their opportunity to drop the current limits on GMO activity. The British Environment Secretary Owen Paterson is campaigning for GMO crops to be grown in the UK using provable lies and misrepresentation and he’s supported by the in-the-hip-pocket asset of the Rothschilds, banks and corporations, Chancellor of the Exchequer George Osborne. The European Food Safety (Control) Authority has already produced ‘guidance’ on assessing the environmental risks of GMO which is paving the way for Monsanto to move in on Europe with its Frankenstein food ([Fig 696](#)). WikiLeaks released American diplomatic cables revealing how the US Government, a Monsanto subsidiary, was seeking ways to retaliate against Europe for refusing to use GMO seeds. This included launching trade wars against countries that would not comply with Monsanto’s demands. Cables from 2007 reveal that Craig Stapleton, the US ambassador to France and a business partner of then US President Boy George Bush, wrote under his cover-name ‘Country team Paris’ to outline plans to pressure Europe to accept Monsanto GMO:



**Figure 696:** Eat your greens now before they mutate.

Country team Paris recommends that we calibrate a target retaliation list that causes some pain across the EU since this [resistance to GMO] is a collective responsibility, but that also focuses

in part on the worst culprits. The list should be measured rather than vicious and must be sustainable over the long term, since we should not expect an early victory. Moving to retaliation will make clear that the current path has real costs to EU interests and could help strengthen European pro-biotech voices.

Other US State Department cables expose US diplomats as working directly for Monsanto and Big Biotech. One said: 'In response to recent urgent requests by [Spanish rural affairs ministry] state secretary Josep Puxeu and Monsanto, post requests renewed US government support of Spain's science-based agricultural biotechnology position through high-level US government intervention.' The cables show how the US and Spain have worked together to block the strengthening of biotech laws within the EU. A cable from the US Embassy in Madrid said: 'If Spain falls, the rest of Europe will follow.' Other cables revealed how American diplomats requested funding to send *lobbyists for the biotech industry* to meet politicians and agricultural officials in 'target countries'. These included countries in Africa, Latin America and Europe. In a cable sent from the US Slovakian consulate in 2005, the State Department is told that the local post 'will continue its efforts to dispel myths about GMOs and advocate on behalf of Monsanto'. But even this scale of bias and corruption is not enough for Monsanto, which has been called the most evil corporation in the world – a view with which I would not dream of disagreeing. A Scottish chap called Hugh Grant is Monsanto's CEO and earns millions a year for his trouble. I guess that buys a lot of pills to help him sleep at night, or at least if I was CEO of Monsanto they would be essential for me. If only these people realised that the energetic and so experiential consequences for actions in this life do not end when you leave this reality they might find a mirror and have a bloody good look. Monsanto sought to make additions to the 2012 Farm Bill and the 2013 Agriculture Appropriations Bill to prevent the government from stopping GMO or enforcing checks on its safety. Mike Adams, who does a great job exposing the food and health conspiracy at Naturalnews.com, said: 'America's agricultural future could literally end up being controlled entirely by the biotech industry, which will have full immunity from the law.' This is the plan for every country and community on Earth under Agenda 21. The rider to the Agriculture Appropriations Bill was included by Congressman John 'Jack' Kingston from Georgia who has been described as one of Monsanto's professional whores. Who am I to argue? Kingston was named 2011-2012 'Legislator of the Year' by the Biotechnology Industry Organization (Monsanto, Dupont, et al) for helping 'to protect funding for programs essential to the survival of biotechnology companies across the United States'. Survival, my arse. Kingston's contribution to the bill was to compel the US Secretary of Agriculture to *immediately* grant temporary approval or deregulation of a GMO crop on request from Big Biotech *even if that crop's safety is in question or under review*. Additions to the 2012 Farm Bill hidden away as deeply as possible were aimed to delete what regulation there is on Monsanto and GMO and, as Mike Adams put it, allow Big Food to dictate what food is grown and how it is grown. The so-called 'Monsanto Protection Act' was duly passed.



**Figure 697:** The population is a laboratory ‘experiment’ – except that they already know the outcome.

## **The GMO nightmare**

Clearly Monsanto, Big Biotech, Big Government and Big Media have no interest in telling the public the truth about GMO and the consequences for every man, woman, child, animal, insect and plant on the planet when they know that the truth is horrific (Fig 967). The 2011 Global Citizens’ report, *The GMO Emperor Has No Clothes*, revealed the following:

- Contrary to the claim of feeding the world, genetic engineering has not increased the yield of a single crop.
- Herbicide tolerant (Roundup Ready) crops were supposed to control weeds while crops with the biological herbicide *Bacillus thuringiensis* (or Bt) were intended to control pests ... but GMO crops have led to the emergence of superweeds and super pests ... herbicide resistant crops such as Roundup Ready cotton can create the risk of herbicide resistant ‘superweeds’ by transferring the herbicide resistance to the weeds.
- Despite claims that genetically modified organisms will lower the levels of chemicals (pesticides and herbicides) used, quite the opposite has occurred, with 1.6 billion pounds of glyphosate (the active ingredient in Roundup) being applied to American soil in 2007 alone. This is of great concern both because of the negative impacts of these chemicals on ecosystems and humans, and because there is the danger that increased chemical use will cause pests and weeds to develop resistance, requiring even more chemicals in order to manage them.
- Monsanto has been claiming that through genetic engineering it can breed crops for drought tolerance and other climate-resilient traits. This is a false promise.
- Among the false claims made by Monsanto and the Biotechnology industry is that GMO foods are safe. However, there are enough independent studies to show that GMO foods can cause severe health damage.

This is what Monsanto is producing, governments are allowing and Bill Gates is funding and promoting. A study by the National Council for Scientific and Technical Research in Buenos Aires, Argentina, found that glyphosate can cause birth defects in unborn children. Molecular biologist Jack Heinemann at the University of Canterbury in Australia has warned after an extensive study that GMO wheat has the potential to destroy the liver. He said:

What we found is that the molecules created in this wheat, intended to silence [shut down] wheat genes, can match human genes, and through ingestion, these molecules can enter human beings and potentially silence our genes. We found over 770 pages of potential matches between these two genes in wheat and the human genome. We found over a dozen matches that are extensive and identical, and sufficient to cause silencing in experimental systems.

The findings are absolutely assured. There’s no doubt that these matches exist ... from this information, we know that it’s plausible there will be an adverse effect and therefore that’s why we’re calling for a particular battery of experiments to be done before humans eat this wheat.

This is not the result of idiotic incompetence, but calculated design. Children who are born with such ‘silenced genes’ tend to die by the age of about five while adults get more and more sick and tired until they are very sick indeed, says biochemist Professor Judy Carman, director at the Flinders University in Adelaide. I have been saying again and again through the years that genetically-modified food is designed to genetically modify us. *Mother Jones* magazine reported in 2012:

This year, an Austrian study connected exposure to Roundup UltraMax to DNA damage. The scientists noted that they saw damage even when Roundup was diluted 450 times more than its typical agricultural concentration.

In March, a study out of the University of Pittsburgh reported that tadpoles exposed to Roundup changed shape due to their stress hormones responding to Roundup as if to a predator – a study of particular note since Monsanto has long claimed that Roundup only affects plants, not animals, as it targets an enzyme present only in plants. And in April, scientists out of a Shanghai medical school reported that glyphosate had neurodegenerative impacts associated with conditions like Parkinson's.

*Genetic Roulette* is an excellent documentary that you can watch on YouTube and it is highly recommended. The film reveals that since the 1990s when genetically-modified food began to impact upon the American diet the number of Americans with at least three chronic diseases has nearly doubled and the nation's position in the world table for infant mortality has 'plunged'. Cancer, heart disease, autism, obesity, Alzheimer's, Parkinson's and food allergies have soared in the same period while the fertility of the land is being devastated, genetic diversity destroyed, and between 60 and 100 percent of air samples taken by the US Geological Survey contain Monsanto's lethal Roundup herbicide which is used in vast quantities in essential conjunction with GMO crops. As one commentator put it: 'When simply breathing makes you susceptible to glyphosate exposure, we know we are dealing with a problem of unprecedented scale.' People in cities far away from the crop fields have Roundup in their urine and it is in the blood of pregnant women and unborn children. Glyphosate was discovered to be 'flowing freely into the groundwater in areas where it is being applied' by a study for the journal *Analytical and Bioanalytical Chemistry* and it has been found in all of the urine tested from non-agricultural workers in Berlin at levels between five and twenty times the limit for drinking water. Studies have found an increase of up to 70 times in the birth defects of children born to workers on farms spraying Roundup or 'glyphosate'. European tests have suggested that animals begin to suffer liver damage with .0001 parts per million (ppm) of glyphosate in water. The US Environmental Protection [inversion] Agency allows .7ppm – 7,000 times higher. GMO corn contains 13ppm – 130,000 times higher than EPA water 'standards'. The Archontic US Environmental Protection (inversion) Agency agreed in 2013 to Monsanto's request that its lethal Roundup (glyphosate) be legally allowed in food at levels a million times higher than those shown to cause cancer. A study by researchers at the University of Sherbrooke Hospital Centre in Quebec, Canada, found GMO toxins in the blood of all the pregnant women and their unborn children who were tested. We are now having pre-puberty little girls as young as eight getting ovarian cancer – almost unheard of before all this madness began. Monsanto's Bt herbicide toxins have been shown to damage red mammalian blood cells among other things. These deliver oxygen to body tissues. The world is insane, those that control it are insane, and all I have to say to prove that obvious truth is 'geneticallymodified organisms'. Never in known human history has such a mass destruction of the genetic pool been embarked upon, but here we are. It is insane that it is being done and it is insane the number of people prepared by choice to stand for it and feed themselves and their children Frankenstein food designed to damage their health and end their lives long before this would naturally happen.

Here are just a few examples of the magnitude of crazy. I am not even talking your average crazy. I mean full-blown clinical insanity where the patient should never be left alone for their own sake and for the protection of everyone else. We are talking Hannibal Lecter on a really bad day. Genetically-modified crops and animals intersplice the DNA genetic code between different animals and crops and

even between animals and crops with some human genes thrown in. This rewires the natural order and generates new diseases and susceptibility to diseases which the immune system cannot deal with. They are genetically combining cabbages with scorpion venom, spiders with goats, fish with tomatoes and *human genes with rice*. We also have cats genetically engineered to glow in the dark and bananas, potatoes, lettuce and carrots manipulated to produce vaccines and release them when eaten ([Fig 698](#)). Have a banana – take your shot. This is another way of imposing enforced mass medication by eventually producing only medicated food. One of the biggest of so many health dangers from all this is inflammation in various forms which can lead to a stream of diseases including kidney and heart disease, disorders of the digestive and immune systems, cancer, diabetes and Alzheimer's. This does not even begin to be a complete list. All this has been allowed by the Big Biotech-controlled US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) which is officially an agency of government protecting the population from Big Biotech. This is what people need to understand – the corporations control all the agencies of government that are officially there to police them. The crazies that Australians allow to control their country have given permission for 'trials' (foot in the door to mass introduction) of genetically-modified wheat with major consequences for human health without any tests to establish its short-term and long-term effects. The Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization (CSIRO) in Australia has kindly and sanely produced a form of wheat – with manipulated proteins that suppresses enzymes – which scientists believe could have deadly consequences for the liver. Already there are clear genetic changes taking place within children with some as young as six starting puberty and, according to German researchers, the onset of puberty is falling by four to five months every decade. GMO along with food and drink additives etc., etc. are combining to change the human genetic structure. At the same time tens of millions of genetically-modified insects are being released without any checks whatsoever into the consequences of such madness. This has once again been allowed because of the biotech industry's control of the political and agency decision-making processes, including the World Health Organization. Dr Helen Wallace, director of GeneWatch UK, said: 'The public will be shocked to learn that GM insects can be released into the environment without any proper oversight. Conflicts-of-interest should be removed from all decision-making processes to ensure the public have a proper say about these plans.' If you have got this far in the book I doubt anything would shock you anymore. The next generation of GMOs is now appearing under the name biopharmaceutical or 'pharm crops'. These are genetically-manipulated to produce pharmaceutical and industrial chemicals including human and animal vaccines, growth hormones, blood clotting agents, human antibodies, contraceptives and drugs that induce abortion. Cross contamination with crops for consumption has already happened and led to a pathetic \$500,000 fine for biotech company, ProdiGene. The effect of growing this stuff on soil and essential insects is unknown, but the signs are not good given that the ProdiGene incident involved crops for human consumption being contaminated by simply being planted where biopharmaceutical crops had been. Genetically-modified corn has been manipulated to produce its own insecticide which punches holes in the stomachs and intestines of predators and when this is consumed the insecticide can breach the walls of the human intestine and release undigested food into the body ([Fig 699](#)). The immune system understandably treats this as a threat and produces an immune response to deal with it. From this point the immune system is programmed to see the food involved as a danger and attacks whenever it is eaten. This is why there has been such a catastrophic increase in food allergies among consumers of GMO. The same immune response has also been linked to autism and premature aging among much else, including cancer. Monsanto GMO crops are designed to work with Monsanto Roundup herbicide which kills weeds by sucking out their nutrients. But it does the same to the crops and the animals that eat the crops and the humans who eat the crops and animals. GMO 'agriculture' also removes the nutrients from the soil. You can see the pattern. This is all planned and connects with the Codex



Alimentarius laws to drastically reduce the allowed doses of dietary supplements to below the nutrient levels needed for survival let alone health. This is the mass population cull in action once again. Get those who are asleep directly through GMO contamination and nutrient-free food and stop the awakening from overcoming that through a high-enough dosage of nutrient supplements. This is also being done by literally policing what children eat and ensuring that they only eat shite. The United States Department of Agriculture and the (Orwellian) ‘Division of Child Development and Early Education’ at the Department of Health and Human Services come into play here, because they have the power to dictate what children have for lunch. A state employee (numbskull) at West Hoke Elementary in Raeford, North Carolina, decided, for example, that the lunch that a preschool child brought from home was not nutritious enough. It consisted of a turkey and cheese sandwich, a banana, potato chips and apple juice. The Goebbels-wannabe made the child instead eat ‘real food’ – *chicken nuggets*. As one commentator put it:



**Figure 698:** Call the cat will you? I can't see a thing.



**Figure 699:** ‘Eat your corn and one day you will be like me.’

Since when are industrially processed chicken nuggets (aka ‘pink goo’) fried in genetically modified, rancid vegetable oils and nuked in a microwave healthier than a turkey and cheese sandwich and a banana brought from home?

School cafeterias don’t even qualify as real kitchens in most cases as cafeteria workers only have access to giant microwaves that quickly heat up the overly processed, factory fat laden, genetically modified, agricultural dumping ground food they serve. The sad truth is that only the cheapest, most nutritionless, most highly processed garbage food makes the cut for the school lunch program.

Children across the world are being daily abused in mind and body through multiple methods and yet most parents are so solidly comatose they can’t even see that never mind do anything about it. Reuters reported how a team of multi-country researchers led by Rob Moodie from the University of Melbourne in Australia revealed in the British medical journal *The Lancet* that ‘through the aggressive

marketing of ultraprocessed food and drink, multinational companies were now major drivers of the world's growing epidemic of chronic diseases such as heart disease, cancer and diabetes'. The researchers said that industry documents proved that companies are seeking 'to shape health legislation and avoid regulation'. Analysis of published research uncovered 'systematic bias' from industry funding: 'Articles sponsored exclusively by food and drinks companies were between four and eight times more likely to have conclusions that favoured the companies than those not sponsored by them.'

### **Genetically-modified sterility**

Monsanto Roundup also causes birth defects, and animals subjected to Roundup have many pregnancies end prematurely and/or become infertile. In the same period since GMO became widely used in the United States there has been an incredible increase in infertility confirmed by the corresponding increase in fertility clinics. Male sperm counts are plummeting and just by coincidence the Archon Cabal have a plan for mass depopulation. A California biotech company called Epicyte patented a gene in 2001 that if ingested in any form would make men and women sterile and infertile. The gene causes the immune system of men to produce antibodies to kill their own sperm and the sterility that follows is irreversible. When sperm enters women who have consumed the Epicyte gene they produce antibodies to the sperm and become infertile. Epicyte scientists took antibodies from infertile women, isolated the genes responsible for attacking sperm, and *genetically-engineered them into corn seeds*. Epicyte president Mitch Hein said: 'We have a hothouse filled with corn plants that make anti-sperm antibodies.' Mr Heinous said it was a possible solution to overpopulation and he went on:



**Figure 700:** It kills animals but your kids will be fine.

Essentially, the antibodies are attracted to surface receptors on the sperm. They latch on and make each sperm so heavy it cannot move forward. It just shakes about as if it was doing the lambada.

Population cullers like the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation must be drooling. Now the good news: Monsanto and Dupont subsequently formed a joint venture which bought the Epicyte company to 'commercialise' the Epicyte gene. Rima E Laibow, Medical Director of the Natural Solutions Foundation, said:

Do you want to know if the food that you're eating contains the Epicyte gene? Sure you do. How about the food that your children are eating, or your grandchildren? Sure you do. But the FDA, the Fraud and Death Administration, has made sure that under current laws it is illegal for you to have that information.

GMO tested on hamsters, rats and gerbils for three generations has produced stunted babies with under sized internal organs who, if not sterile, have babies with a 500 percent higher risk of early death ([Fig 700](#)).

### **What's happening to the bees?**

Terrence Ingram, a beekeeper in Illinois, can testify to what happens when you get in Monsanto's way and their government agencies show up. Ingram compiled 15 years of research to show that Monsanto's Roundup herbicide poison is killing bees. The number of bee colonies have been falling dramatically in recent years and officials say they have no idea why this is so. The implications are enormous because of the role of bees in pollination. Bees pollinate around a third of the crops grown worldwide. It has been officially estimated that if the bees were gone the United States could lose crops worth \$15 billion, but then that is what the bloodlines want: to make food scarce and control easier ([Fig 701](#)). They are purposely deleting food sources through chemical and weather-manipulation among other means like destroying soil fertility and seed diversity. Beekeepers lost 31 percent of their colonies in the months across late 2012 and early 2013 according to research led by Dennis vanEngelstorp, an entomologist at the University of Maryland. He said: 'We're getting closer and closer to the point where we don't have enough bees in this country to meet pollination demands.' This is precisely the idea. Terrence Ingram arrived home one day to find that his beehives had been removed and apparently destroyed by the US Department of Agriculture which claimed that they were infected with a disease known as foulbrood. Ingram says that this is nonsense and the department announced three weeks later that their 'evidence' had disappeared. The theft by the state included the queen bee and hive that Ingram had been using for his research on the effects of Roundup. He says that he had enough evidence to show that Roundup is causing the mass bee deaths and Colony Collapse Disorder which has destroyed an estimated onethird of honey bees since 2006. Ingram says:



**Figure 701:** Bees have a crucial role in pollinating crops.

[Colony Collapse Disorder] is a calamity that is affecting honeybee colonies across the nation. In fact, I had one queen, which had survived three summers of spraying and three winters. I was planning to raise daughters from that queen to see if she may have had some genetic resistance to Roundup. But she and her hive were taken during the theft. I don't even know where the bees and my equipment are. They ruined 15 years of my research.

Ingram said that other beekeepers were fearful that the same would happen to them in the wake of what is a war on producers of anything that is either threatening to expose or compete with Archon corporations. Meanwhile, Monsanto has acquired Beeologics, one of the leading companies researching into the cause of Colony Collapse Disorder, but I'm sure it was only done in the spirit of public duty to find out what is causing the mayhem in the bee population. Big Biotech insecticides have also been connected to widespread deaths of birds, but with the corporations involved controlling government agencies little or nothing is done. William Engdahl wrote on the [Globalresearch.ca](#) website:

If governments in the EU, USA and other countries fail to impose a total ban on certain chemical insecticides, not only could bees become a thing of the past. The human species could face staggering new challenges merely to survive. The immediate threat comes from the widespread proliferation of commercial insecticides containing the highly-toxic chemical with the improbable name, neonicotinoids. Neonicotinoids are a group of insecticides chemically similar to nicotine. They act on the central nervous system of insects. But also on bees and small song birds. Recent evidence suggests they could also affect human brain development in newborn [a common theme, of course].

Some five to six years back, reports began to circulate from around the world, especially out of the United States, and then increasingly from around the EU, especially in the UK, that entire bee colonies were disappearing. Since 2004 over a million beehives have died across the United States and beekeepers in 25 states report what is called Colony Collapse Disorder. In winter of 2009 an estimated one fifth of bee hives in the UK were lost, double the natural rate. Government authorities claimed it was a mystery.



**Figure 702:** ‘Kill them all, kill everything, kill this plane, kill me ...’

Neonicotinoids could have been subject to a moratorium in the European Union in 2013 after a report by the European Food Safety Authority found they posed a high and acute risk to bees. But countries like Britain tried to block the ban and government scientist Ian Boyd said: ‘Decisions on the use of neonicotinoids must be based on sound scientific evidence.’ He was talking about evidence to impose the ban, not ‘sound scientific evidence’ before something is actually unleashed on the world. The EU agreed to impose restrictions on neonicotinoids (though not necessarily permanently) from December, 2013. Bees are disappearing at a ridiculous and highly-dangerous rate and these chemical poisons damage the brains of bees; but there is no evidence to justify taking the cautious approach. It is another form of insanity. Sydney Cameron, an entomologist at the University of Illinois, led a threeyear study of eight species in the United States which found they had declined by up to 96 percent and the locations where they were found reduced by between 23 and 87 percent. Bees are in serious decline elsewhere in the world with 25 bee species now extinct in the United Kingdom and the rest reduced by up to 70 percent since the 1970s. Bees are another casualty of the lunatic pesticide aircraft-spraying in the United States using the excuse of eradicating mosquitoes which are said to carry the West Nile virus. They either introduce a virus, take advantage of one that has occurred naturally, or simply lie, and so justify the spraying of land and civilian areas with deadly poisons which kill bees, bats, fish, many other animals and insects, and potentially humans ([Fig 702](#)). Chemicals in the sprays are known brain poisons that have also been linked to liver and kidney damage and cancer. Pathetic government officials parrot the usual mantra that the spraying is no threat to human health while producing no evidence whatsoever to support this claim when all the evidence is the other way. The children of these professional liars are often subject to the same dangers as the rest of the population, but their parents in government are too stupid to care. These are

also the same officials who say that the mass die-off of bees is ‘a mystery’. On top of all this there is no evidence that spraying is effective in stopping the West Nile virus. New York, controlled for so long by Mayor Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist), sprays the population with pesticides and uses West Nile virus as one of the excuses. A spokesman for the city’s health department said that they spray ‘very low level pesticides’ and ‘when properly used this product poses no significant risks to human health’. Definition of ‘significant risks’ in these cases: ‘We haven’t got a clue what the risks could be’. Definition of ‘properly used’: ‘Don’t open the tin’.

### **Drink your milk – it’s good for you**

Monsanto contaminates cow genes with the deadly e-coli bacteria because this produces a hormone to increase milk yields by speeding up the metabolism. This so-called ‘crack for cows’, or bovine growth hormone, is injected into the cow to generate a list of health consequences both for the cows and anyone drinking their milk. These include the udder infection mastitis and the production of more pus – yes, *pus* – which is mixed with the milk along with still more antibiotics used to treat the increased infections. Bovine growth hormone also increases the content in milk of a hormone called IGF-1 (Insulinlike growth factor 1). Those with high concentrations of IGF-1 are more likely to develop cancer – four times the average rate in the case of prostate cancer while pre-menopausal women are seven times more likely to develop breast cancer. Rates of breast cancer in the United States have leaped since the introduction of GMO. Almost all infant food formulas in the US use milk from cows treated with bovine growth hormone and derivatives of GMO corn, plus genetically-modified soy. The US government provides free formula to some two million babies, but only the genetically-modified variety. It is eugenics under any other name. Alleged ‘scientists’ in New Zealand cloned a cow to produce milk especially for babies and in doing so managed to have it born without a tail. Okay, you have messed with a cow’s genetics and it’s born with no tail, which is clearly in the original genetic blueprint of the cow. But, hey, what do you think you are, intelligent? No, no. ‘Researchers’ at AgResearch and the University Waikato in New Zealand said that the missing tail was ‘unlikely’ to have been caused by their genetic modification. Ladies and gentlemen, this is the mentality that has been unleashed on your world and that of your kids and it is deciding what you eat and drink. Major meat producing companies are now using Zilmax, a drug produced by Merck, to make cattle produce more muscle in the last weeks of their lives. Zilmax is actually a new name for the human drug Zilpaterol which proved useless for treating asthma and was banned for humans by the World Anti-Doping Agency. Merck just changed the name and sold it to meat producers so now people can get the banned asthma drug in their dinner. How nice. Corn is such a major target of Big Biotech because it is in almost everything, including the appalling high-fructose corn syrup, the sugar replacement now used in everything from bread to soup ([Fig 703](#)). It has been linked with obesity, cardiovascular disease, diabetes, and liver disease. GMO now accounts for 70 percent of corn (maize) grown in the United States and 94 percent of soybeans, and GMO can also be found in between 70 and 75 percent of processed foods in the US. This, and more, is what they want to impose on the entire world. They want *everything* genetically-modified. They have already tried to replace grass on golf courses and school playing fields with GMO varieties and they want it in city parks. Genetically-modified trees are being introduced with the excuse of serving the paper industry and they have been described as ‘the greatest threat to native forests since the chain saw’. The entire biology of the planet is being rewritten. Mayor Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist), a major Archontic front man, oversaw the use of Monsanto’s GMO-essential Roundup herbicide in New York *streets and parks*. *Mother Jones* magazine revealed in 2012 that Roundup was being sprayed in the city some 500 times a year and how many other towns and cities worldwide are doing the same. No wonder it can be found in the urine of city-dwellers. Roundup is being used on private gardens, roadsides, railways, streets, lawns and in

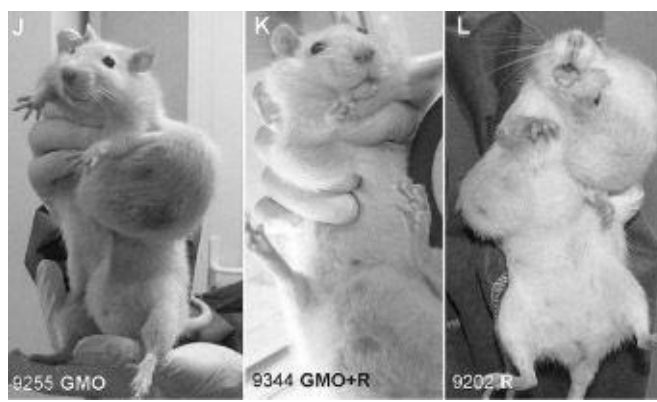
schools. Monsanto said the latter was being done ‘to protect schools’ when it is poisoning children who attend the schools. Another Monsanto herbicide, trademark name ‘Lasso’ and containing the toxin alachlor, is still being used in the United States despite being banned in the European Union after a French farmer won a court case against Monsanto for suffering permanent brain damage, loss of memory, headaches and impaired speech following the accidental inhalation of the product. Not only does the US Environmental Protection Agency still sanction its use but it only classifies alachlor as toxicity class III or ‘slightly toxic’. This is yet another example of there being one law for Big Biotech, which controls the EPA, and another for everyone else. The same applies to Big Food. An example is the intense lobbying by Kraft Foods and Kemin Food Technologies that reversed a decision by the US Department of Agriculture (USDA) to ban three toxic meat preservatives, sodium benzoate, sodium propionate and benzoic acid which can be used to disguise low quality meat and poultry. The decision to lift the ban came after Kraft presented the results of new trials funded by ... *Kraft*.



**Figure 703:** GMO poses no threat to health – if you don’t eat it or go anywhere near it, or, preferably, live on another planet.

### **The French detection**

There is now gathering scientific exposure of the lethal nature of GMO from those who refuse to stay quiet any longer. A peer-reviewed study by a research team at the University of Caen in France has revealed how it causes cancer, organ damage and premature death. It was the first study – note the *first* – to investigate the long-term effects of GMO and Monsanto’s Roundup and the researchers found that rats exposed to even the smallest amounts of Roundup-resistant GMO maize developed cancer and severe liver and kidney damage in a matter of months. There was a 200 to 300 percent increase in big tumours and some were colossal ([Fig 704](#)). Half the male rats and 70 percent of females died prematurely while this was the case for only 30 and 20 percent among those in a control group that were not fed GMO poisons. Even rats given water over two years containing Roundup at levels *permitted in human drinking water* died significantly earlier than rats fed on a standard diet. The Caen researchers established that the lowest doses of Roundup in drinking water, comfortably within the official limits for human consumption, caused severe health consequences. As I have been saying for 30 years and more – *ignore the official ‘safe limits’* because they are simply defined at a level that allows the corporations to do whatever they want. They are nothing to do with safety. This is true of pesticides, fluoride, radiation, the lot of them. Dr Michael Antoniou, a molecular biologist at King’s College, London, and a member of an independent scientific council which supported the French study, said:



**Figure 704:** Horrible cancers in mice fed a GMO diet.

This research shows an extraordinary number of tumours developing earlier and more aggressively – particularly in female animals. I am shocked by the extreme negative health impacts.

Russia immediately announced that it was banning the import of products containing GMO corn, and Jose Bove, the French vice-chairman of the European Parliament’s commission for agriculture, demanded an immediate ban on all growing and importation of GMO crops in the EU. He said:

This study finally shows we are right and that it is urgent to quickly review all GMO evaluation processes. National and European food security agencies must carry out new studies financed by public funding to guarantee healthy food for European consumers.

Genetically-modified crops are widely grown in North America, Brazil and China but there is still great resistance in Europe. Have no doubt, however, that GMO will be illegally infiltrating the European diet, too, on a scale that would likely shock people. Given the colossal evidence already for the effect of GMO on human health it is challenging the imagination to breaking point to conceive that Peter Brabeck-Letmathe, head of the Archonic ‘food’ giant Nestlé, actually said: ‘After 15 years of eating GM food products in the USA not one single case of illness has occurred from eating them to date.’ *Extraordinary*. Brabeck-Letmathe was supporting the lifting of restrictions on GMO in Europe and you can see why when he is a big-time insider who is also on the Board of Directors of Credit Suisse Group, L’Oréal, and ExxonMobil, and both a member of the European Round Table of Industrialists and the Foundation Board of the World Economic Forum. A Monsanto spokesman said of the French GMO cancer study: ‘We will review it thoroughly, as we do all studies that relate to our products and technologies.’ What a load of tosh. They did not ‘review it’, but launched a campaign to trash it. The Archontic media began running stories like ‘experts cast doubt on the findings’ No, *Monsanto and GMO front people* try to cast doubt on the obvious truth. The two previous ‘studies’ which cleared Roundup of damaging health were both funded by ... *Monsanto*. When you heard that scientists have said this or that always look at where they work and who funds them. Mainstream ‘science’ is full of corrupt people who will say anything for money and the same with politics. The soulless, heartless, bought-and-paid-for US Congress, despite this mountain of evidence, approved the ‘Monsanto Protection Act’ which prevents the courts from ordering the immediate suspension of planting and sale of GMO crops no matter what the consumer health concerns. Who cares about the health of the population when Monsanto comes to call? Senator Roy Blunt from Missouri outrageously worked with Monsanto to draft the language in the bill and although it provisionally lasts for only six months the precedent is set. There is some better news elsewhere, however, in that Peru has introduced a ten year ban on GMO and Hungary, where genetically-modified seeds are banned, ordered that a thousand acres of unlawful GMO maize be destroyed.



**Figure 705:** Superweeds.

## **Superweeds 10 Roundup 0**

Monsanto-produced superweeds are devastating farming in the United States and around the world exactly as planned ([Fig 705](#)). This forces people off the land and takes the world closer to the global famine that the bloodlines are working towards. Superweeds are those that have mutated thanks to the widespread use of herbicides and pesticides to resist their impact. Ken Smith, a weed scientist at the University of Arkansas, said: 'I've never seen anything that had this major an impact on our agriculture in a short period of time.' Monsanto GMO crops have a gene that allows them to survive copious amounts of Monsanto Roundup, the world biggest-selling herbicide, and these crops are known as 'Roundup Ready'. They account for 94 percent of soybeans and more than 70 percent of corn and cotton grown in the United States and now here's the punch line: superweeds have developed a resistance to Roundup. Some five million hectares of the United States and closing on 130 million hectares worldwide are now covered in superweeds. The response from the biotech crazies is to spray more powerful herbicides and spray more often. Enjoy your dinner. This has been a trap from the start. Get them dependent on GMO crops which are themselves dependent on Monsanto herbicides in the knowledge that what is now happening was certain to happen. Farmers go out of business; massive food shortages and hunger ensue; you clear the land; and you control and cull the population. These domino entrapments are in place right across human society. Dow Chemicals have now developed GMO corn that is resistant to an ingredient found in Agent Orange which Dow and Monsanto supplied for the US military to kill foliage and biblical numbers of people during the Vietnam War. Agent Orange contaminated some ten million Vietnamese and 400,000 died with 500,000 suffering birth defects. All this continues more than 50 years after this lethal poison was unleashed on Vietnam. As one article put it:

The Vietnamese exposed to the chemical suffer from cancer, liver damage, pulmonary and heart diseases, defects to reproductive capacity and skin and nervous disorders. Their children and grandchildren have severe physical deformities, mental and physical disabilities, diseases and shortened life spans. The forests and jungles in large parts of southern Vietnam were devastated and denuded. Centuries-old habitat was destroyed and will not regenerate with the same diversity for hundreds of years.

Animals that inhabited the forests and jungles are threatened with extinction, disrupting the communities that depended on them. The rivers and underground water in some areas have also been contaminated. Erosion and desertification will change the environment, causing dislocation of crop and animal life.

Now this beyond evil Archontic biotech cartel propose to spray crops with Agent Orange chemicals which would be consumed by people in the food – and what would it do to wildlife? Figure 706 sums it up, really. One of the key people to rebuild Monsanto's image after the Agent Orange debacle and



another involving the subsequently-banned PCB (polychlorinated biphenyl) was Mitt Romney, the 2012 presidential candidate and another jump-when-you-are-told-to Archon asset.



**Figure 706:** There is no contradiction in this for those who are clinically insane.

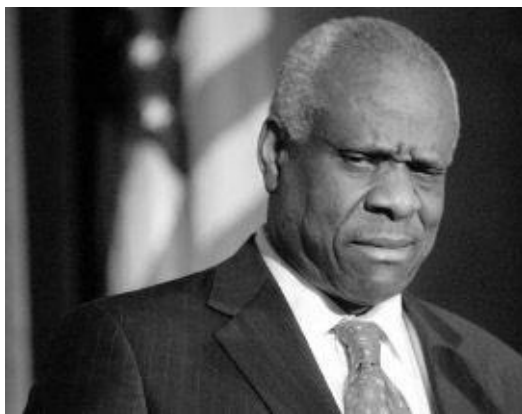
### **It's all been long planned ...**

Genetically-modified food began in earnest in the decades that followed DNA discoveries between the 1950s and 1970s which allowed scientists to gene-splice between species and re-wire the genetic code. The key moment came in 1980 when the US Supreme Court (a cabal-controlled dial-a-verdict operation) ruled in *Diamond v. Chakrabarty* that genetically-altered life forms can be patented. It was a game-changing decision that gave corporations the right to patent life itself so long as they had tinkered with it to some extent. Patenting life forms was unthinkable before the 20th century and indeed Article One of the US Constitution specifically excluded, for moral reasons, the patenting of 'life'. In the 1930s plant breeders were allowed to patent seed varieties, but not to have rights to subsequent seeds that were produced from them by the growers. Then in 1980, the bloodlines challenged these restrictions via General Electric and one of its employees, an Indian-born 'scientist', Dr Ananda Chakrabarty ([Fig 707](#)). He developed a geneticallyengineered microbe to 'eat' oil slicks, which in the end proved unusable, but that wasn't the point. It provided a test case to break the blockade on the ownership of life forms. The 'slick-eater' was refused a patent by the US Patent Office, but Chakrabarty made history when the US Supreme Court awarded him, by just one vote, the first patent for a life form. With that judgement the floodgates swung open. Patents followed for animals, human genes and body parts during the Reagan-Bush years with the corporations insisting that if they own a gene in the animal or plant, they own the animal and plant. Dan Quayle, the vicepresident to Father George Bush, announced a new do-what-you-like policy on GMO in 1992 demanded by market-leader Monsanto which opened the door to the Devil. Quayle justified the proposals on the grounds that the GMO industry would increase its worth from \$4 billion a year to \$50 billion by 2000 'if we resist the spread of unnecessary regulation'. Money was the stated reason for what was to destroy the health of a nation, but a mass people-cull was the real motivation. An idiot and gofer like Quayle may or may not have been too far down the food chain to realise that, but that is what all this is really about. The revolving door between corporations like the biotech giant Monsanto and the agencies that are supposed to police them is legendary (see *Human Race Get Off Your Knees* in which I provide a long list of examples). Hillary Clinton was a counsel for Monsanto when she worked for the at least then outrageously corrupt Rose Law firm in Arkansas, and former Monsanto attorney-turned Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas hears cases before the Supreme Court that relate directly to his former employer Monsanto ([Fig 708](#)). The most blatant example of what I would call a criminal conflict of interest is Michael R Taylor who worked for a law firm representing Monsanto and was responsible for introducing the corporation's 'food and drug law' practices. Taylor was also Monsanto's vice president for public policy. Intertwined with his Monsanto roles he has been a major

player in the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and the Department of Agriculture which are officially regulating Monsanto and the rest of the biotech industry. Taylor has been attorney and executive assistant to the commissioner at the FDA; administrator of the Food Safety and Inspection Service for the Department of Agriculture; senior advisor to the FDA Commissioner and then deputy commissioner for Foods at the FDA ([Fig 709](#)). One side of the revolving door he is the poacher and the other side he is the gamekeeper; or rather isn't. Taylor's wife, Christine Lewis Taylor, was a long-time employee of the Food and Drug Administration and promotes the idea that nutrients should be defined as toxins to justify limits on their dosages – Agenda 21. Ms Taylor also led the delegation to the United Nations-sponsored Codex Alimentarius Committee on Nutrition Labelling and was assigned by the FDA to the World Health Organization to work on 'determining dietary supplement safety'. What this arrogant pair have done to human health on a gargantuan scale does not bear thinking about. He manipulates the introduction of Monsanto death food and she works to ensure that dietary supplements are not powerful enough to compensate for the lack of natural nutrients. Monsanto's Michael Taylor was in charge of FDA labelling policy when the decision was made to treat Monsanto GMO crops as essentially the same as non-GMO – thus not requiring independent checks on the safety of GMO or labelling to inform people what they were buying. The FDA said: 'We know of no information showing that the foods created from these new methods differ in any meaningful or uniform way.' It was a big lie, a statement of sheer lunacy and mendacity, and people like FDA/Monsanto double agent Michael Taylor knew that. A lawsuit later brought to light 44,000 internal FDA documents which revealed that GMO can produce allergies, toxins, new diseases, antibiotic-resistant diseases, nutritional problems and cancer-causing agents. They also confirmed that scientists and experts at *the FDA* had said that GM food *was* different from that produced normally and therefore had different risks. The effect on human health in GMO-soaked America has since proved potentially genocidal. One of the key people responsible for taking that line was, yes, Michael Taylor, who was a partner of the King and Spalding law firm acting for Monsanto when he drafted a proposal for both the company and the International Food Bio-Technology Council (IFBC) on how GMO should be regulated. Michael Hansen, a Senior Staff Scientist at the Consumers Union, said:



**Figure 707:** Dr Ananda Chakrabarty was used, and allowed himself to be used, to set the precedent for the ownership of life.



**Figure 708:** Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas, a former Monsanto attorney.



**Figure 709:** Michael Taylor, the very personification of conflict of interest.

If you look at the proposal that was drafted for IFBC that was Michael Taylor's with the one that was published [by the FDA], it was very, very similar – so if he didn't write it, it looks like somebody took what he wrote and changed it slightly for the policy.

James Maryanski, Biotechnology Coordinator at the FDA from 1985 to 2006, says that Michael Taylor was the force behind the FDA policy which included how genetic engineering and bovine growth hormones would be dealt with. All this must have cost the lives of multiple millions of people and animals since then and caused suffering to untold numbers who have had their health devastated by GMO. Taylor at the FDA ensured that Monsanto's genetically-engineered bovine growth hormone (rbGH/rbST) could be injected into cows to increase milk production without any labelling for people to make a choice. He even wrote a paper saying that if producers of milk without the growth hormone labelled their milk as such they should be mandated to include a disclaimer from the FDA saying that there was no difference between milk with bovine growth hormone and milk without it. Taylor has been described as possibly being responsible for 'more food-related illnesses and deaths than anyone in history'. This man should be in jail but instead he was appointed by Obama to be his 'food safety czar' in charge of all United States food safety policy at the FDA and senior 'advisor' to the commissioner of the FDA. Taylor's policy is *Monsanto's* policy and there can be no greater confirmation that corporations control governments than Taylor's career with Monsanto and government agencies which are officially there to protect the public from Monsanto. This is why Big Biotech is getting virtually all that it wants from the FDA while organic farmers and growers and small farms in general are being destroyed by a mass of new and draconian laws on the grounds of

‘food safety’ imposed by FDA SWAT teams made up of goons with guns in their hands and air in their heads. Food fascism isn’t coming – it’s here. Monsanto is responsible, thanks to Taylor and the FDA, for ensuring its *own* GMO poisons are safe and not the government ‘public protection’ agencies. Michael Taylor is behind the Food Safety Modernization Act which is claimed to be making American food the safest in the world (no, it doesn’t ban GMO), but the whole deal is aimed at (a) making life even tougher for small farmers and growers with 1200 pages of new regulations and (b) to kill all the nutrients and good bacteria in food in the name of killing bad bacteria. The bill is going to push a lot of independents and organic farmers over the edge and out of business which is exactly what Monsanto operative Taylor is seeking to do.

### **No, it can’t be ... Bill’s back – *again***

Not content with imposing GMO on Americans, Michael Taylor wants everyone to enjoy the benefits of death by food. He was a senior fellow at the think-tank Resources for the Future where he published two reports on aid for African agriculture (so beloved of the outrageous Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation). Both of Taylor’s reports were bankrolled by the Rockefeller Foundation. Two of the major funders of Resources for the Future reported in fiscal year 2010 were the Environmental Protection Agency (see FDA, same deal) and the *Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation*. Researcher Isabella Kenfield said in an article at Counterpunch.org:

The ‘penultimate draft’ of Taylor’s 2002 paper was reviewed by Dr. Robert Horsch, a Monsanto executive for more than 25 years, who left in 2006 to work at the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. It states, ‘The ultimate concern of this report is how innovative seed technology derived from patented tools of biotechnology can be developed and disseminated for the benefit of small-scale and subsistence African farmers.’

Decoded: How we can help Monsanto do to Africa what it has already done to America. The big sell is that without GMO the world and especially in the poorest countries will not be able to feed themselves when the *opposite* is the case. GMO requires incredible amounts of herbicides and pesticides which destroy the fertility of the land and cumulatively poison the public. Insects and fungus mutate to overcome the poisons and so more powerful toxins are being introduced. One of the project funders working with Monsanto is ... *the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation*. Microsoft generates the billions and some of this is used to fund facet after facet of the global agenda that I have been exposing for nearly a quarter of a century. The Gates Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation launched an organisation called AGRA to ‘build a sustainable future for Africa’. Here we go. They want to increase yields (better introduce GMO then?) and make a better life for African farmers. Among their compassionate, loving, caring, empathetic partners in this death sentence are Monsanto, Novartis, Sanofi-Aventis, GlaxoSmithKline, Procter and Gamble, Merck, Mosaic, Pfizer, Sumitomo Chemical and Yara. Yep, these biotech and pharmaceutical corporations are the champions of the poor, needy and downtrodden and, of course, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation is spending billions on vaccination programmes in Africa and other parts of the world with the products of these same people. Who is this Bill Gates and his missus? Why do they support verbally and with great sums of money all these pillars of the global conspiracy and Agenda 21? The Community Alliance for Global Justice pointed out that ‘Monsanto has a history of blatant disregard for the interests and well-being of small farmers around the world... [This] casts serious doubt on the [Gates] foundation’s heavy funding of agricultural development in Africa ... ‘Gates owns 500,000 shares in Monsanto worth tens of millions of dollars and has filmed commercials promoting Monsanto’s GMOs as the ‘solution’ to world hunger ([Fig 710](#)). These claims continue despite a farmer committing suicide in India about

every half an hour because of failing GMO crops and the impossible cost of buying Monsanto products essential to GMO. But never mind – think of all the land that will be cleared of people ([Fig 711](#)). Monsanto GMOs are made to work only with Monsanto herbicide Roundup (glyphosate) and are said to be ‘Roundup ready’. This gives Monsanto control of both the crops and the poisons required to be used with the crops and how are small farmers supposed to cope with those costs? The International Assessment of Agricultural Knowledge, Science and Technology for Development which involves some 900 scientists researching world hunger, concluded in the 2009 report ‘Failure to Yield’ that GMO crops don’t produce increased yields in the longer term and yet cost far more to grow and pose fundamental dangers to the environment and health. No matter, Bill Gates and Big Biotech, supported by the governments and the mainstream media, say that they do because it suits their agenda. The Gates’ Foundation also has a milk deal going with Monsanto while the government-corporation alliance makes war on raw milk producers. Gate’s real game with regard to Africa was revealed in July 2012 when it was announced that his Foundation was donating £6.4 million (more than \$10 million at the time) to a British company to develop *GMO crops* for sub-Saharan Africa. This is what all the ‘we want to help African farmers’ propaganda is all about. Professor Giles Oldroyd from the Gates-funded John Innes Centre said the project was vital for poorer producers and could have a ‘huge impact’ on global agriculture: ‘We believe ... we can ... deliver much higher yields to farmers in Africa and allow them to grow enough food for themselves.’ Yeah, yeah, yeah. Heard it all before, mate. Is it ‘vital for poorer farmers’? Nonsense – the *opposite*.



**Figure 710:** Gates and me should stop meeting like this. People will talk.



**Figure 711:** GMO has brought catastrophe for Indian farmers.

## Reality check

I’ll just drop in here a reminder of the Monsanto mentality that we are dealing with, you know the one that talks about GMOs being safe and only wanting to expand them into Africa and across the world

because it cares about feeding the hungry. Monsanto bought the company in the 1930s that invented the now-banned polychlorinated biphenyls, a group of 209 different chemicals known as PCBs that killed or devastated the health of everything with which they came into significant contact. They were used for cooling, insulating, and lubricating electrical equipment and many other uses. Monsanto, being Monsanto, began pouring this deadly substance into creeks and open-pit landfills, including a creek in a poor area of Anniston, Alabama where children swam and locals caught fish. An investigation by the *Anniston Star* also revealed that Monsanto dumped 40 to 50 tons of mercury into storm sewers. Monsanto managers discovered in 1966 that fish in a creek were dying in seconds, spurting blood and shedding their skin 'as if dunked into boiling water'. They decided that it was in the best interests of Monsanto to say nothing to the public and those who swam in the creek and ate the fish caught there. Three years later they found fish in another creek with 7,500 times the legal PCB levels (which would have been far too high anyway when the safe limit was zero). Once again Monsanto decided 'there is little object in going to expensive extremes in limiting discharges'. So families went about their lives without knowing that the water, soil and air in their neighbourhoods were contaminated with lethal poison. Sylvester Harris, 63, a local undertaker, said he always thought that he was burying too many young children – 'I knew something was wrong around here.' Monsanto told *Sierra Magazine* in the 1990s that they had 'never concealed any hazard of PCBs' when that is exactly what they were doing. Remember this when they say that GMOs are safe and essential to feeding the world. They lie by reflex action because they are an expression of the inversion and deceit that is Archontic evil. The word evil is most appropriate because it is the inversion of the word live. Monsanto was later exposed in 1969 for instructing 'a committee the company formed to address controversies about PCBs' that it had only two objectives: To 'permit continued sales and profits' and to 'protect [the] image of . . . the corporation'. Crikey, what a challenge. An internal memo said: 'We can't afford to lose one dollar of business.' Monsanto then covertly decided that any written effluent level reports on PCBs would be kept confidential by the technical staff and would not be available to the public until or unless Monsanto decided to release it. This policy of silence continued for decades and goodness knows how many people died or suffered debilitating illness as a result. Then in 1993 a local angler caught deformed largemouth bass and the alarm was raised although not by Monsanto. It had taken 27 years for the truth to come out after Monsanto realised what its pollution was doing to people and wildlife. Resident David Baker said:

Today, parts of Anniston are so contaminated that residents have been told not to grow vegetables in the soil, kick up dirt, eat food, chew gum or smoke cigarettes while working in their yards. 'Our children have to play in the streets, on the sidewalks, because they can't play in the grass because it's contaminated. We have to wear masks if we cut our grass. Where else in the United States of America are people doing that?

Dr David Carpenter, a professor of environmental health at the State University of New York in Albany, said: 'In my judgment, there's no question this is the most contaminated site in the US.' Monsanto was fined \$700 million in 2002 after they were found guilty of 'negligence, wantonness, suppression of truth, nuisance, trespass, and outrage' ... and behaviour 'so outrageous in character and extreme in degree as to go beyond all possible bounds of decency so as to be regarded as atrocious and utterly intolerable in civilized society'. Even then Monsanto would not admit to any wrongdoing. The Archontic General Electric also dumped an estimated 1.3 million pounds of PCBs into the Hudson River from 1946 until 1977 when they were banned. The quote from the Monsanto court case should be printed on every Monsanto product and added as a rider to every company statement of any kind whatsoever: '*So outrageous in character and extreme in degree as to go beyond all possible bounds of*

*decency so as to be regarded as atrocious and utterly intolerable in civilized society.*' These are the people telling you that GMOs are safe and that all restrictions on them should be lifted worldwide and this is the company so promoted by Bill Gates who owns 500,000 of their shares. This is the same Bill Gates promoting Agenda 21 education, vaccines across the world, the cashless society, geoengineering, and the climate change hoax. The World Economic Forum held every year in Davos, Switzerland, is a more open version of the Bilderberg Group and attended by pretty much the same crowd including Konrad Otto-Zimmermann of the International Council of Local Environmental Initiatives. This is the main coordinator of Agenda 21. The Forum produced a report entitled *Realizing a New Vision for Agriculture — A Roadmap for Stakeholders*. I would have thought that, in the interests of accuracy, the report should have been called *Realizing a New Vision for the Exploitation, Devastation and Colonisation of Africa by Using the Excuse of Caring Compassionately About Poor African Farmers — A Roadmap for Stakeholders to Make a Killing and Grab the Land for Agenda 21*. I know it's not snappy and catchy, but it has the benefit of telling the truth and maybe I could persuade Bill Gates to write the foreword. I need say no more than list the 'stakeholders' in this outrage: Archer Daniels Midland, BASF, Bunge, Cargill, Coca-Cola Company, DuPont, General Mills, Kraft Foods, Metro, Monsanto, Nestlé, PepsiCo, SABMiller, Syngenta, Unilever, Walmart Stores and Yara International. Ahh, big old softies and compassionate kind hearts right down to their butter-wouldn't-melts. The conference included representatives from Cargill which was sued by the International Labor Right Fund along with Nestlé and Archer Daniels Midland for alleged involvement in the trafficking, torture and forced labour of Mali children working as slaves on farms in the Ivory Coast. The suit said that children were forced to work twelve to fourteen hours a day with no pay, little food and sleep, and endured frequent beatings. 'Rock star' Bono is another Monsanto (remember Anniston) supporter who helps them with his alleged credibility as a campaigner for justice in Africa although this street-cred is now dissolving like snow in the sunlight after his years of matey cosiness with the very people who are bent on destroying Africa in a frenzy of re-colonisation through land acquisition (Agenda 21). This is what Monsanto and their like are doing including Cargill Inc., the biggest privately-owned corporation in the United States in terms of revenue. This Internet commentator had Bono well sussed:

I am seriously about to destroy my U2 albums because this guy has turned into a complete ass. He's now supporting Monsanto, okay? It's like, are you kidding me? I mean, seriously, okay? Heads up Bono, maybe you should do some research on ... what this company is about. There are farmers all over the world killing themselves because they were forced to buy the seeds that were supposed to be the saviour of the world – that's what Monsanto sent out as far as propaganda.

You buy my grown-in-the lab seeds; you'll get so much more food, starvation will stop around the world. Bull. These people have been full of bull. I have done video after video about Indian farmers committing suicide because they were forced to grow this Monsanto seed and it didn't grow at all. They're all poor, they're starving and they don't have their own seed. They are committing suicide. It's a big lie; Monsanto's a big lie. Now [Bono] you are getting behind the big lie. Why don't you get back in the studio and sing some songs and shut up about political things you don't know anything about.



**Figure 712:** ‘Just look at it, Bono, all those GMOs flowing with the African wind and all those little black kids eating them while being vaccinated.’

What Monsanto has done to the smaller farmers of India they want to do to the rest of the world and now they are moving in on Africa big-time with Gates, tax-exile Bono (how much money does he want?) and their kind ([Fig 712](#)). Look at India you idiots. Do you want to do that to Africa? Monsanto and Gates talk about a new ‘Green Revolution’ in Africa when the last one in Asia was a human disaster. Africa’s ‘Green Revolution’, so supported by Gates and the Rockefellers, stresses the need for commercial farming and world markets; imported seed; and pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers. Throw in GMO for good measure because that is lurking in the background all the time. Monsanto and Gates are part of a global web of bloodline organisations working together under the coordination of the Rothschild-created-and-controlled World Bank which, with its Rothschild controlled-and-created side-kick, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), has caused death and destruction across the poorest regions of the world and opened the door for acquisition by the Archon corporations. A World Bank conference to discuss African agriculture in January 2011 was hosted by Robert Zoellick (Rothschild Zionist), the bank’s president at the time, and part of the neocon group behind Boy Bush which orchestrated the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. Zoellick is a former vicechairman of the Rothschild Zionist Goldman Sachs which is to banking what Monsanto is to biotech. They are to Africa what Pol Pot was to human life.



**Figure 713:** Exactly.

### **Don't let them choose**

Monsanto, Big Biotech and Big Food have spent tens of millions to prevent Americans even knowing



which foods are GMO and which are not in a campaign to block the mandatory labelling of GMO products. There can be only one reason for this and that is the knowledge of how many people would reject GMO if they were given the choice ([Fig 713](#)). GMO food is a continuation of the Archon genetic manipulation of the human body and this is why they don't want labelling or eventually any alternative. The modified DNA in what is consumed is transferred to human DNA and that is what they are desperate for us not to realise and therefore avoid those consequences. When the state of Vermont was about to vote for mandatory labelling of GMO products in 2012 the bully-boys at Monsanto threatened to sue and the legislators backed off despite four separate opinion polls recording that more than 90 percent of Vermont residents wanted the law to go through. Welcome to Agenda 21 when corporations completely rule your life unless we stand up and refuse to take this. The Archon corporations did everything they could to block the right of people to know what is in their food because they are anti-choice and anti-life. Think about what that says about where we are. Corporations spend millions to deny people the ability to know what is in the food they are eating, when that food has been genetically-modified in ways that make it impossible to know what the full consequences are going to be for human health, but clearly we already know enough to see that it is potentially genocidal in its scale. The appalling American giant retailer Walmart announced in 2012 that it would sell Monsanto GMO products without allowing their customers to make a free choice through labelling even though the crops they are selling include chemicals inside the corn. Who shops most at Walmart? *Poor people*. Walmart representative Dianna Gee told the *Chicago Tribune*: 'After closely looking at both sides of the debate and collaborating with a number of respected food safety experts, we see no scientifically validated safety reasons to implement restrictions on this product.' Total claptrap. It is not being labelled because the Archon bloodlines want people to consume genetically-manipulated food that will genetically-modify them and ultimately kill them. End of story. The public vote in California on November 6th 2012 was on the following proposition, known as Proposition 37, which called for:

- Labelling of all raw or processed food from plants or animals if genetically manipulated in specified ways.
- Ban the labelling of such foods – wait for it – as 'natural' as they currently do.

Nothing is shocking to me anymore, but that gets close. Monsanto also had to be stopped through a lawsuit from calling lethal Roundup 'biodegradable', claiming that it was 'safer than table salt', 'practically nontoxic' and could be 'used where kids and pets play'. The Archontic mind has no shame. Even if Proposition 37 had been passed it would have exempted small amounts of genetically-modified material from animals fed or injected with GMO so long as they were not genetically-engineered themselves. Monsanto and the other corporate opponents of Proposition 37 had to pull a campaign television advertisement because of blatant misrepresentation. You mean Monsanto didn't tell the truth? They described one of their opinion-for-sale contributors as 'Dr. Henry I. Miller MD, Stanford University, founding director FDA Office of Technology', when he was actually a 'research fellow' (which means nothing in effect) of the Hoover Institution (see some of my other books) and only has an office on the Stanford campus. This is the same Henry Miller who has been a 'scientist' advocate for Big Tobacco, Big Oil and Big Biotech and has called for the use of the deadly pesticide DDT which is so bad it has even been banned in the United States since 1972. Miller has said that 'lowlevel' radiation from catastrophes like Fukushima could be good for you. If he had not been born Monsanto would have had to construct him. Funders of the Hoover Institution have included the agribusiness giant Archer Daniels Midland, JPMorgan, Exxon, Procter and Gamble and other bastions of truth, justice and the best interests of the people. Campaign organisations against Proposition 37,

funded by the likes of Monsanto, broke felony law by misusing a government seal of the Food and Drug Administration alongside a made-up quote which said: ‘The US Food and Drug Administration says that labeling policy like Prop 37 would be “inherently misleading”’. But a fake quote isn’t? The consequences for the misuse of a government seal for which others have faced big fines and even jail sentences was, of course, *zilch*. Anyway, all this skulduggery, misrepresentation and the five-to-one financial advantage of \$9 million plays \$46 million led to Proposition 37 being rejected by 6,442,371 votes to 6,088,714 although there were questions asked about the fairness of the voting system. It is testament to the current mental state of so much of the human race that officially 6,442,371 adults in California voted *against* knowing what they are eating. I will just sit quietly for a moment, breathe deeply and I will be back with you shortly ([Fig 714](#)). It was also noted that US ‘organic food’ giant Whole Foods took a long time to come out against Proposition 37 and never contributed a cent to the ‘no’ campaign despite high profits. This is the same Whole Foods that has been exposed for selling products with GMO ingredients while staff and advertising say otherwise. Their claim to sell ‘Nothing Artificial Ever’ is simply not true with products containing GMO for sale on the shelves. Whole Foods said it was company policy not to donate to ‘political’ campaigns (wanting your food labelled is *political*?), but at the same time Whole Foods executives have given financial support to the Monsanto-promoting Barack Obama, Mitt Romney and others. Whole Foods was stung by the public reaction to it selling GMO-contaminated food and its failure to give serious support to Prop 37 and the company announced in 2013 that it would require GMO labelling on products sold in its stores by 2018 which is a ridiculously long lag time. The term ‘organic’ does not ensure that the food is organic, only that it is claimed to be, which can sometimes be quite another story. Mike Adams at *Naturalnews.com* ran an excellent article headed “‘Organic’ from China exposed: The shocking truth about “organic” foods grown in the world’s worst environmental cesspool.’ The thrust of the article is obvious – ‘organic products’ from polluted regions of China has to be a contradiction in terms with rivers that are deadly to bathe in and one in four Chinese people dying from cancer . This is an 80 percent increase in the 30 years of industrial ‘boom’ based on slave labour and virtually non-existent environmental laws. If ever there was a landscape that said ‘Archon’ it is China ([Fig 715](#)). Adams also revealed that the US Department of Agriculture (USDA) sets ‘organic standards’ with *no limits* on levels of contamination by *mercury, lead, cadmium, arsenic, aluminium and synthetic chemicals* which are allowed in foods, superfoods and supplements certified organic. He wrote:



**Figure 714:** One of those who voted against Proposition 37.

At this point, you’re probably shaking your head in disbelief and thinking, ‘No, that can’t be true. Organic standards must check for heavy metals and chemical contamination, right?’ No! ‘Organic’ certifies a process of how food is grown or produced. It certifies that the farmer

doesn't add pesticides, herbicides, petroleum-based fertilizer, metals or synthetic chemicals to the crop (among other things), and it certifies that the soil must be free from such things for a certain number of years before organic certification is approved.



**Figure 715:** China – perfect environment for growing healthy food.

But organic certification does nothing to address environmental sources of pollution such as ... contaminated irrigation water, and fallout from industrial or chemical factories that might be nearby. A certified organic farmer can use polluted water on their crops and still have the crops labeled 'organic.' For this reason: the environment in which organic foods are produced is critical to the cleanliness of the final product.

Organic farming in a clean environment produces clean, organic foods. But organic farming in a polluted environment produces contaminated organic foods. And China is one of the most polluted chemical cesspools on the planet.

This does not mean that all organic food is contaminated in this way, absolutely not, and it cannot lawfully contain pesticides, herbicides and other toxins from the production process (except from China clearly) which is a major improvement on nonorganic industrial foodstuffs. But the point is that the USDA regulations allow it to be legally contaminated by external pollutants which 'organic food' from China is pretty much bound to be. Mike Adams says that 'the vast majority of superfood powders sold in North America use raw materials purchased in bulk from China' while nutritional supplements, herbs and vitamins are often made using materials from China. The Archontic networks don't want people eating clean organic food and they seek to block that in every way they can. People should also appreciate that just because a company claims to sell organic and be 'green' does not mean it isn't just as corrupt and lacking integrity as one selling shite and sludge. These companies source from China despite the contamination because it is much cheaper. They are just as money-driven as the rest of the food and 'earth' industry and by going to China purely for cheapness they are driving genuine organic producers in the US, Europe and elsewhere out of business. By the way, talking of China, a common ingredient of bread called L-cysteine, which is also found in pizza dough and pastries, is largely sourced from human hair swept up off the floors of Chinese hair salons. Fancy a sandwich? Far more non-organic food is being imported from China than widely believed and this has been frequently found to contain 'unapproved chemicals, dyes, pesticides and outright fraud (fake food)', according to Mark A Kastel, Senior Farm Policy Analyst at The Cornucopia Institute, in evidence to a US House Committee. Kastel said: 'We don't trust, for good reason, the Chinese to supply ingredients for our dog and cat food. Why should we trust Chinese exporters for the food that we are feeding our children and families?' Humanity is being systematically and cumulatively poisoned through the food supply.

## Media madness

Another aspect of the population cull is to deny people alternatives to Archontic food and medicine until they are too weak to resist the takeover. You now regularly see attacks by ‘scientific studies’ on organic food – including the breathtaking one in 2012 when ‘scientists’ announced through a compliant and unquestioning media that eating organic food is basically no healthier than eating food infested with pesticides, herbicides and all the other toxins ([Fig 716](#)). Or, at least, that is the way the media presented the findings worldwide. No food is without contamination today, but if you stay away from Chinese sources the idea that industrially-produced food is no different to organic is certifiable surely? Plus, in terms of nutrition, organic corn has been found to have 7 times more manganese, 56 times more magnesium and 437 times more calcium than GMO. Harry Wallop, a ‘journalist’ on the London *Daily Telegraph*, reported the ridiculous ‘no difference’ propaganda with glee and confessed that he had long lied to his wife that the local store had run out of organic milk to justify him bringing home non-organic. Wally, sorry Wallop, ended his article by saying: ‘Tomorrow, the baby is going to get an extra dollop of pesticide-sprayed carrots.’ I know, you lose the will to live; but this is the mentality that so often stands between what goes on the world and what these people tell us is going on. The ‘findings’ that equated food with poisons with food with far less or no poisons came from the Stanford Center for Health Policy, a subsidiary of Stanford’s Freeman Spogli Institute for International Studies which is financially supported by, among others, agricultural giant Cargill and the *Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation*, which is closely connected to Cargill and Monsanto. Other donors include Goldman Sachs, BP, Google and a stream of other bloodline corporations and foundations. The ‘study’ must have been completely independent then. Cargill are among the corporations promoting genetically-modified food and opposing efforts to have it labelled as such. One of the lead ‘researchers’ in this outrageous misrepresentation of organic food was Dr Ingram Olkin who collaborated with the tobacco industry to misdirect people into believing that smoking was not a danger to health. The Stanford ‘research’ (bollocks) was systematically used by the global media to attack the truth that organic food without pesticides is healthier than food full of poisons and to mock and ridicule those who wish to eat healthier food. It was quite obviously all coordinated. Wallop on the *Telegraph* in the UK had a mirror image in Roger Cohen, a columnist with *The New York Times*. He attacked what he termed ‘the organic fable’ and described organics as an ‘ideology’ and akin to a pseudoscientific cult. Cohen also either lied, or was not intelligent enough to read the report he promotes, when he said the study had found that ‘organic food was not less likely to be contaminated by dangerous bacteria like E.coli.’ It actually said that organic meats had significantly lower levels of antibiotic-resistant bacteria. But the real reason for this coordinated attack on organics and those that choose to eat healthier food was encapsulated in this single paragraph in Cohen’s article:



**Figure 716:** This is no worse for health than eating food without the toxic crap. It must be true, special interest groups and idiot journalists say so. I blame the food additives.

To feed a planet of 9 billion people, we are going to need high yields not low yields; we are going to need genetically modified crops; we are going to need pesticides and fertilizers and other elements of the industrialized food processes that have led mankind to be better fed and live longer than at any time in history.

Was that written in *The New York Times* or *Monsanto News*? My goodness, it is so blatant. The claim that the world can only be fed with genetically-modified food is not only a lie, it is the very opposite of the truth. GMO is leading the world down the road to starvation by destroying the soil and the diversity of seed varieties, and with the so-called terminator seeds that are useless after one planting. What happens when only a few GMO varieties are left and something happens to destroy them or their production? Mass global starvation. Monsanto's Roundup/glyphosate, so essential to GMO, has also been identified as a cause for the dramatic decline in vital soil bacteria which threatens the very fertility of the land and its ability to produce food. Anyone think, in the face of the tidal wave of evidence, that this is not the idea? Naturalnews.com awarded Cohen its Idiot of the Year Award which is a major feat given the competition. The website's Mike Adams wrote:

With this editorial, the New York Times is saying that all consumers who buy organic products have a mental disorder. It's probably only a matter of time before people who buy organics are 'detained' at psychiatric hospitals for 72 hours of 'observation' during which you will be forcefed chemical medications. They're already doing this to U.S. veterans who question the political leadership of America, by the way.

According to Roger Cohen of the New York Times, only the people who eat pesticides and GMOs have brains that work correctly. Everybody else is delusional. He writes, 'the organic ideology is an elitist, pseudoscientific indulgence shot through with hype.' But eating chemical pesticides and genetically engineered foods containing toxins grown inside the grains is perfectly rational and intelligent, I suppose. It's 'scientific' to want to eat poison! All you morons who want clean food are delusional, Cohen insists!

It is no measure of health to be well-adjusted to a profoundly sick society.

### **Stealing the seeds and owning your body**

Another 'front' in the assault on food freedom is to dramatically reduce the amount of seed varieties

available and patent those that remain. Bloodline corporations have been patenting seed varieties that cannot be used without paying them a royalty and Monsanto has been patenting natural varieties of seeds that they have had *nothing to do with them*. Staggering, but true. It is outrageous, of course, and beyond belief that this is allowed, but when the authorities are in your back pocket anything goes. Monsanto is one of the most important corporations in the bloodline stable and is another that gives evil a bad name. It illegally introduced GM crops to Brazil and has spent the last well over a decade illegally charging farmers a two percent production tax, plus other royalties on seeds that they insist must only be used for a single planting and then repurchased. Jane Berwanger, a lawyer representing the Brazilian farmers, said: 'The law gives producers the right to multiply the seeds they buy and nowhere in the world is there a requirement to pay (again). Producers are in effect paying a private tax on production.' Monsanto lost the case, but has appealed. The company has introduced what are known as 'terminator seeds' or 'suicide seeds' which can only be used for one planting and then have to be bought again. These are replacing the system used by farmers for thousands of years of using seeds from one season to produce the seeds for the next. GM Terminator seeds are destroying small family farming because once a farmer breaks the natural cycle by using them the price is increased until it is unaffordable. Bloomberg reported in 2009 alone that Monsanto, the world's biggest seed-maker, was increasing the price of new genetically-modified seeds by a massive 42 percent. This is doing what? Driving people off the land and the number of suicides by farmers when they face ruin in countries like India is absolutely shocking. Some 250,000 Indian farmers have committed suicide, mainly in the GMO cotton belt, because of the devastating debt the Monsanto and the GMO system left them with. More land for the corporations to pick off. Monsanto, with great support from Bill Gates and company, are seeking to expand the reach of this people-destroyer across the developing (or rather not) countries of the world. The plan is to own and control everything worldwide including the human being which, in their context, comes under the heading of a 'resource'. Corporations are now claiming that in law any genetic engineering means that they own that body-type be they animals or humans. Andrew Kimbrell, executive director of the Center for Food Safety, said: 'It actually means giving corporations, incredibly, the power to own and control species of the earth.' Think about this, too. If they claim, as they do, that they own any life-form that has been subject to their genetic tinkering then that means they own the right to reproduce them. I know it is insane, but these people *are* insane and they are running our world. The plan has been to delete as many varieties of food as possible and patent what is left so that they literally own the food chain and the rights to production and distribution, and the same with water. Did you know that already 97 percent of vegetable varieties grown at the start of the 20th century are now no more? Or that of the 5,000 varieties of potato once grown worldwide there are now only four grown on any scale? This is their 'biodiversity' is it? You will find a similar trend with every other foodstuff that comes from the soil. This monoculture puts the very existence of food in danger because if something comes to destroy the few varieties left, that's it ([Fig 717](#)). This is what happened in Ireland in the 19th century when potato blight struck the few varieties in use and million people died of starvation. The use of pesticides and herbicides have also produced 'super bugs' that have mutated to survive or even feed off that which formally killed them. I was predicting this in my days in the Green Party because it was so obvious and now it's happening. What is their solution? To spray more and more powerful poisons on food and take the mutation process to an even higher level of resistance. What then? A report by the California Policy Seminar, a joint program of the university and state government, said:



**Figure 717:** Monoculture Earth – courtesy of the Archons’ monomind.

As a result of these practices worldwide, the number of resistant pests is growing exponentially, the authors point out. According to recent biological research, the number of insects and mites that have become resistant to chemicals since 1950 is up 10-fold, from less than 50 species to more than 450.

You will see, until we stop it, the continuing attacks on small farmers and growers and the right to privately grow food in any circumstance and the excuses and covert manipulation to drive people from the land and seize control of all food, water and resources. It is called Agenda 21 with pseudonyms like sustainable development and biodiversity. Billionaire financier and bloodline insider George Soros (Rothschild Zionist) has been buying farmland and grain storage companies with a vengeance in the United States and Australia through a company called Gavilon. This is all connected to food control and removing people from the land.

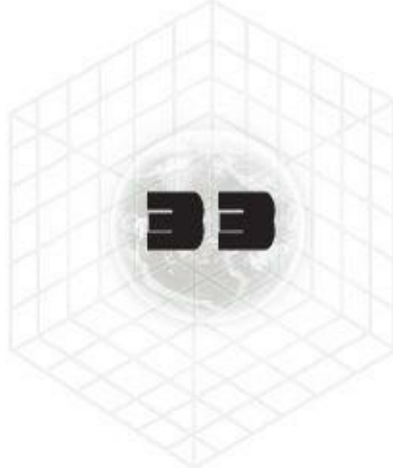
### **What it’s all about**

The organic-inorganic-genetic-mutation manipulation has a much greater perspective, however. The Archons were described by the Gnostic texts as inorganic and what we call robotic and computer-like. What we are seeing is the Archons and their bloodlines destroying the organic and genetic variety of the Earth and making it ever more like their own mono-reality. I hear people ask why these *El*-lite families would destroy the planet that they and their successors have to live on, but it is not like that. They are servants of the hidden Archontic Control System which is seeking to make the Earth habitable for them by changing the nature of its frequency, environment and atmosphere. Archon Monsanto and other expressions of Big Biotech are taking vibrant, living seed varieties out of circulation and replacing them with a next to dead GMO monoculture for this reason. The destruction of the rain forests is all tied into this. Look at what the *El*-lite have done to a once living Earth with their chemical factories, nuclear power stations, road systems and sprawling cities of concrete and tarmac. The beautiful Earth is being turned into the land of the Archons. I said earlier that the Matrix – the reality that we think is real – is a bad copy or download of the original universe; but bad copy as it is it was a bad copy of how the universe is meant to be. There were still lots of good things about it and there was still beauty, life and energetic vibrancy. Once the Matrix copy had hacked into human collective perception the process began of changing the copy of the universe into a version of the Archon reality – one in which they could operate openly both vibrationally and atmospherically. This process is now reaching an ever more advanced stage and that is why we have GMO and geoengineering of the planet’s atmosphere which I will be addressing. The hijacking of Saturn and its artificial rings are another example of the copy being further distorted to serve the Archon grand design. GMO is targeting RNA which writes the human body program – change RNA and you change DNA – and also going directly to DNA in league with all the technological toxins which bombard the body from all directions from food and drink to sugar to vaccines. These toxins and elements of GMO

are designed to get into the body under the radar of the immune system which doesn't recognise them and they can mutate the RNA/DNA/genetic information fields by attaching rogue information to them. We may see on one side the genetic structure and on the other food additives, vaccines, drugs, sugar and GMO, but in their base state they are all information fields and one impacts upon the other. The potential for this to completely transform the human species if you know what you are doing is limitless. It can switch genes on and off, and therefore what they do goes on and off; it can implant and manipulate information to program how long someone will live and how long future generations of that genetic line will live; it can program what diseases people will or will not get and when; it can activate or silence brain functions and emotional response. This is what is happening as they work towards the fully-controlled, fully automated, genetically-designed super slaves. This is happening in the realms of the biological disciplines known as epigenetics and phylogenetics.

It is my view that the energetic distortion from which the Demiurge/Archons manifest is being impregnated into the human body energy field through the distortions that we call food additives, vaccines, GMO and radiation. They are all expressions of the prime distortion – the Archons – and it allows for greater possession and influence of the human species for those locked away in Body-Mind. This is one prime reason why we live in an environment today awash with toxins wherever you look and whatever you eat, drink, breathe and touch.



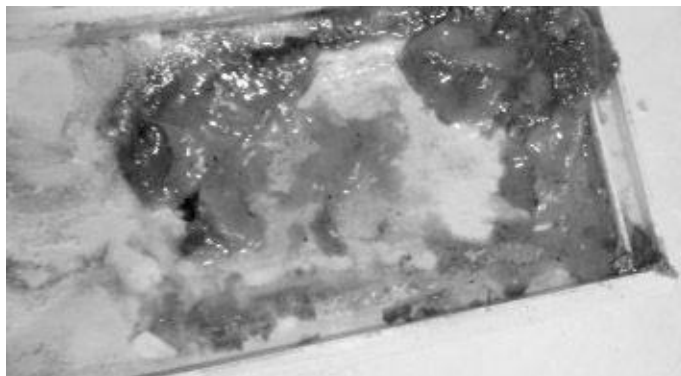


## Mass Toxicity

*We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking at the stars.*  
Oscar Wilde

Another frontline in the war on human health and perception is to poison us through food, drink and the water supply. This is already well advanced with all the chemical cocktails that we call ‘food’ today and the acidic, body-rotting, sugar-sodden sodas and other drinks. These are distorting the receiver-transmission systems to lock people away in the perception box or bubble while adding to genetic mutation and the mass cull.

The term ‘poison’ is no exaggeration when we are talking about non-organic food. Chemical infested food is the norm today – check almost any label in a supermarket. We have the rapid growth in genetically-modified food; crops are soaked with pesticides and herbicides and the residues remain in the food when eaten; animals are given antibiotics and growth hormones which are consumed by the public and the latter is one reason for the explosion in obesity; poisons are added to drinking water; we breathe toxic chemical ‘air’ in the industrial regions and centres of population; vaccinations inject chemical poisons that attack and undermine for life the immune systems of children. Put the words ‘This is What Your Tap Water Looks Like’ into a search engine and, well, see what your tap water looks like ([Fig 718](#)). It’s horrible. Humanity is being systematically poisoned for goodness sake and it is in our face as well as our mouth; but despite this obvious fact I still hear people say that there is no difference between eating food that is full of toxins and food that is not. How they remember to breathe is a mystery to me.



**Figure 718:** What a filter takes out of ‘drinking’ water.

'Aaaaaah, I am getting light-headed, I'm going blue, I'm passing out, I'm going to die, what can I doooooo?'

Breathe, mate, you've forgotten to breathe. Now put down that chemically-flavoured, shite-ridden fluoridated water, sorry Diet Coke, and just keep telling yourself: 'I have to breathe or I die, I have to breathe or I die'. You'll get the hang of it eventually. Most people are suffering from very high levels of toxicity because of what they eat, drink and come into contact with. It is a sobering thought that the HAARP technology in Alaska, which bounces radiation off the upper atmosphere and back to earth, is capable of producing energy fields that amplify poisons and chemicals in the body to the point where they can be made instantly lethal by activating a process called 'cyclotron resonance' through which electromagnetic fields can increase the strength of chemicals by a thousand times. What was that I said about a population cull? An indication of where 'food' is going under Agenda 21 came at the Euroscience Open Forum in Dublin, Ireland in 2012. Bill Yosses, the White House executive pastry chef (see Deputy Clerk of the Closet), said that the food of the future would be entirely made from chemical concoctions. A food 'expert' called Herve This (yes, that's his name, though it should surely be Serve This) is from the French research organisation AgroParisTech. He told Ireland's *RTE News* that eating real food was like living in the Middle Ages. Exactly which asylum planet Mr This or That hails from isn't entirely clear, but given his aversion to 'real food' his location is perhaps in the region of the star system known as the Great Horse, the inspiration in Greek mythology for Findus 'Beef' Lasagne. This 'joke' relates to the horsemeat widely discovered in British 'beef' products in early 2013. I just wanted to lighten the atmosphere. British people need cheering up at the moment because as a result of their unintended horsemeat diet they are walking around with a long face. A friend was advised by his doctor to watch what he ate and immediately bought a ticket to the Horse of the Year Show. Anyway, back to Mr This. He said:

So you have no vegetables, no fruit, no meat, no fish, nothing except compounds. And you have to create a shape, a color, a taste, a freshness, a pungency, an astringency, everything.

Nothing new there, then.

### **Sugar, sugar ...**

Here is a staggering statistic: in 1822 the average intake of added sugar now contained in a can of cola was consumed every five days ([Fig 719](#)). The figure today is ... *every seven hours*. Then people ask why the cases of diabetes and obesity are absolutely soaring ([Fig 720](#)). How do the authorities deal with that? They blame only the consumer and allow Coca Cola and MacDonalD's to sponsor the Olympic Games to associate their names and images with lean, fit young people. Biological scientist Dr Hans-Peter Kubis led a study at Bangor University in Wales into the health consequences of soft drinks. His verdict: 'Having seen all the medical evidence, I don't touch soft drinks now ... I think drinks with added sugar are, frankly, evil.' The study, published in the *European Journal of Nutrition*, found that soft drinks change metabolism and cause muscles to use sugar for energy instead of burning fat. This makes people rapidly gain weight and increases the risk of type 2 diabetes ([Fig 721](#)). A report released in 2013 suggested that around 1 in 20 Britons have diabetes with cases rising by a third in six years. This is explained in part by the cumulative effect now kicking in. The journal *Cancer Epidemiology, Biomarkers and Prevention* published research that two carbonated drinks *a week* appears to double the risk of pancreatic cancer and an Israeli study suggested that soft drinks with high levels of fruit juice may cause severe long-term liver damage. Two drinks a day increased the risk by five times. Many studies have connected soft drinks to changes in behaviour. A team at

London's University College Health Behaviour Research Centre tested 346 children and found that these chemical cocktails made them want to drink more often even when they were not thirsty and the preference was for more sugary drinks. The researchers said they were concerned that this craving could stay with children for life by giving them 'increased preference for sweet things' (sugar addiction), and research at Oregon University suggested that children given sugary drinks tended to avoid eating raw vegetables and instead chose food high in calories. This was not the case with the control group in the research who drank water. *Circulation*, the journal of the American Heart Association, published an investigation which tracked the health of 42,000 men over 22 years. The conclusion was that men who drink a standard can of soft drink every day have a 20 percent greater risk of heart disease compared with those who don't. The consumption of soft drinks has doubled since 1985 despite the evidence mounting all the time about their serious potential health consequences and the obesity epidemic which began in the United States (a laboratory for the Archontic networks) is now spreading worldwide (Figs 722 and 723). Obese people cannot possibly be as potentially sharp-thinking and healthy as they ought to be when carrying those extremes of weight around and all the toxicity and sugar-poison that goes with it. Nor can a body that is toxic and genetically distorted receive and transmit information with anything like the range and breadth that it potentially could. This is the idea and one generation's obesity is the next generation's greater susceptibility to obesity. Once again they are mutating human genetics by what they produce for people to eat and drink and who produces it? The Archon corporations.



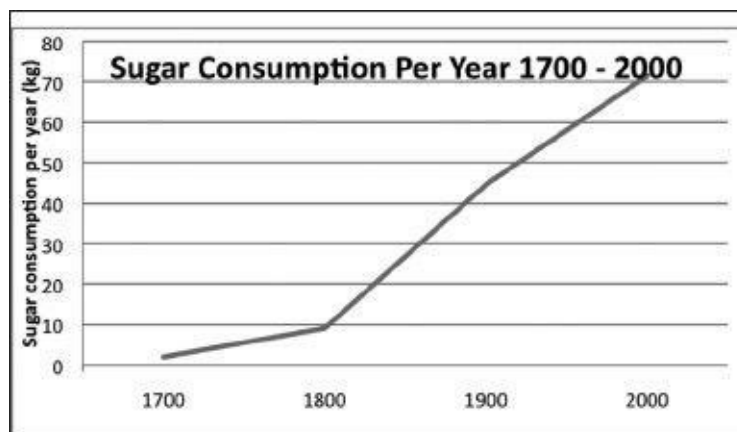
**Figure 719:** 'I'd like to teach the world to sing – never drink a coke.'



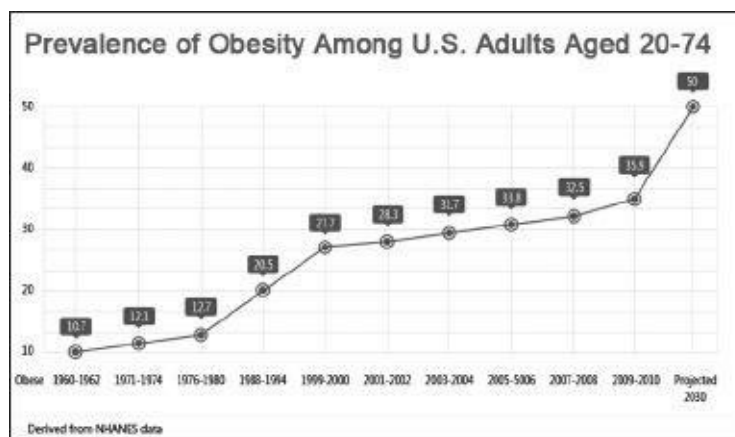
**Figure 720:** Fast Food Man.



**Figure 721:** What chance have they got when they start out like this?



**Figure 722:** It is hardly rocket science ...



**Figure 723:** ... to see the connection.

If you try to avoid sugar by going for sugar substitutes or ‘zero sugar’ drinks the result can be just as bad – or worse. This is the catch them which-way trap that is sprung right across human society. Aspartame, the sugar substitute and brainsuppressant, is in food and drink galore, especially those called ‘diet’ or ‘sugar free’. It is also promoted under names such as NutraSweet, Equal, Spoonful and Equal-Measure. Aspartame was manipulated onto the market by 9/11 US Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld when he was head of Searle Pharmaceuticals in the 1980s. Searle was rightly having problems getting approval from the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) for the public use of aspartame in the light of tests and studies that cast doubt on its safety and Rumsfeld was appointed by Searle to use his contacts in the Reagan-Bush administration to remove those blocks and unleash aspartame on the unsuspecting population. It worked. The head of the FDA was replaced and the new one pushed through approval for aspartame. Searle was then sold, with the rights to aspartame, to ... *Monsanto*. Rumsfeld is believed to have made at least \$12 million from the sale. Aspartame rights have since been sold on to companies like Ajinomoto in Japan who renamed it AminoSweet. *Ahhh*, sounds lovely. Aspartame is actually horrendous and is sourced in more than 75 percent of the adverse reactions to food additives reported to the FDA, according to health campaigner Dr Joseph Mercola. These include, but only *include*: headaches/migraines, dizziness, seizures, nausea, numbness, muscle spasms, weight gain, rashes, depression, fatigue, irritability, accelerated heart rate, heart palpitations, insomnia, vision problems, hearing loss, breathing difficulties, anxiety attacks, slurred speech, loss of taste, tinnitus, vertigo, memory loss, and joint pain. Chronic illnesses connected with aspartame include: brain tumours, multiple sclerosis, epilepsy, chronic fatigue syndrome, Parkinson’s disease, Alzheimer’s, mental retardation, lymphoma, birth defects, fibromyalgia, and diabetes ([Fig 724](#)). A study of 77,218 women and 47,810 men which analysed data over 22 years concluded that a single diet (aspartame) soda per day increased the chances of leukaemia in men and women by 42 percent and multiple myeloma and non-Hodgkin lymphoma risk in men by 102 percent and 31 percent respectively. Aspartame is also produced with genetically-modified bacteria and it is only one of a now fantastic array of chemicals and potions that are added to processed food which suppress and distort people mentally, emotionally and ‘physically’. Yet it is used in *children’s medicines* and the GMO-supporting Coca-Cola Company Beverage Institute for Health & Wellness (Oh my god they *are* joking) claims aspartame is safe for use by nearly all populations, except for those born with the genetic disorder phenylketonuria despite all the evidence to the contrary. Another one to avoid big time is monosodium glutamate, or MSG, a so-called flavour enhancer that like aspartame is an excitotoxin. This means they overstimulate the receptors through which brain cells communicate and they become depleted and exhausted and die very quickly. The regions of the brain most affected are the hypothalamus and temporal lobes which relate to behaviour, emotions, sleep cycles and of course our recurring theme, the immune system. Aspartame and MSG have been described as the two leading causes of central nervous system damage in the United States, but the branch of Monsanto known as

the US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) considers aspartame to be 'safe and suitable'. The US International Dairy Foods Association and the National Milk Producers Federation has petitioned the FDA to allow aspartame and other artificial sweeteners to be added to milk and other dairy products *without a label*. The petition requests a change to regulations on milk, cream and 17 other dairy products including yogurt, sweetened condensed milk, sour cream and others to allow the adding of 'safe and suitable sweetener'. They say that this will promote healthy eating and lower obesity especially for children. Calm, Dave, calm.



**Figure 724:** Drink your brain suppressant, dear, they say aspartame is good for the complexion.

Then there is the exotoxin marketed as 'neotame'. This is merely a modified (even worse) version of aspartame and began life in the same place – Monsanto. Neotame is an even more potent chemical sugar substitute and also a 'flavour enhancer' (brain manipulator) which was approved by the corrupt FDA in 2002 and is now sold all over the world including Europe. The FDA decreed that even though it is even more toxic than aspartame it does not have to appear on US food labels, including those for organic products when with its very presence they would cease to be 'organic'. This outrageous and criminal decision was made by the FDA to the benefit of Neotame producer NutraSweet, a former division of Monsanto, and it is an example of the next stage of this systematic poisoning of the human race which is to allow additives in food products without appearing on the label to give the buyer a choice. This was another aspect of the GMO precedent and the FDA is trying to overcome the greater public awareness that is making more people read the ingredients before they buy. Neotame appears on products in the European Union as E961 and its International Numbering System (INS) is food additive code 961. Some good advice that I saw on the Internet: Whenever you see the terms 'sugar-free' or 'fat-free' think of the words 'chemical shit-storm'. Neotame is also being fed to cattle under the name 'Sweetos' and this is another gateway to the human organism. The Naturalsociety.com website revealed that US farmers are feeding their cattle with the cheapest of cheap processed foods that include cakes, chocolate and sweets or candies. The cows get fatter and so more valuable by filling them with sugar and additives. The following cocktail of shite is then passed on to the person eating the meat ... genetically-modified, mercury-polluted highfructose corn syrup; fake taste additive monosodium glutamate; hydrogenated oils; pesticides, herbicides and insecticides; and artificial flavourings, colouring and sweeteners – like (genetically-modified) aspartame and neotame. The American diet that has destroyed the health of Americans and caused epidemic obesity, cancer and diabetes is now being fed to cattle to be eaten by Americans and cause still further ill health and obesity. As someone said: 'Whoever snuck the "s" into "fast" food was a clever bastard.' With the public 'protection' agencies like the FDA owned by the corporations that they should be protecting us from, the checks and balances are minimal, just as they are with Big Pharma which owns the health 'protection' agencies such as the Centers for Disease Control and, once again, the FDA ([Fig 725](#)). The

same situation applies in Europe and elsewhere. The appalling state of mainstream food is having so many knock-on effects mentally, emotionally and ‘physically’. There was a major scandal in the UK in early 2013 when horsemeat was found in a wide range of foods labelled ‘beef’, as I mentioned, and Oceana, the non-profit ocean protection group, found that 59 percent of tuna tested wasn’t tuna and 87 percent of snapper wasn’t snapper. In the case of ‘white tuna’, 84 percent was actually a fish called escolar which can cause ‘prolonged, uncontrollable, oily anal leakage’. Apparently they call it Obama Speech Syndrome. People have no idea what is in the food they eat and the modern human food chain is absolutely shocking. The McDonald’s McRib sandwich in the United States contains azodicarbonamide, a flour-bleaching agent most commonly used in foamed plastics such as in gym mats and shoe soles. Mango Mantra Light Smoothie from Jamba Juice was found to contain 85 grams of sugar – well over twice the amount of added daily sugar recommended by the American Heart Association and that will almost certainly be too high, anyway. The Subway Sweet Onion Chicken Teriyaki Sandwich includes *520 grams* more salt than recommended in a *day* for children, African-Americans and those with high blood pressure. It also contains the entire recommended daily intake of sugar. Why does America and increasingly Europe have an obesity problem, any idea? It’s a mystery to me ([Fig 726](#)). But these people get away with this slow-burn assassination of human health while the truly organic growers and health stores are targeted by the corporation-controlled government ‘protection’ agencies.



**Figure 725:** The government ‘protection agencies’ in all their forms.

### **Rat poison in the water supply. Yep, good thinking**

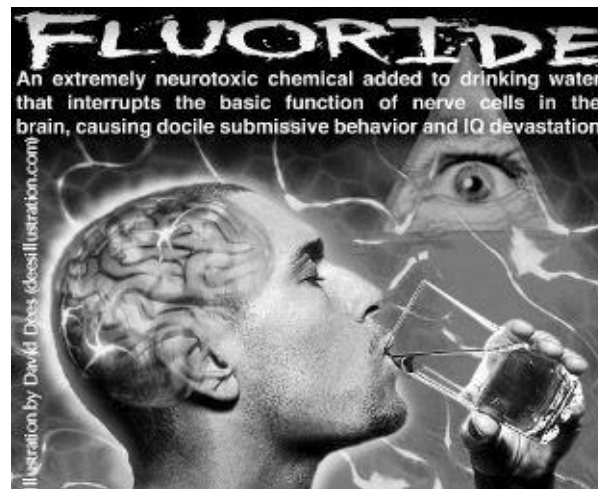
Fluoride is a toxic waste product from the aluminium industry and yet it is added to most drinking water in the United States. This process of poisoning the water supply (hasn’t it already suffered enough?) continues to expand in Britain, mainland Europe and other countries like Australia (of course). Even if fluoride did as claimed help teeth (it doesn’t) we should be given a choice about whether we use it or not; but by adding it to water supplies that choice is limited to seeking out supplies of bottled water or fluorideremoving filter systems. Most people won’t do that and the Archon networks know it. Fluoride consists of more than 100 industrial chemicals and heavy metals – much of which comes from China and outfits like the Fluoride Chemicals (Yunnan) company. This is the company’s published summary of the uses for sodium fluoride which is added to public drinking water:



**Figure 726:** 'Mmmmm ... poison ... lovely.'

It is used in the manufacture of effervescing steel, and the smelting and refining of light metals. It is also used in fluorination of drinking water, as a wood preservative, an adhesive preservative ... an insecticide, a protective coating for metals, a pickle for steels and other metals, a flux for soldering and welding, as well as a flux and pacifier for ceramic, glass and porcelain enamel.

Shanghai Polymet Commodities Ltd describes its fluoride chemicals like this:



**Figure 727:** Drink yourself stupid.

Property: Colorless, transparent and smoky liquid with penetrating odor; highly acidic; soluble in water and volatile; with disinfecting action; corrosive to glass, ceramics, lead and other metals; highly corrosive to human skin and harmful to people's respiratory organs; keep it in a container made of plastics.

Fluoride, an ingredient in rat poison, was added to drinking water in Nazi concentration camps to make the inmates docile. It suppresses brain activity – the same as aspartame and other food and drink additives ([Fig 727](#)). Anyone see a pattern here? Even mainstream scientific studies are supporting this conclusion. A Harvard study lead by Anna L Choi produced results which 'support the possibility of adverse effects of fluoride exposures on children's neurodevelopment.' They found that 'children in high fluoride areas had significantly lower IQ than those who lived in low fluoride areas' and that fluoride can easily cross the placenta to the foetus and 'may possibly lead to damage of a permanent nature'. Fluoridated water mixed with baby formula results in the child consuming 100 to 200 times more fluoride than found in breast milk. Dumb them down from the earliest age to turn out the dumb adult slaves of the future. Is it any wonder that researcher and geneticist Dr Gerald Crabtree at Stanford University believes humans are losing cognitive capabilities and becoming more emotionally



unstable? Studies have found that women who avoided fluoride had considerably fewer cases of anaemia, premature births, and babies with low-birth-weight than women consuming fluoride. This poison was also found to reduce red blood cells, block the production of vitamin B12 and folic acid activity among many other adverse effects. Even the disgusting Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) has said that ‘it’s apparent that fluorides have the ability to interfere with the functions of the brain’ and get this one ... *can cause increased risk of tooth and bone damage*. The lie about protecting teeth has been the entire justification for this mass poisoning and it was sold and promoted into use by infamous *El-lite* propagandist Edward Bernays (Rothschild Zionist), the ‘Father of Public Relations’ and ‘The Original Spin Doctor’, who said that he could get anyone to do anything by manipulating their perceptions. The EPA is not banning fluoride from drinking water despite all the evidence or sending its armed SWAT teams to the water companies, suppliers and government departments that are responsible for all this. No, they are too busy terrorising family farmers, growers and producers of raw milk. Oh yes, and ignoring their own scientists about the dangers of fluoride and firing many of them when they speak out. These have included Dr William Marcus, chief toxicologist for the EPA’s Office of Drinking Water, who is refusing to stay silent. The claim without any credible evidence is that fluoride prevents tooth decay, but the experience for many (supported by scientific studies) is the opposite with teeth being destroyed by fluorosis ([Fig 728](#)). Sodium fluoride has also been connected with cancer, DNA/genetic damage and Alzheimer’s disease. Does anyone still believe that brain-damaging chemicals in food, drinks and water and the soaring cases of dementia are not connected? The US Food and Drug Administration ordered that a warning be placed on all fluoride toothpaste which says:



**Figure 728:** Fluoride is so great for protecting teeth.

**WARNING:** Keep out of reach of children under 6 years of age. If you accidentally swallow more than used for brushing, seek professional help or contact a poison control center immediately.

The fluoride content of some children’s toothpastes could kill a young child if it was swallowed in one go and fluoride is also *added* to some baby formulas. Babies and toddlers are particularly in the gun-sights of the Archon corporations because they can suppress them for life by distorting the way they develop from the earliest age. The Cornucopia Institute is a Wisconsin-based non-profit farm policy research group campaigning for economic justice for the family-scale farming which exposed transnational corporations for putting synthetic preservatives into supposedly organic baby formula. The disinformation has reached such ludicrous levels with regard to fluoride that a website called Health Day (‘news for healthier living’) ran an article by an Alan Mozes warning people that their children could be at risk from bottled water – *because it does not contain fluoride*. Mozes said that while most bottled water manufacturers declared that their products were 100 percent ‘pure’, ‘clean’ or ‘natural’, few brands contained one ingredient that most Americans take for granted: fluoride. He then goes on to say that fluoride added to drinking water is ‘a salt formed from the combination of fluorine and soil and rock minerals ...’ What utter baloney. It is a waste product of the aluminium industry, much of it from China, and contains a list of other chemicals that cumulatively poison drinking water. Mozes quotes Dr Burton Edelstein, President of the Children’s Dental Health Project

in Washington DC, and a professor of dentistry and health policy and management at Columbia University, as saying that tooth decay among children is ‘alarming’. This is linked by implication to people drinking bottled water without fluoride when the real reason is the explosion of sugarsoaked shit that kids are given to eat and drink courtesy of ignorant parents and heartless, soulless corporations. The UK National Health Service (inversion) even says that is good not to rinse away the fluoride residue:

A pea sized amount of toothpaste should be used for adults and children over three and a smear of toothpaste should be used for babies and children under three. The mouth should not be rinsed out after brushing. Spitting out toothpaste and not rinsing, helps to leave a coating of fluoride on the surface of the teeth which helps to prevent tooth decay.

Yes, and a pea-sized amount of brain activity should be used whenever recommending this. I was in a ‘health’ store in Britain called Holland and Barrett (I am not proud of it, I was looking for fluoride-free toothpaste) and there on the shelf was ‘natural’ toothpaste – *with added fluoride*. Read the ingredient labels when you buy salt, too, because that is also increasingly being contaminated with fluoride. Fortunately, we are seeing more cases of communities winning campaigns to stop the fluoridisation of their drinking water and the Fluoride Action Network is a good starting point if you want to do the same. A quick aside ... Holland and Barrett is owned by the Father George Bush-connected Carlyle Group, the US private equity firm which had the bin Laden family among its clients at the time of 9/11. The Carlyle Group also owns the chemists Boots and Alliance Pharmacies in the UK and General Nutrition Centers (GNC) in the United States. Covering all bases, then. Bloodline corporations and investors have been buying up health stores around the world to ensure that they are soon no longer health stores except in name to prevent access to effective supplements and healthy food that would overcome the consequences of the crap that we are otherwise offered as ‘nutrition’. Health stores are bought by the corporations to end their contribution to health and the genuine ones that remain are targeted by the authorities and their goonatics. It is the same principle as the attacks on raw milk producers and organic growers in the United States – destroy the public’s access to healthy sources of food and sustenance so they can only eat your poison. There is also pressure to allow mind-altering lithium to be added to drinking water to make people docile and ‘stabilise mood’. Two of the frontline advocates are Dr Jacob Appel (Rothschild Zionist) at Mount Sinai Hospital in New York (the same place that the ‘prophet’ Dr Richard Day came from) and Dr Gerhard Schauzer (Rothschild Zionist) at the University of California. Dr Appel said that exposure to lithium would make the brain ‘more happy’ – make people love their servitude, as Aldous Huxley put it. Mount Sinai Hospital comes up a lot and one of its former employees is the current president of the American Psychiatric Association, the seriously Big Pharma-connected Jeffrey Lieberman (Rothschild Zionist) who has a stream of financial and ‘advisory’ ties to the pharmaceutical cartel. One other point about fluoride: Even if you live in an area without fluoride in the water supply or have the best of water filters you are still consuming it in your food through the fluoridated water used to irrigate the crops (including ‘organic’) and in the food factories. Plants are mostly water. It is the same with drinking beer, wine and soft drinks produced with fluoridated water and another source of fluoride poisoning are the fluoroquinolone antibiotics which interfere with DNA replication.

**Poisons from the sky**



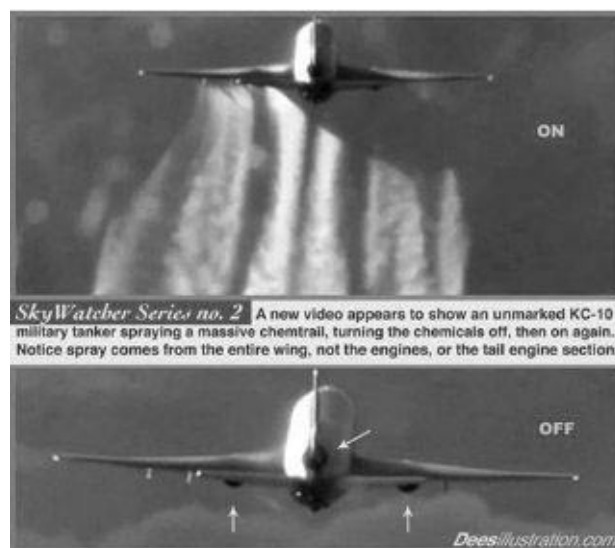
**Figure 729:** Poisoned from the sky.



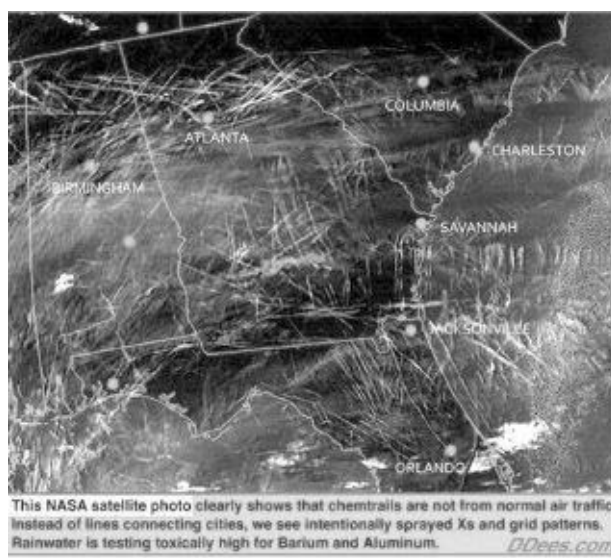
**Figure 730:** Chemtrails are just a conspiracy theory ... it's not really happening.

Another constant form of mass poisoning is the chemical trails sprayed from aircraft into the sky all over the world ([Fig 729](#)). People in North America began to notice in the late 1990s how the sky was being crisscrossed by white streaks that appeared at first to be the contrails or condensation trails pouring from the back of aircraft; but it soon became clear that these were not contrails. Instead of dispersing very quickly as contrails do they remained for hours expanding and filling the sky and they became known as chemtrails. I have often watched aircraft systematically flying to and fro across the same area until a once clear blue sky was like a patchwork of white lines which expanded until the whole sky became like a cloudy day ([Fig 730](#)). Reports began to come in from across the world as this phenomenon increased and I have seen it in every country I have visited. There have even been some mainstream media reports and questions in parliaments without any credible answer ([Fig 731](#)). The clouds produced by chemtrails eventually fall to the earth to pollute rivers, land, people, plants and forests with what analysis has shown are metals such as aluminium, barium, radioactive thorium and highly toxic pathogens including *Mycoplasma fermentans* (incognitus strain). Dr Garth Nicholson from the Institute of Molecular Medicine in California found this in 45 percent of former US troops suffering from the debilitating disease called Gulf War Syndrome and chemtrails provide a mass-delivery system for engineered disease and other atmospheric threats to health. Metals like aluminium and barium have been found to be accumulating in water and soil worldwide with very high levels in the areas most targeted with chemtrails. Aluminium in snow on Mount Shasta in Northern California was found to have soared from seven parts per billion to 61,000 parts per billion ([Fig 732](#)). The effect on plant growth and soil quality is also being recorded ([Fig 733](#)). People have complained of respiratory and flu-like illness, mental confusion and depression when their skies have been targeted. Barium in the atmosphere weakens muscles, including those of the heart, and thorium is known to cause leukaemia and other cancers. A few mainstream media organisations have covered the connection between chemtrail spraying and the ill health that immediately follows in the same area, but as usual it is the alternative media that has taken up the story and made the public aware of what is happening. Aluminium has been connected to osteoporosis and Alzheimer's disease, and both

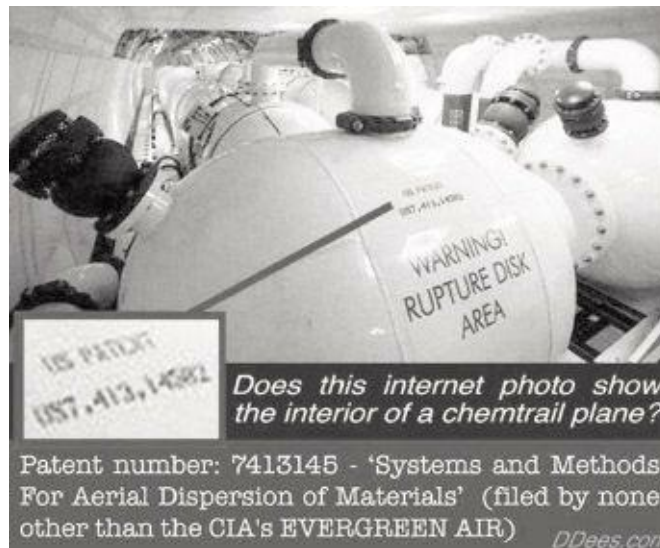
aluminium and barium suppress the human immune system by deactivating T-cell receptors and preventing them from resisting disease. The immune system is a prime target of the mass cull. I have long been convinced that chemtrails contain a form of nanotechnology which is so microscopic that it's well beyond the realm of the human eye. Nanoparticles are now used in thousands of products including food, clothing, medicine, shampoo, toothpaste and sunscreen. They have the potential for human and environmental mutation and yet they are scarcely regulated. Dr Russell Blaylock, an American neurosurgeon and expert in neurotoxins, has connected nanoparticles of aluminium in chemtrails to the corresponding increase in degenerative diseases of the brain like Alzheimer's and Parkinson's. Blaylock points out that nanoparticles of aluminium can quickly enter the brain after being breathed in as chemtrails fall to the ground. Aluminium containers for things like acidic sodas are another form of cumulative aluminium intake. Even small amounts of water-soluble barium can cause breathing difficulties, increased blood pressure, heart rhythm changes, stomach irritation, muscle weakness, changes in nerve reflexes, swelling of brains and liver tissue, kidney and heart damage. But surely the government would not poison its own population? Chemical and Biological Warfare Program, Public Law 95-79 [P L 95-79], Title 50, [Chapter 32](#), Section 1520: 'The use of human subjects will be allowed for the testing of chemical and biological agents by the U.S. Department of Defense, accounting to Congressional committees with respect to the experiments and studies'. Public Law 95-79, Title VIII, Sec. 808, July 30, 1977, 91 Stat. 334: 'The Secretary of Defense [may] conduct tests and experiments involving the use of chemical and biological [warfare] agents on civilian populations [within the United States]'. These are only two examples of what is said on record but most of what is done is 'off the books'. At the same time that chemtrails appeared so did a terrible illness known as Morgellons disease. This produces coloured fibres which can be pulled through the skin only for them to be replaced by others. I say this is nanotechnology in the chemtrails and it is also infiltrating the natural world. Symptoms of Morgellons disease include crawling, stinging and biting sensations of the skin; skin lesions that will not heal; extreme fatigue; severe mental confusion; short-term memory loss; joint pain; a sharp decline in vision; itching so bad that some victims consider suicide; and serious neurological disorders ([Fig 734](#)). GMO has also been identified as a possible cause of Morgellons with DNA of both fungus and bacterium used extensively in GMOs found in the fibres of Morgellons disease. Dr Rima Laibow, medical director for the Natural Solutions Foundation, said:



**Figure 731:** Now you see them; now you don't.



**Figure 732:** The scale of chemtrail activity worldwide is fantastic.



**Figure 733:** Chemtrail technology?



**Figure 734:** Chemtrails (with their nano-technology I'm sure) and Morgellons disease came together.

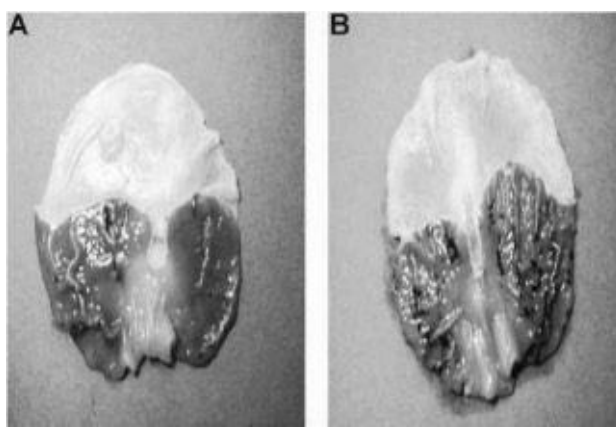
... GM technology apparently has, like Professor Frankenstein found, a way to animate the non-living. These fibers twist and twine, grow and divide. In short, living beneath the skin of people, they form parasitic lesions out of what should be nonliving material but which, through the horror of genetic modification, has taken on the characteristics of a living thing ...

This is another form of Archontic possession. Sunlight is vital to human health and also carries information, but the amount of sunlight measured at the Earth's surface has been falling since the

1950's and even more so since 1990. This has become known as 'global dimming' and it is absolutely connected to geoengineering. The worldwide average decrease in direct sunlight reaching the ground was about five percent between 1960 and 1990 and up to 17 percent since 1990 in the period that chemtrails began and have incessantly expanded. This has multiple implications for human health, awareness, food production and the 'natural' world in general. The chemtrail programme will be fiercely compartmentalised so that only the deep insiders know what is really happening. Pilots and others involved will be told a cover story that it is to block out the sun to prevent global warming when they are really spraying poisons on their own families and the food and water that they will have to consume ([Fig 735](#)). American scientists even went public in 2012 with a study based on transporting 'sun-dimming particles' eleven miles above the Earth every year in a strategy called 'solar radiation management'. They estimated that using planes and airships to do this would cost \$5 billion a year, but they said that this would be cheaper than ... giant guns or rockets or a *pipeline into the stratosphere*. Wake me up, mother. If anyone thinks that governments and military would not intentionally poison the population, well they have been doing it for decade after decade as revelations and reports long after the events have proved time and again. It has happened many times in the UK and other countries and certainly it has happened ongoing in the United States. Tenacious investigation by sociologist Lisa Martino-Taylor revealed in 2012 how the US military had sprayed zinc cadmium sulfide on the population in St Louis to study the subsequent health effects in the 1950s and 60s. The focus of the spraying was poor and low-income families in line with the 'values' of eugenics and Agenda 21. The potential consequences of breathing in zinc cadmium sulfide include kidney disease and cancer, and an estimated 70 percent of those targeted were children under 12. Senate hearings in 1977 were told that biological agents were purposely released in similar experiments in a list of cities between 1949 and 1969 including San Francisco, Washington DC, Minneapolis and St Louis. Bacteria have been released in subway systems in New York and Chicago to test their effect and the US government had to issue a belated apology for purposely infecting people in Guatemala with a sexuality-transmitted disease. The list is endless and the ones we don't know about will be at least thousands of times greater than those that we do. Governments and Big Pharma are controlled by the same network that controls the military and so each serves the interests of the other. None of them could give a damn about human health and suffering because they have closed hearts and Archontic minds.



**Figure 735:** 'Don't worry lads, the stuff you're dumping is to stop global warming. Your kids will be fine.'



**Figure 736:** The effect of fluoride on the pineal gland.

### **Vibrational ‘poison’**

We see chemicals and poisons in the holographic realm as substances, but in their base state they are deeply distorted waveform information fields that have the potential to deeply distort the human energy field through their interaction in the act of eating and drinking and, in the case of poisoned air, breathing. Is that Diet Coke guy still breathing, by the way? Oh, he’s working on it. Good. He says he’ll start when he’s finished his chemically-flavoured fake strawberry moose? Right, not so good. Distortions in the human energy field caused by distortions in the chemical fields play through to the holographic realm in the form of mental and emotional imbalance and distress and countless ‘physical’ effects. The Archons and their bloodline hybrids also need to entrap people in the low-vibrational frequency band of the Saturn-Moon Matrix and stop them getting ‘out there’ into Consciousness where they could see what the game is from an expanded state of perception. How significant, therefore, that fluoride calcifies the pineal gland, a part of the so-called ‘Third Eye’ which allows us to perceive beyond the five senses. Dr Jennifer Luke at Britain’s University of Surrey found the adult pineal gland accumulates more fluoride than any other soft tissue and can be enveloped with deposits of calcite micro crystals with the hardness of teeth. Fluoride is magnetically attracted to the pineal gland and forms calcium phosphate crystals ([Fig 736](#)). This can reach advanced stages which destabilise the sense of direction and makes people disorientated, forgetful and even zombie-like. Mess up the pineal gland and the crazies hit the jackpot. It’s no surprise then that the pineal gland is under attack from all directions from fluoride in drinking water and toothpaste to a whole gamut of electromagnetic forces. The pineal is a major gland of the endocrine system and works with the pituitary gland, also in the brain, to form the ‘Third Eye’. The Control System wants none of that because the very foundation of its manipulation of perception and so behaviour is to isolate human awareness in five-sense reality. The pine cone-shaped pineal gland, often called ‘the seat of the soul’, can connect us with higher dimensions of infinite reality because it is a prime receiver-transmitter. The wider the frequency band that it can connect with the wider our range of spiritual and intuitive awareness. The Control System’s aim is to close this doorway to the infinite forever. Those in the shadows driving the direction of human society had precisely this in mind when they manipulated this waste product from the aluminium industry into drinking water and toothpaste through the outrageous lie that it was good for teeth. Another of the pineal gland’s contributions to expanded awareness is that it secretes dimethyltryptamine or DMT which opens the mind to the greater consciousness. Psychoactive potions such as ayahuasca and magic mushrooms contain DMT and the consequences for human perception of a dysfunctional pineal gland are obvious. It slams the door on expanded perception. There are other widespread consequences for pineal gland dysfunction and these include a serious threat to health and even life itself. The pineal communicates with the pituitary and other glands of the endocrine system – the main ones are the hypothalamus, thyroid, parathyroid, adrenals

and reproductive glands. The heart, too, has a crucially important glandular function. This system of glands influences almost every cell, organ and body process and regulates mood, growth, tissue, metabolism, sexual function and reproduction through the secretion of chemical messengers that we call hormones. The endocrine glands are designed to work in harmony with the nervous system. They also interact directly with the chakra vortex system that connects the holographic self with deeper levels of energetic being. Malfunctioning endocrine glands become malfunctioning chakras and vice-versa and fundamentally impacts upon the constant target of the Archons – the immune system. The chakra connection also takes us ‘out there’ in terms of information, sight and perception.

What a coincidence then that the chemical bisphenol-A or BPA which seeps out of countless plastic containers of ‘natural water’ and foodstuffs belongs to a broad group of substances known as ‘endocrine disruptors’. BPA is a chemical compound found in polycarbonate plastics and resins that line food and drink containers and can be found in plastic baby bottles, teething rings, baby toys and canned foods. BPA chemicals are known as EDC’s which is short for ... here we go yet again: *endocrine disrupting* chemicals. The US Environmental Protection (inversion) Agency has always said that low levels of BPA are harmless to humans which means that they are not. Research published in *Environmental Health Perspectives* suggested that even at lower than official ‘safe’ levels there can be long lasting health effects and another study conducted at Duke University and published in the journal *Proceedings of The National Academy Sciences* discovered that BPA could damage the development of the central nervous system. Dr Wolfgang Liedtke, an associate professor of medicine and neurology at Duke University, said: ‘Our study found that BPA may impair the development of the central nervous system, and raises the question as to whether exposure could predispose animals and humans to neurodevelopmental disorders.’ Virtually all food is now wrapped in plastic and its contents like BPA are released into food. Supermarkets like Britain’s Tesco label food ‘organic’ but wrap it in plastic which means that it can’t be organic because the plastic seeps into the food and liquid. One research study by the US Centers for Disease Control found that 90 percent of those tested had BPA in their urine and when I last went to that page on the CDC website it was no longer available. BPA and its family of endocrine disruptors (including disruption of the pineal gland) seriously distort hormonal balance and open people to wide range of physical and emotional consequences. They have also been shown to trigger early puberty in mice, sex changes in fish and have been linked to breast cancer in women, brain damage in children, and sexual dysfunction in men. BPA mimics the female hormone oestrogen and one study found that more than 300 of the 450 plastic containers tested were leaching hormone-like compounds. Even the World Health Organization has warned that chemicals in a long list of common household items threaten human health through cancer, asthma, reduced fertility and even birth defects. Researchers at Duke University in North Carolina have discovered that babies exposed to BPA before birth could suffer suppressed central nervous system development that could lead to underdevelopment of the brain. British scientists are warning that popular hair dyes used by millions of women contain a number of chemicals linked to cancer and they say that home hair colouring kits and dyes used at more expensive hair salons have the potential to combine with airborne pollutants, including tobacco smoke, ‘to form one of the most powerful cancer-causing compounds known to man’. Researchers from the School of Public Health at the University of California, Berkeley, tested 32 popular lipstick and lip gloss products and found many of them to be ‘loaded with cadmium, chromium, aluminium and at least five other metals’. Oh yes, and I read this on a bottle in a supermarket:

Warning: Keep out of the reach of children. Keep away from eyes. If product gets into eyes rinse thoroughly with water. People with sensitive or damaged skin should avoid contact with the product. Do not ingest. If product is ingested then seek medical advice.



It was washing up liquid.

We are being bombarded with poisons and health-destroying sources from all directions and in every area of life. All the toxins, GMO, vaccines and Big Pharma drugs, food and drink additives, radiation etc., etc., have combined to make 30 the new 45 in terms of the onset of diseases at younger and younger ages. Another theme that can be seen again and again is the distortion of the human receiver-transmitter and decoding processes. The pineal gland has been shown to be fundamentally affected by solar activity in the form of electromagnetic fields which also affect us mentally, emotionally and 'physically'. This confirms that the pineal gland can be suppressed by the technologically-generated electromagnetic soup that urban dwellers, and increasingly people much further afield, have to live in today. It is to this that we shall now turn.



## ‘Smart’ Everything

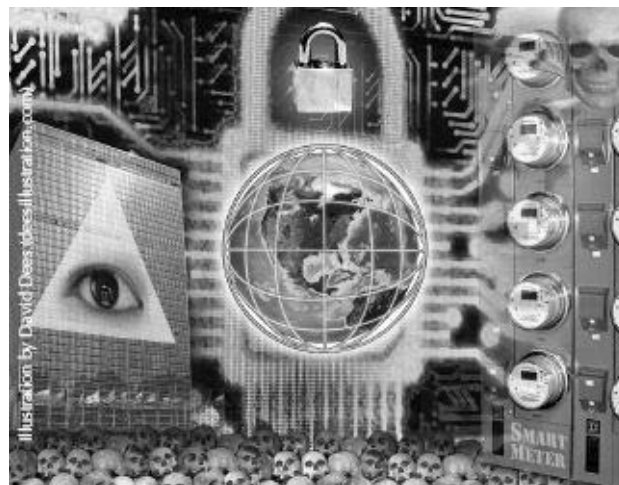
*Most people are other people. Their thoughts are someone else’s opinions, their lives a mimicry, their passions a quotation.*

Oscar Wilde

Wireless systems communicating between chips embedded in people and technology such as domestic appliances is the very foundation of Agenda 21. The plan is for humans that survive the cull to become nothing more than terminals on a global wireless Internet.

Countless wireless networks are now in operation with many more to come if we continue to allow this to happen. These are not individual networks as they are portrayed. They are different facets in the *same* seamless whole – a global wireless control system ([Fig 737](#)). This is why the Archontic Federal Communications Commission (FCC) has proposed a free wireless Internet system that would be available to everyone anywhere in the United States. The FCC said that this ‘super-Wi-Fi’ would exploit a portion of the wireless spectrum currently used by television broadcasts and be significantly more powerful [more radioactive] than the current Wi-Fi spectrum. This would make it possible for the signal to travel greater distances and pass through buildings and other obstacles. Google and Microsoft have supported the idea so it must be bad for people. They said that free national Internet access would make possible a nation of smart networked devices – ‘millions of devices that will compose the coming Internet of things’ which just happens to be the Archon agenda that I have been exposing all these years. I’ll come to the ‘Internet of things’ shortly. Governments are not spending large sums to expand the reach of the wireless Internet to help people. This is not their job. They are doing it because the wireless Internet is a major part of the planned wireless global web of interconnected information and surveillance sources that includes wireless communications and surveillance in the street through a technology called Intellistreets, of which more later. This web is designed to broadcast within the frequency band of human brain and electromagnetic activity to plant thoughts and perceptions and read intentions. At the core of this is the Smart Grid which is already impacting on many lives through the imposition of Smart Meters and involves major bloodline companies such as IBM, GE, Siemens and Accenture, the world’s biggest management and consulting firm. Watch for the term ‘smart’ because this is code for different aspects and expressions of the planned-to-be unified Smart Grid ... so we have Smart Phones, Smart Cities, Smart Televisions, Smart Pills and the economic version ‘Smart Growth’. The European Commission has proposed new

technologies at border crossings and the plan is called 'Smart Borders'. This is more perception manipulation with 'smart' (Intelligence; acumen) being mind-associated with seeing the construction of a global electronic prison as the sensible thing to do. Once again Smart Meters are being justified by 'climate change' and energy saving when the real reason is mass control. The climate change lie is the foundation on which Agenda 21 stands or falls and it is clear why no level of evidence and direct experience which demolishes the official story is ever enough for a re-think and change of direction. Let us get the Orwellian language out of the way first before we cut to the chase. Smart Meters are described as 'an intelligent digitised energy-network delivering electricity in an optimum way from source to consumption'. Okay, many thanks, you can go now, much appreciated. Right, so what are they, really? Smart Meters are part of an emerging Smart Grid of wireless communication from centralised control centres to and from every home and business. It is planned that everyone on the planet will eventually be connected to the Smart Grid wireless field (Fig 738). How will they do this for all the people living in rural areas, isolated homes, and the billions scattered across rural lands all over the world? They wouldn't be there anymore. Those that were not culled would be packed together in the densely populated megacities where everyone will be subject to the wireless mind control and surveillance of the Smart Grid. Origin Energy, Australia's biggest power supplier, has a privacy/consent form on its website listing the organisations with which a Smart Meter customer must agree to share their private data:



**Figure 737:** The 'Smart' world of 24/7 mind control.



**Figure 738:** Smart Meters are an essential part of the web of wireless perception control.

- Government authorities
- Electricity installers
- Mail houses
- Data processing analysts
- IT service providers
- Smart energy technology providers
- Debt collection agencies
- Credit reporting agencies

Origen Energy said that *'the additional information requested about each household adds to the richness of the Origin Smart experience'*. This 'richness' also includes the authorities and bloodline energy companies having the power to turn down your heating whenever they choose once the Smart Meter system is installed and even turn off your fridge eventually. The real reason for Smart Meters is hidden behind bullshit such as 'increased use of digital information and controls technology to improve reliability, security and efficiency of the electric grid' and 'integration of "smart" appliances and consumer devices'. The latter means that all domestic appliances are planned to be microchipped to receive and communicate information to and from the centralised control centres. All this will allow Big Brother to know every time you open your fridge door, wash, go to bed or use your computer and how many people are in your home and where they are. Now you can see the significance of the Apple-connected chip company ARM producing 'low-powered, less expensive chips for use in domestic appliances, even doorbells' and why former CIA Director David Petraeus said:

... items of interest will be located, identified, monitored and remotely controlled through technologies such as radio-frequency identification [microchips], sensor networks, tiny embedded servers, and energy harvesters – all connected to the next-generation Internet using abundant, low-cost, and high-power computing that would 'transform' the art of spying and allow people to be monitored automatically without planting bugs or direct infiltration.

Petraeus referred to new technologies which add processors and web connections to home appliances like fridges, ovens and lighting systems, the plan known as the 'Internet of Things'. This is the system that Google and Microsoft said could be made possible by free and more powerful Wi-Fi throughout the United States. An enormous amount of information can be gleaned from detailed access to energy consumption. Research has already established that the energy consumption patterns of a flat screen television can be used to establish what programme you are watching and Petraeus confirmed that people could be watched through their 'Smart' televisions – Orwell's 'Telescreens' – and they don't seem to care that we know anymore. Google has a project called appropriately Google X to develop the technology for the Brave New World. The *Irish Times* reported:

Google X is a clandestine lab where ideas involving robots and lifts to outer space are being explored and developed. In a top-secret lab in an undisclosed location near San Francisco where robots run free, the future is being imagined. It's a place where your refrigerator could be connected to the Internet, so it could order groceries when they ran low.

Your dinner plate could post to a social network what you're eating. Your robot could go to the office while you stay at home in your pyjamas. And you could, perhaps, take a lift to outer space.

These are just a few of the dreams being chased at Google X, the clandestine lab where Google is tackling a list of 100 shoot-for-the-stars ideas

Bless 'em.

### **This is not 'smart'**

Jerry Day, an electronics and media expert from Burbank, California, has done some sterling work to expose the consequences of Smart Meters for human freedom and if you put his name and 'Smart Meters' into YouTube you will find his video. Day says that Smart Meters can:

- Identify electrical devices inside the home and record when they are operated to impose an invasion of privacy.
- Monitor household activity and occupancy in violation of rights and domestic security.
- Transmit wireless signals which may be intercepted by unauthorised and unknown parties.
- Record and store data about an occupant's daily habits and activities in permanent databases which are accessed by parties not authorised or invited to know and share this private data.
- Produce through Smart Meter databases a permanent history of household activities complete with calendar and time-of-day to gain a highly invasive and detailed view of people's lives.

These databases may be shared with, or fall into the hands of, criminals, blackmailers, law enforcement, private hackers of wireless transmissions, power company employees, and other unidentified parties who may act against the interests of the occupants under metered surveillance. Smart Meters are, by definition, surveillance devices which violate Federal and State wiretapping laws by recording and storing databases of private personal activities and behaviours without the consent or knowledge of those people who are monitored. It is possible with analysis of certain Smart Meter data for unauthorised and distant parties to determine medical conditions, sexual activities, the location of people within the home, vacancy patterns and the personal information and habits of the occupants. People are already being raided when energy use has increased significantly and criminal activity is suspected. Once police have gained access to homes this way and found their suspicions to be unfounded they have charged people with other unconnected offences during the search of the property. The Foundation for Information Policy Research in the UK is challenging Smart Meters on the basis that they are so easy to hack. Ross Anderson, the Foundation's chairman and a computer science professor, said that the government's own listening station GCHQ had told him they were concerned about the potential for external manipulation of the Smart Meter system. One commentator said that we won't have to worry about getting bombed if we go to war because the enemy only has to hack us and turn off the power. A 'Whitehall source' quoted by the London *Daily Mail* said: 'This is a bonkers policy that has to be stopped before it gets out of hand ... it is being sold as a consumerfriendly device to help you save power but in the wrong hands, it will be a total disaster.' It is already in the wrong hands – the Archontic Cabal behind it all. Nick Pickles from Big Brother Watch said:

We are witnessing a massive intrusion into what goes on in millions of homes. This comes when there is increasing surveillance of our society. Smart meters are a step towards our homes becoming the next line of attack for state snoopers.

Anna Fielder from Privacy International said: 'This could mean risks of identity theft, real time surveillance, unwanted publicity, profiling or targeting for commercial purposes and also potential discriminatory practices by power companies targeting tariffs to maximise profits.' The European

Data Protection Supervisor Peter Hustinx has warned that Smart Meters are a threat to privacy and wants this to be addressed before it is too late. The UK Department of Energy, a ‘government’ department owned by the power companies, replied to this common sense by saying that meters will ‘help put people in control of their energy use and eliminate the cause of a huge number of complaints – inaccurate bills’. Another liar or out-of-the-loop idiot, take your pick. As if all this is happening worldwide to eliminate inaccurate bills and as for giving people control over their energy use, the very opposite is true. Claims that Smart Meters will reduce energy bills have also proved bogus. The experience for many is that bills soar and we are paying for the installation through taxation and government borrowing – paying to build our own prison as usual and there are also plans to introduce Smart Water Meters when the whole thing will be repeated. A number of Smart Meters have caught fire and set homes ablaze. So what is it all about? Agenda 21. There are also the health consequences of living in the electromagnetic fields generated by the meters in the Extremely Low Frequency or ELF range. The American Academy of Environmental Medicine said:

The Board of AAEM ... opposes the installation of smart meters in homes and schools based on scientific assessment of the current medical literature [which] raises credible questions about genetic and cellular effects, hormonal effects, male fertility, blood/brain barrier damage and increased risk of certain types of cancers from RF or ELF levels similar to those emitted from smart meters. The Board ... finds it unacceptable from a public health standpoint to implement this technology until these serious medical concerns are resolved. We consider a moratorium on installation of wireless smart meters to be an issue of the highest importance.



**Figure 739:** Wireless radiation has countless effects on mind, emotions and health.

People have complained after Smart Meters have been installed of severe migraines, fatigue, weakness, inability to make decisions, hair loss, muscle pain and pain around the heart, breathlessness, sexual problems and a decrease in lactation in nursing mothers ([Fig 739](#)). Olle Johansson from the Department of Neuroscience at the Karolinska Institute in Stockholm, Sweden, wrote this to the California Public Utilities Commission:

Many smart meters are close to beds, kitchens, playrooms and similar locations. These wireless systems are never off, and the exposure is not voluntary ... It is becoming more and more obvious that the exposure to electromagnetic fields may result in highly unwanted health effects.

This has been demonstrated in a very large number of studies and includes cellular DNA damage

(which may lead to an initiation of cancer as well as mutations that carry down generations), disruptions and alterations of cellular functions like increases in intracellular stimulatory pathways and calcium handling, disruption of tissue structures like the blood-brain barrier.

Here we go again ... cellular DNA-damage which may lead to an initiation of cancer as well as *mutations that carry down generations*. We have to go beyond complaining and develop networks, peaceful techniques and numbers that cannot be ignored. If we don't stop this, the consequences are unthinkable and unspeakable. Smart Grid wireless information fields transmitting information from homes and businesses is horrific enough, but information can come the other way within the frequency range of human brain activity and implant perceptions of life, the world and reality. Leave your home to get away from this? This would mean walking in the streets where the Intellistreets technology will be broadcasting the same information and it would be happening at every workplace and centre for 'education' (programming). Get out of the city? There will be no getting out of a city under Agenda 21. Get on a train and go to another city? The wireless perception control will continue on the train, too, and that's even if you get have permission to travel ([Fig 740](#)).



**Figure 740:** Big Brother goes wireless.

### **Red flags and big flashing lights**

You know when something is vital to Agenda 21 when it is forced upon the population in every country no matter how vehemently people complain. Those refusing the meters are being told that their electricity will be cut off and this intimidation needs to be resisted en masse. Smart Meters and Smart Grids are such a key pillar in the entire Agenda 21 structure that advocates talk about the need for 'identification and lowering of unreasonable or unnecessary barriers to adoption of Smart Grid technologies, practices and services'. Residents all over the world have discovered what that means as widespread opposition to the system has been ignored by those in power. Hired thugs employed by the corporate thugs continue to ignore people who refuse the meters and climb over fences and cut locks on gates to gain access. Mona Orkoulas, a real estate worker living near Las Vegas, Nevada, came home to find that NV Energy had installed a Smart Meter on the outside of her bedroom wall without permission or prior notice. She quickly began to experience a faster heart rate and higher blood pressure when she woke in the mornings along with headaches and fatigue. There was also a low grinding noise coming from the meter making it difficult for her to sleep. She was to find that she was far from alone in the symptoms she was having among people with Smart Meters in the homes and businesses. Her doctor wrote this letter to NV Energy:

Neurological and cardiological findings may be associated with pulsed EMF.. EEG, ECG, MRI and sleep study changes may be associated in some hypersensitive individuals to pulsed EMF. If multiple Smart meters are in use in her area, the possibility of constructive and destructive

interference between the various EMF signals is a distinct possibility whose effects may be potentially more dangerous. I recommend that this patient be allowed to have NVE reinstall an analogue meter at her house.

The company refused to do so and after months and six attempts to have them remove the meter she employed an electrician to install an analogue meter. Recordings of electricity usage on both meters were photographed to ensure that she paid all that was required. Nevada is supposed to have an opt-out policy for Smart Meters, but that is not the way it works. Three armed men arrived at Mona's property and removed both the meters to leave her with no electricity. She asked them why they had come with guns and one said 'this is procedure Ma'am'. Procedure is a good word to describe the workings of what pass for 'mind' with these software programs. A procedure is something that is constantly repeated and in the heads of these people is a computer disk spinning around just repeating the same behaviour, attitudes and responses. The same disk, or data stick, is installed in politicians, scientists, doctors, media people (I won't say 'journalists'), corporation executives, police and military, ad infinitum. It turned out that Nevada does not have a Smart Meter opt-out, but only a 'delay list'. If they can sneak onto your property while you are out and install a meter then your choice is accepting this or having no electricity. This is what humanity has descended to – sneaking onto property to install technology that will seriously affect the health of people and their children and delete their privacy. The world is insane, but so insane it thinks it is intelligent. Mothers in the Chicago suburban city of Naperville were arrested by local police in front of their families when they tried to stop two goons from installing these Orwellian and health-dismantling meters ([Fig 741](#)). When we see enforcement like this of something that people in very large numbers don't want you can be sure that it is Agenda 21 and the Archons are not taking no for an answer unless we make them by coming together in *mass* refusal.



**Figure 741:** Naperville families protest at enforced Smart Meters.

### **Light bulb insanity**

The gathering imposition of 'green' fluorescent light bulbs (CFLs) around the world is all connected to this system of delivering perception programming to the masses through the Smart Grid ([Fig 742](#)). Here again we have something that is ridiculous both in light efficiency and health consequences which is not only being encouraged but imposed by law ([Figs 743](#) and [744](#)). *Green?* The UK Health Protection Agency list of must-do's when one of these bulbs breaks includes everything short of abandoning the building. The bulbs contain lethal mercury, or quicksilver as it is also called. A report in *The Ellsworth American* described what happened when a bulb broke in the home of Brandy Bridges from Prospect, Maine. A specialist from the Maine Department of Environmental Protection recorded mercury levels in her daughter's bedroom that were six times the State's 'safe' limit for mercury contamination (and official 'safe' limits are never safe in the first place). Brandy Bridges ended up paying a private clean-up firm \$2,000 to decontaminate the room as a result of one 'green' light bulb releasing its contents. The German Federal Environment Agency found that they release toxic vapour



when they break that is up to 20 times higher than the *alleged* safe limit for an indoor area. These are the same bulbs that the UK Government's Environment Department says are safe ([Fig 745](#)). 'Energy efficient light bulbs are not a danger to the public', some told-what-to-say gofer announced. Well, actually they *are*, as is the UK Environment Department come to that. Its website gives this helpful advice: 'Although they contain mercury, limited at 5 mg per lamp, it cannot escape from a lamp that is intact.' So bulbs don't break, then? Oh, but if they do 'the very small amount contained in an energy efficient bulb is unlikely to cause harm'. Try telling that to Brandy Bridges, the UK Health Protection Agency and the millions who have suffered health problems of various kinds because of them. Only an idiot, or one with a very malevolent intent, would legislate to force people and businesses to put mega-billions of these health destroyers in virtually every room worldwide, but that is what is happening in country after country. Mercury is so toxic (more so than arsenic and lead) that it has been banned from many devices such as thermometers and vehicle and thermostat switches. Children and the unborn are especially at risk from mercury (you know, the stuff they use in tooth fillings and vaccines). Serious health effects of mercury contamination include Alzheimer's disease, depression, loss of memory, inability to control muscles and movements (known as 'motor function') and kidney failure. A study by Germany scientists led by Peter Braun at the Berlin's Alab Laboratory revealed that the 'green' bulbs emit cancer-causing agents (great for culling the population). Braun said: 'For such carcinogenic substances it is important they are kept as far away as possible from the human environment.' But they are being forced upon people to be used throughout the human environment. The report by the German scientists said that the bulbs should not be left on for extended periods, especially near the head, because they emit chemicals including phenol, naphthalene and styrene. Andreas Kirchner of the Federation of German Engineers said that electrical smog develops around these lamps and Abraham Haim, a professor of biology at Haifa University in Israel, said that the bluer light from CFLs closely mimicked daylight and disrupted the production of the hormone melatonin. I will explain the consequences of that later, but Haim said that this could result in more breast cancer if the bulbs are used late at night. Skin specialists have warned that CFLs can make skin conditions worsen and the Migraine Action Association has linked them to headaches. These lights are beloved of the Green movement despite their horrendous health and environment consequences because most Greens are so deeply uniformed and self-righteous that they cannot see how they are being manipulated. I stayed at a 'green' hotel in Copenhagen, Denmark, once where everything was straight from the protect-the-environment textbook and so every light was a CFL. Had I not known the consequences and wanted to read in bed a light would have been inches from my head which scientists who have studied the subject strongly warn against. The Green movement has so lost the plot it's ridiculous.



**Figure 742:** Fluorescent lightbulbs (CFLs) – useless light and terrible consequences.



**Figure 743:** Madness, sheer bloody madness.



**Figure 744:** Safe bulbs are being banned by law because the fluorescent variety are designed to be part of the Smart Meter control grid.



**Figure 745:** ‘It didn’t use to be like this – dustpan and brush and it was job done. Still, you can’t stop progress.’

The bulbs are officially labelled hazardous household waste when it comes to their disposal, but billions of them are going to end up in land-fill tips where their mercury will be released and enter the water supply. This must be already happening on a significant scale. Given that an estimated 5.5 million light bulbs are bought in the United States every day with some four billion in use at any one time just think of the implications of the US government ban on incandescent bulbs which have served us perfectly well for so long and only the ‘green’ variety remain. One compact fluorescent bulb can

pollute 6,000 gallons of water beyond 'safe' mercury levels and so ensuring mercury-contaminated fish and other wildlife as well as people. Where is the Environmental Protection Agency when you need them? Oh, at Monsanto with their tongues in the ready-position? Thanks. The European Union has been phasing out incandescent light bulbs since 2009 by banning their production and distribution and an ever-growing list of other countries are doing the same, including the United States, Canada, Australia and Russia. More than 80 million fluorescent tubes are estimated to end up in UK landfill sites alone every year which means some four tonnes of mercury. This is in only one country of 60 million people in a world of more than seven billion. Mercury from tooth fillings, light bulbs and other sources are part of the programme to poison the population with a view to the mass cull and to stop the sharp and efficient functioning of brain and body. The brain suppressant fluoride is added to public drinking water for the same reason. Interestingly, fluoride and fluorescent, as in 'green' light bulbs, have a common 'ancestor' in the highly-damaging element called Fluorine (also Fluorspar). This is derived from the mineral fluorite (from the Latin root *fluo*, meaning 'to flow'). Both of its offspring, fluoride and fluorescent light bulbs, distort brain function. The 'green' bulbs operate like the rest of the Smart Grid on multiple levels. Scientific tests and studies have confirmed that they give off toxic chemicals but they also transmit electromagnetic distortion which delivers mercury and other toxins in the form of *frequency*. This is what is missed with damaging technology and toxins – they are distorted frequencies. A poison like mercury that we see holographically is only a decoded version of a deeply distorted information field and this information is being broadcast by the light bulbs all the time they are switched on. This distorted information is delivered in the form of radiation and the waveform and electromagnetic levels of toxins, and in the case of mercury photons are being released in the ultraviolet (UV) range. People are reporting illnesses and a bright red rash appearing on their face when they use them. A study by researchers from Stony Brook University in New York discovered that exposure to these CFL light bulbs had the same effect on skin cells as ultraviolet radiation and you can see why. Professor Miriam Rafailovich from Stony Brook said:

Our study revealed that the response of healthy skin cells to UV emitted from CFL bulbs is consistent with damage from ultraviolet radiation ... Skin cell damage was further enhanced when low dosages of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles were introduced to the skin cells prior to exposure.

Despite their large energy savings, consumers should be careful when using compact fluorescent light bulbs ... Our research shows that it is best to avoid using them at close distances and that they are safest when placed behind an additional glass cover.

The UV radiation is fading paintings such as watercolours and also textiles which are having to be protected by acrylic sheets. The flicker of fluorescent lights can affect people consciously and subconsciously and also photography and video recording. The vibrational/electrical impact is confirmed by many reports of televisions switching channels when infra-red sensors are activated on remote-control receivers. Other reported health effects of 'green' lighting include: Mild to severe headaches (migraines); skin irritation, redness, burning sensations and/or itchiness; tinnitus (ringing in the ears) and earaches; numbness and tingling sensations; neurological impairment; neurodegenerative diseases; sterility; autism; tiredness, weakness and fatigue; difficulty sleeping/restlessness; chest pains/heart problems; poor memory and concentration; irritability; feelings of stress and anxiety; depression and mood swings; vision problems; difficulty breathing; extreme dizziness, nausea, flu-like symptoms, insomnia, muscle and joint pain; and pain and pressure in the eyes. Smart Meters transmit wireless information in electromagnetic pulses to the electricity supplier and this is what triggers ill health ([Fig 746](#)). Electromagnetic/radioactive distortion of the

human energy field is why there is a far greater prevalence of cancers among people living near or under power lines and close to nuclear power stations. Dermatologist Dr John Hawk told the BBC that fluorescent lights seem to have some sort of ionising characteristic which affects the air around them. He said that probably tens of thousands of people in Britain have ailments that flare up just by being close to them and should use incandescent lighting. But they can't, can they, when the alternative is banned? Fluorescent bulbs have nothing going for them whatsoever from the public's point of view. Their light is seriously inferior to incandescent bulbs and even the claim that they save energy is very questionable to say the least. If you switch them on and off too often they can quickly wear out, sometimes faster than those they are replacing. 'Green' light bulbs and Smart Meters are bad in every way for the public, but that means they are good in every way for those *at war* with the public. They contain and emit toxins, poison the water supply and so people, fish and animals and generate a distorted energetic environment in every room which can be passed on to the human electromagnetic field and on again to the body itself. But there is another bonus, too – the most important one from the bloodline point of view.

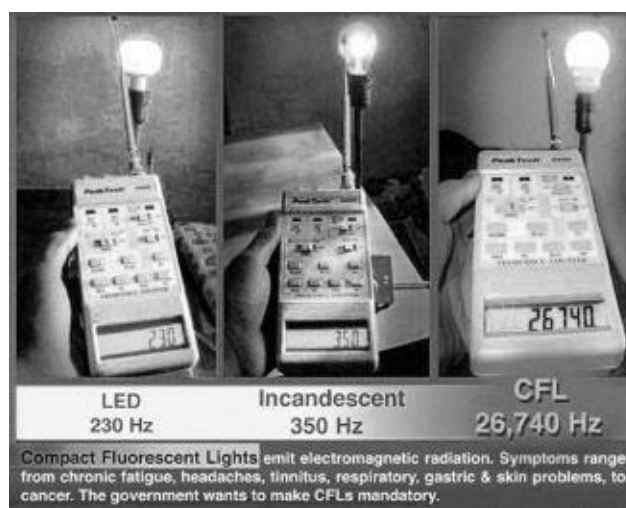


Figure 746: Helloooooooooooooooooo ....

## The light in your head

Electricity and electromagnetic fields carry information and the Smart Meters/Smart Grids are designed to broadcast perception-manipulating thoughts and beliefs through the wireless radiation fields. The 'green' light bulbs are an essential part of this system because they are *information transmitters*. This is why the authorities are seeking to ban the alternatives despite the 100 percent downside of fluorescent bulbs and why Smart Meters are being forced on people, sometimes at gunpoint. Half a century ago Dr Robert Beck, an expert in nuclear engineering, co-authored a scientific research paper with Dr Michael A Persinger of Laurentian University in Canada, an expert in Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) radiation. The paper explored the potential for mind control through the medium of electromagnetic fields. The connection is actually obvious because the human Body-Mind consists of electromagnetic or 'auric' fields and if you can hack into those fields you can feed them information that filters through to the conscious mind to become what the person believes are their own thoughts, perceptions and decisions. Dr Beck told a Psychotronics Association conference in 1979 that people exposed to certain ELF field patterns had experienced sensations of uneasiness, depression and foreboding. He said that he had studied the signal broadcast into the United States by the Soviet Union in the 1970s which became known as the Woodpecker signal because it sounded like repetitive tapping. The lack of 'sides' in the global Archontic network was confirmed yet again when despite the fake 'Cold War' the Americans sold Moscow a 40-tonne 'supermagnet' in 1977 knowing full well what it would be used for and even sent US scientists to install it. This allowed

the Soviets to broadcast the perception-manipulating Woodpecker signal into the United States as part of long term experiments to develop the Smart Grid. Lieutenant Colonel John B Alexander wrote an article about Woodpecker in *Military Review*, the official publication of the US Army Command and General Staff College. He said:

[Soviet Union] mind-altering techniques, designed to impact on an opponent are well advanced. The procedures employed include manipulation of human behaviour through the use of psychological weapons effecting sight, sound, smell, temperature, electromagnetic energy, or sensory deprivation ...

... Soviet researchers, studying controlled behaviour, have also examined the effects of electromagnetic radiation on humans and have applied these techniques against the US Embassy in Moscow ...

... Researchers suggest that certain low-frequency (ELF) emissions possess psychoactive characteristics. These transmissions can be used to induce depression or irritability in a target population. The application of large-scale ELF behaviour modification could have horrendous impact.

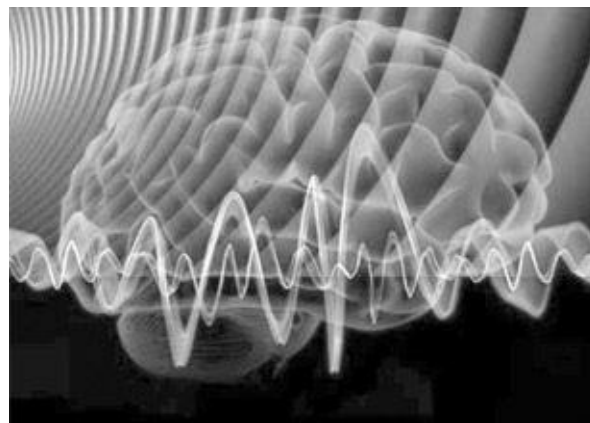
ELF frequencies can create a global reality bubble because incoming ELF frequencies are absorbed by the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere and this both stops them getting through to us from space, or from Earth and out into space – so having the potential to create a reality bubble between the Earth and ionosphere. This is what is happening. The NASA website explains:

As radio waves enter Earth's atmosphere from space some of the waves are absorbed by the electrons in the ionosphere while others pass through and are detectable to ground-based observers. The frequency of each of these waves is what determines whether or not it is absorbed or able to pass through the atmosphere.

Low frequency radio waves do not travel very far through the atmosphere and are absorbed rather quickly. Higher frequency waves are able to pass through the atmosphere entirely and reach the ground. This process also works in reverse for radio waves produced on the earth. The high frequency waves pass through the ionosphere and escape into space while the low frequency waves reflect off the ionosphere and essentially 'skip' around the earth.

All these sources of radiation that I am describing, and others that I will come to shortly, are adding to the reality and frequency bubble between the Earth and the ionosphere which is creating a sort of sub-reality; a bubble within a bubble. This is designed to be filled with frequencies and information within the range of human thought activity to impose mass perception control directly and through a maze of inter-connected technologies including microchips. Metals in chemtrails are involved in this, too, and they are geoengineering the atmosphere to become a highly-charged, electrically-conductive plasma to increase the effectiveness of radio waves and other delivery systems to the human mind and emotions. All of which brings us back to Dr Robert Beck. He told the conference in 1979 that he had established how the Woodpecker signal was being broadcast into American homes. Beck said that it was acting 'like gangbusters ... right in the window of human psychoactivity'. The signal was 'permeating power grids in the United States, it was being picked up by power lines, re-radiated' and was then '*was coming into homes on the light circuits ...*' Beck was speaking (a) nearly 35 years ago, so imagine how the technology has advanced since then; and (b) he was referring to an electrical

system that was not specifically built for this purpose. The Smart Grid is designed *precisely* for this purpose – to be a conduit for electrical and electromagnetic information within the frequency band of human perception activity ([Fig 747](#)). This includes the ‘green’ light bulbs which are really information transmitters. Money is no object to their installation worldwide because it never is when the agenda demands something. Obama’s designed-to-fail ‘stimulus package’ in 2009 gave billions for Smart Meters and the aim was for 50 million to have been installed by 2012. The European Union wants 80 percent of homes connected to this mind-control and surveillance system by 2020 and the EU requires this to be mandatory. The programme was instigated in Britain by then Energy Secretary Ed Miliband (Rothschild Zionist), now leader of the opposition Labour Party, and has been expanded by the Conservatives of Prime Minister David Cameron (Rothschild Zionist) in Britain’s one-party state. Smart Meters have already been installed in around 400,000 UK homes so far. The *Associated Press* reported in July 2011 about a year-long ‘experiment’ to suspend the national electricity grid in the United States which has always operated on the same frequency across the country to ensure that one side of the country can be fed to the other if necessary. The *AP* report revealed that the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission planned to make different parts of the grid run at different frequencies and so it would no longer be a grid at all. Demetrios Matsakis, head of the time service department at the US Naval Observatory, said: ‘A lot of people are going to have things break and they’re not going to know why.’ The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission said that this nonsense was to make the grid (what grid by then?) operate more efficiently. It is another step on the dark, dark road to an electromagnetically-based global mind control system. Opposition is growing to Smart Meters as the truth about their consequences for health, privacy and pocket begin to circulate ever more widely. America’s biggest utility Pacific Gas and Electric Company responded to this by spying on protest groups which were described as ‘slackers’ and ‘insurgents’. William Devereaux, senior director of the company’s Smart Meter program until 2010, appeared at public and government events to assure everyone that Smart Meters were safe and would not spy on people (he lied in other words); but privately he was posing as ‘Ralph Florea’, an ‘anti- Smart Meter protester’, to infiltrate and spy on genuine protest groups. This was revealed in an investigation by the California Public Utilities Commission. Pacific Gas and Electric Company filed a request to stop the Commission from revealing the names of other executives involved. These are the people who are telling you that Smart Meters are safe, won’t delete your privacy and won’t start a blaze in your pocket or your home. They are liars. Does anyone think for a moment that corporations seek to employ people who tell the truth when that truth is bad for the agenda of the corporation and the force that ultimately controls them? I was sent a copy of a United States Patent from April, 1976 for the ‘apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves’. It described how brain activity could be manipulated and monitored from a distance using electromagnetic fields. The following was included in the summary:



**Figure 747:** If you broadcast frequencies within the operational band of the brain you can access and influence thought processes.

... high frequency transmitters are operated to radiate electromagnetic energy of different frequencies through antennas which are capable of scanning the entire brain of the test subject or any desired region thereof. The signals of different frequencies penetrate the skull of the subject and impinge upon the brain where they mix to yield an interference wave modulated by radiations from the brain's natural electrical activity.

[Modulate means 'to vary the amplitude, frequency, or some other characteristic of a signal or power source'. In this case they tune their signals to the target's brain frequency patterns.]

The modulated interference wave is re-transmitted by the brain and received by an antenna at a remote station where it is demodulated, and processed to provide a profile of the subject's brain waves.

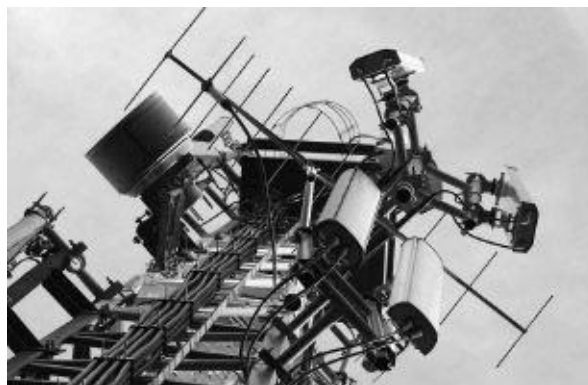
In addition to passively monitoring his brain waves, the subject's neurological processes may be affected by transmitting to his brain, through a transmitter, compensating signals. The latter signals can be derived from the received and processed brain waves.

It goes on to emphasise the ability to manipulate brain wave activity (perception) by transmitting electromagnetic signals. This is what the 'Smart' agenda is all about and there is so much more to this. Remember the above patent was from 1976 – what must be possible today?

### **The global web of mind control**

Smart Meters and associated technology are not planned to operate in isolation. They are part of an electromagnetic radiation web to create a global 'bubble' encircling the Earth's atmosphere – especially the lower levels in which humans live. You cannot appreciate the full significance of Smart Meters until you connect them with other sources of radiation and mind control including the wireless Internet, cell phones, Intellistreets, telecommunications antennae and technology such as cell phone receiver-transmitters, and other sources such as those known as GWEN, TETRA and HAARP ([Fig 748](#)). These are all planned to work as one unit in a global grid of mass mind and perception control from which there would be no 'physical' escape. GWEN in the United States and TETRA in the United Kingdom (and wider afield) are wireless communication systems and I will come to HAARP in the next chapter. The communication towers of the Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) have been expanding across the United States spaced 200 miles apart since the early 1980s and overseen by the US Air Force. We are told that they are a back-up system for times of emergency should there be a nuclear war or other disaster that affects other forms of communication. This 'explanation' is laughable. GWEN transmissions are specifically designed to hug and penetrate the ground where humans are and not to radiate into the higher atmosphere. GWEN and these electromagnetic mind-control systems are planned to communicate with human microchips as well as the overall human mind. People subjected to electromagnetic fields are much easier to mind control, a fact well established, and this is another tick for the system. Robert Becker, twice nominated for a Nobel Prize for his expertise on the biological effects of electromagnetism, said that GWEN is a superb system, in combination with cyclotron resonance, for producing behavioural alterations in the civilian population. Cyclotron resonance involves 'exciting charged particles' (you charge them for a ticket and then tell them they've won the prize). Becker said that the average strength of the steady geomagnetic field varies from place to place across the United States and if you want to resonate a specific ion in a specific locality you would require a specific frequency for that location. 'The spacing of GWEN transmitters 200 miles apart across the United States would allow such specific

frequencies to be “tailored” to the geomagnetic-field strength in each GWEN area’ he said. These people are clearly not messing about. ELF/microwave transmission towers of many and various kinds are being erected in countries across the world ([Fig 749](#)). Researcher David Jones wrote at RiseEarth.com:



**Figure 748:** Receiver-transmitters are everywhere in the urban environment and increasingly much further afield as the grid is constructed.

These mind control technologies have been in place for a long time. It’s not an accident that the frequency band chosen for cell phone use just happens to match the second order waves that Wilhelm Reich [see Tesla] discovered in the late 1940’s to effect thought transmission and allow the mind to be manipulated without the victim realizing it.



**Figure 749:** The various parts of the grid that appear to have different functions are ‘talking’ to each other to create a universal field – a sub-reality.



**Figure 750:** Police and emergency services are wearing TETRA technology every day and cumulatively that is seriously not good.

Reich worked on this project secretly for the CIA for over 5 years, from 1947-1952, until he realized who the CIA was planning to use the mind control on – the American people. He was



outraged that he was deceived and used for such a treasonous motive and swore never to cooperate with the CIA, FDA, etc. again.

Reich was covertly murdered in Federal prison in 1957, just a few weeks before he was due to be released, having been in prison for 2 years on a trumped up charge leading to a contempt of court citation. He was reported to have had a 'heart attack'. He was strong as an ox.

He was murdered two weeks before his parole board hearing. His last book, written in prison, was found to be 'missing' after his death and never returned to his family.

Terrestrial Trunked Radio, or TETRA, has the same agenda in terms of perception control and also damaging the electromagnetic and genetic harmony of the human body. TETRA is similar to the PCS/Digital, or Personal Communication Systems used in the United States and is the communications network for the police and other emergency services introduced at great cost by the government of Tony Blair when what already existed was perfectly good enough ([Fig 750](#)). Police officers, firefighters and other government employees are zapped by these electromagnetic radiation fields, or 'EMFs', all day. They are just people-fodder like the TSA operatives in the US who are being cumulatively irradiated by the leaking full-body scanners at airports. Motorola, the American telecommunications giant with close connections to the US National Security Agency (NSA), makes an important component of the TETRA system and the British Government awarded the TETRA contract to a consortium including British Telecom before it was sold to O2 and its subsidiary mmO2. Concerns were expressed in an internal European Union document that Motorola had been central to deciding the TETRA European standard to ensure that the US government could eavesdrop on TETRA communications. TETRA receives and transmits on frequencies within the band of human brain activity and as was said of the Soviet Woodpecker signal ... it was acting 'like gangbusters ... right in the window of human psychoactivity'. Members of the emergency services are at great risk from TETRA. They are dosed with microwave radiation every time they use the equipment (as are those close to them, by the way). People living near TETRA masts have consistently reported illness, headaches, depression and all the common consequences of contact with powerful electromagnetic radiation fields. The 'green' light bulbs trigger similar complaints and some people working in office blocks deluged with electromagnetic fields suffer the same health effects.

The global scale and coordination of what I am describing is fantastic, but don't worry because it's all a coincidence. CNN told me.



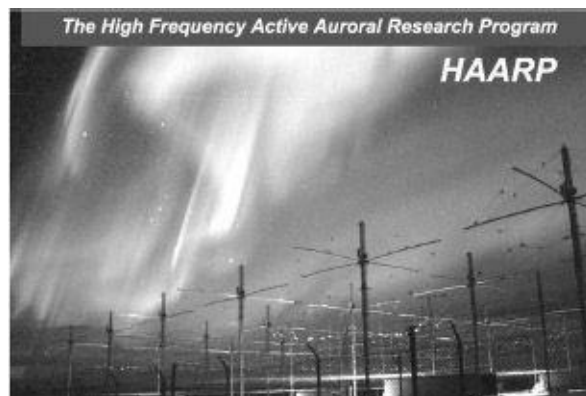
## Changing the Atmosphere

*I cannot teach anybody anything. I can only make them think.*  
Socrates

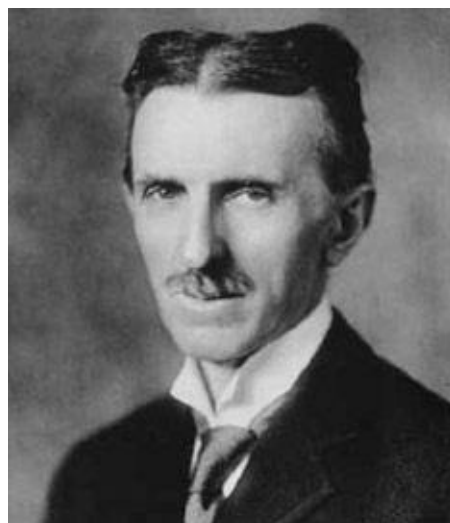
Another source of global electromagnetic radiation and perceptions of reality delivered to the human mind is the High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) based in Alaska with connecting centres being added around the world.

I have described HAARP at length in *Remember Who You Are* in the chapter 'At War with the World', but in summary it directs high-power radio waves (radiation) into the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere which deflects them back to earth ([Fig 751](#)). Construction of the HAARP facility on an Air Force-owned site near Gakona in Alaska began in 1993 and has been handled by a series of Archon corporations and military operations over the years. HAARP is jointly funded by the US Air Force, US Navy, University of Alaska and the satanic Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology development arm of the US Department of Defense. The whole project is run for and by the military in its war on human health and perception. The cover story is that HAARP is a research project to study the ionosphere which is like saying that a nuclear weapon is a research project to study loud noises. HAARP is actually a weapon of war used to artificially trigger earthquakes, manipulate the weather and target humanity in myriad of ways mentally, emotionally and physically. Russia has the Sura Ionospheric Heating Facility near the town of Vasilsursk and there are other such facilities around the world which, in the no-border realms of the Archon networks, will be working together to impose human enslavement and depopulation. The technology is based on the work of the incredible Serbian-born and Croatia-raised inventor, engineer and technological genius, Nikola Tesla (1856-1943). He once said: 'The day science begins to study non-physical phenomena it will make more progress in one decade than in all the previous centuries of its existence.' Tesla has been written out of mainstream history despite discovering alternating current (AC) electricity which gave us the electrical systems that we have today ([Fig 752](#)). Thomas Edison is awarded the credit for electricity and electric light when Tesla beat him to it and even then Edison's light was not invented by him but a minion on the payroll. Guglielmo Marconi, who worked for Tesla for nine months, is similarly credited with discovering radio communications, but the US Supreme Court ruled that Marconi stole 14 of Tesla's patents while claiming the data to be his own. Tesla could see the potential of his discoveries to track and locate objects (radar) and for X-raying the earth to see what lies within (a

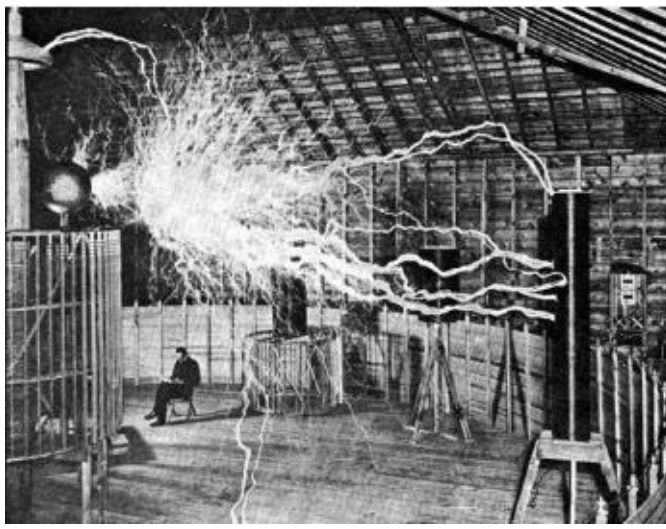
capability of HAARP). Bernard Eastlund, who secured the HAARP patents on behalf of ARCO Power Technologies Incorporated (APTI), a subsidiary of oil giant Atlantic Richfield, mentions Tesla in his HAARP submissions and what Tesla could do in the first half of the 20th century HAARP can do today and more. So what *could* Tesla do? Well, he manipulated the weather, including lightning strikes above his laboratory, and he could make the ground shake violently ([Fig 753](#)). On one occasion thousands of windows in the area were broken before he could turn off his machine. His artificially-generated lighting storms unintentionally started hundreds of forest fires and blew out electrical grids in two states. Tesla told *The New York Times* in 1940 that he had developed ‘an entirely new principle of physics’ which ‘no one ever dreamed about’. He called this the ‘teleforce’ and described it as an invisible beam that could generate an invisible ‘Chinese Wall of Defence’ and ‘melt’ aircraft motors at a distance of 250 miles. The teleforce beam was only one-hundred-millionth of a square centimetre in diameter, he said. Tesla was tapping into the natural electrical/electromagnetic forces and focussing their power through technology. He said that he could produce 100 million volts of pressure with currents up to 100 billion watts and if the radio frequency was resonating at two Megahertz the energy released would be the equivalent of ten megatons of TNT. Tesla said that he had the technology to ‘split the Earth like an apple’. *New York American* published an article in 1935 with the headline ‘Tesla’s Controlled Earthquakes’ in which he said that his technology’s ‘rhythmical vibrations pass through the Earth with almost no loss of energy ... [and it] becomes possible to convey mechanical effects to the greatest terrestrial distances and produce all kinds of unique effects’.



**Figure 751:** The potential for manipulation and destruction of the HAARP technology can hardly be overstressed.



**Figure 752:** Nikola Tesla.



**Figure 753:** Tesla designed technology that generated lightning strikes at will and made the ground shake violently.

### **Earthquake? Press here ...**

Tesla could see the military potential of his inventions and acknowledged that his teleforce could be used with devastating effect in war. This was not his intention and he preferred to use his knowledge to provide everyone with free energy by harnessing naturally-occurring electrical and electromagnetic fields. This immediately had the Archon networks turn against him with a vengeance. Free energy, along with interest-free money, is their worst nightmare because of its devastating effect on both their income and control. Have any of these Green fanatics pressing for Agenda 21 to ‘save the planet’ ever stopped to ask why the rich and famous families behind Agenda 21 are the same families that have suppressed free energy for everyone without generating any CO<sub>2</sub>? No, they haven’t because 99 percent of them will (a) have no idea that these families are behind Green fascism and Agenda 21; (b) have no idea that such pollution-free energy is possible whenever we choose to tap into it; and (c) will never have heard of Nikola Tesla who built the Wardencllyffe Tower, better known as the Tesla Tower, to demonstrate the potential to transmit energy without wires ([Fig 754](#)). Wireless technology is not good if it is within the frequency of human physical, mental and emotional activity but it is possible to safely exploit its potential for free energy at other frequencies. The tower was demolished in 1917 after the Rothschild-controlled JP Morgan and others had withdrawn funding, and Tesla died in poverty in a New York hotel room after his inventions had been hijacked, stolen and suppressed. Now Tesla’s work has re-manifested as HAARP which consists of some 180 antennas located in around 33 acres in Alaska ([Fig 755](#)). HAARP can focus incredibly powerful electromagnetic radio waves on a tiny point in the ionosphere either continuously or in a pulsing form. This causes the ionosphere to heat, bulge and resonate in sympathy with the beam and this redirects the beam back to earth with immensely more power than the original HAARP transmission. The interaction between the HAARP radio beam and the ionosphere can deliver more than 3.6 billion watts. HAARP can broadcast on the same wavelength generated by earthquakes and so cause them by directing that frequency at a specific target. The earth then becomes ‘entrained’ or synchronised to the beam and starts to resonate in sympathy. Strange lights and rainbow colours have been seen in the sky in recent years before earthquakes happen and the atmosphere heats up before these engineered quakes because this is what HAARP does – heats the ionosphere and then transfers this to the reflected beam directed at the earth. There were concentric heat rings above the seabed location of the Japanese ‘tsunami’ earthquake in 2011 and a rapid heating of the ionosphere directly over the epicentre. This was confirmed by data released by Dimitar Ouzounov and his team at the NASA Goddard Space Flight Center in Maryland and published in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) magazine, *Technology Review*, which reported how ‘infrared emissions above the epicenter increased dramatically in the days before

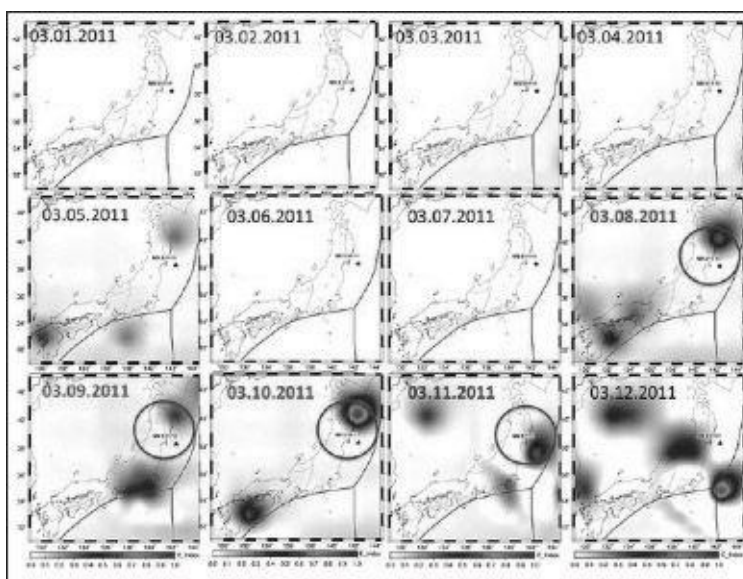
the devastating earthquake in Japan' ([Fig 756](#)). The reported magnitude 9.03 quake was the most powerful to strike Japan and one of the five most powerful in the world since records began in 1900. The resulting tsunami killed 15,880 people with 6,135 injured and 2,694 people missing presumed dead. 129,225 buildings collapsed and 254,204 were severely damaged ([Fig 757](#)). I will come to the reason for this HAARP-generated horror shortly and few by this stage in the book will surely question that the Archontic mentality would have any emotional consequences for causing such colossal death and destruction. It is after all their calling card. Nor was the Japanese quake a one-off. The French DEMETER spacecraft (the name stands for Detection of Electro-Magnetic Emissions Transmitted from Earthquake Regions) is being used to investigate ionosphere disturbances caused by seismic and volcanic activity. The Earth is affected by changes in the ionosphere and the ionosphere is affected by activity on the ground. HAARP hacks into this relationship to do its dastardly deeds. DEMETER recorded a significant increase in ultra-low frequency radio signals before the magnitude 7 Haiti earthquake in January 2010 which I said at the time was engineered to allow the takeover of Haiti and its resources on land and offshore (see *Remember Who You Are*). This has since happened while virtually nothing has been done for the homeless and destitute people. DEMETER recorded 'a significant increase in ultra-low frequency radio signals' and it just so happens that this is what HAARP is generating. Another scientist pointed out that 'one hour before an earthquake in Japan and the one in Chile in 2002 there were more electrons coming through the ionosphere – this is a very strange phenomenon'. Scientists have no idea where the heating comes from and can only speculate. Try HAARP.



**Figure 754:** Tesla's Wardencliff Tower.



**Figure 755:** The HAARP antennas in Alaska.



**Figure 756:** Infrared emissions above the quake epicentre in Japan increased dramatically in the days leading up to the disaster.

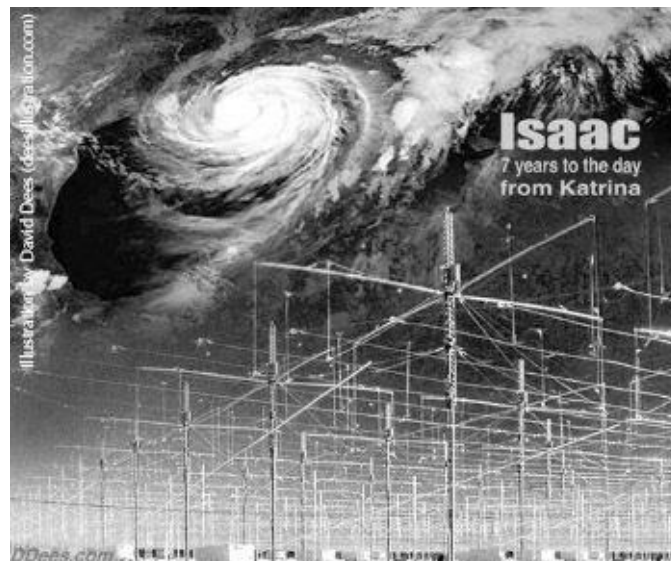


**Figure 757:** The quake-generated tsunami produced extraordinary devastation.

## Owning the weather

The Archon networks use HAARP energy in another way to change weather systems and engineer hurricanes, tornadoes, droughts or torrential rain and you can maintain the weather system for as long as you continue the same energetic manipulation ([Fig 758](#)). The dances and rituals of Native Americans and other tribal peoples could generate an electromagnetic field that caused rain clouds to form – the so-called ‘rain dances’. There are even companies advertising ‘weather made to order’ and there have been international treaties banning weather manipulation. These include the United Nations Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques (ENMOD). Why would they have treaties banning the manipulation of the weather if it was not possible? Dr Richard Day, the Rockefeller insider who predicted in 1969 that the weather would be modified and used as a weapon of war to create drought or famine, was involved in weather modification during World War II. What is the Bill Gates lunacy of releasing sulphur into the atmosphere if not an attempt to change weather patterns? Remember the killer floods at Lynmouth in North Devon when the Royal Air Force did something similar with sulphur in 1952. William S Cohen (Rothschild Zionist), US Secretary of Defense from 1997 to 2001, said that forces were ‘engaging even in an eco-type terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes and volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves’, but what he didn’t say is that his ‘side’ had this capability. Record snow storms to melt into the flooding of the Missouri and Mississippi in 2011 that allowed the Archontics to acquire the land of family farms? Piece of cake. Hurricanes or whole forests of tornadoes in the Midwest of America in 2011 which killed hundreds and targeted rural

communities? Ditto. Record droughts in the United States in 2012 to again damage or destroy independent farmers and growers? Ditto. The constant torrential rain which did the same to farmers in Britain in 2012? Ditto. Devastating and record-breaking floods in Pakistan, a country the Archon families want to destabilise and takeover? Ditto. Whenever you like, mate, just give us a call. Three hundred tornadoes struck the Midwest and North East United States in three days in April 2011 causing 300 deaths with 118 tornadoes in 24 hours at one stage. This is not natural; it is HAARP targeting the lands and communities that the Archon networks want to seize under Agenda 21. One UK newspaper report about food prices and shortages said in 2012: 'This combination of freak weather [in the US, UK and Russia] has led to one of the worst global harvests in years.' Yes, all planned and all thanks to HAARP and other weather manipulating technologies. Earthquake creation and weather manipulation is not *possible*? One government insider said that HAARP could deliver enough power to make the Earth flip over. This brings into perspective my view that the great cataclysmic events in the solar system were artificially generated by destabilising the balance of electromagnetic fields holding planets and dwarf stars in their orbits (remember the enormous electromagnetic vehicles observed by Norman Bergrun). Patents and associated documents say that HAARP has the capability to:



**Figure 758:** Hurricanes on demand.

- Deliver unprecedented amounts of energy at specific locations in the atmosphere that are far more precise than a nuclear weapon.
- Interfere with global communications systems while HAARP communications remain unaffected.
- Block incoming missiles.
- Manipulate weather.
- Manipulate the atmosphere by changing the molecular composition of an atmospheric region.
- Create nuclear-sized explosions without radiation using electromagnetic pulses.
- Allow for over-the-horizon radar.



**Figure 759:** HAARP has so many uses.

In other words, it makes nuclear weapons obsolete. HAARP could easily explain the strange mass deaths of birds, animals and fish which have inexplicably died in large numbers, including birds in flight (Fig 759). It could explain how aircraft have simply fallen out of the sky without any reports of difficulties or technical malfunction (Tesla said that his teleforce could melt aircraft engines from 250 miles away and there would be no limit today because of the ionosphere reflection). HAARP can X-ray the earth to locate oil and other resources and with Archon corporations given access to this information their rivals have no chance of competing. This means that the Archon networks know what lies beneath countries while governments often do not. Countries like Haiti can be targeted with earthquakes to allow their takeover to secure resources that only the Archon bloodlines know are there. After the engineered earthquake in Haiti which allowed the United States and United Nations to move in we had precious metals worth potentially over \$20 billion ‘discovered’. Geologists have located at least a million ounces of gold, between 20 million and 30 million ounces of silver and copious amounts of copper. HAARP X-rays can also locate anyone hiding underground, as well as underground military facilities and stockpiles of hidden weapons – but *they couldn’t find Osama bin Laden in a cave in Afghanistan or confirm that Iraq did not have a cache of ‘weapons of mass destruction’??* HAARP is subject to no oversight by anyone and it is a law unto itself. Only a few people worldwide will have even heard of it and the same goes for politicians. When they do raise concerns they are treated with contempt by the military. The European Parliament’s Foreign Affairs Subcommittee on Security and Disarmament investigated HAARP in the early 1990s and requested the appearance of NATO and United States representatives to discuss its potential effect. They simply refused. The subsequent European Parliament report said:

... [With its] far-reaching impact on the environment, HAARP is a matter of global concern and we have to ask whether its advantages really outweigh the risks ... The environmental impact and the ethical aspect must be closely examined before any further research and testing takes place ... HAARP is a project of which the public is almost completely unaware, and this needs to be remedied.

None of this has happened because the agenda demands that it does not happen. The military is funded by taxpayers but it can choose to ignore the political system that is supposed (*supposed*) to represent those taxpayers. Politicians are only there to kid the people that they don’t live in a tyranny, but we *do* and it is run by the militarycorporate-Intelligence monster with the Archon bloodlines at the helm and the Archons orchestrating from the shadows. The European Parliament report also said:



‘HAARP could result in changes in weather patterns. It could also influence whole ecosystems, especially in the sensitive Antarctic regions.’ This is happening and when we experience HAARP-generated weather the effect is blamed on ‘global warming’ or human-caused ‘climate change’. Two birds, one stone. One long-term concern about HAARP and weather is that it has the ability to manipulate the jet streams which are narrow, fast flowing air currents and the major ones manifest as winds moving from west to east. Their stability is crucial to stable weather patterns and they are caused by a combination of the Earth’s rotation and *atmospheric heating* that HAARP can clearly manipulate. Weather scientists at the London Met Office said that the cause of the summer of floods in Britain in 2012 was the strange behaviour of the jet streams which were preventing rain clouds from moving across and away from the UK and instead held them there to continually deluge the country. Britain also faced extremely heavy out-of-season snow made worse by strong winds in the run up to Easter 2013 which continued for weeks. I was looking at the BBC website one day amid all this and saw a headline indicating a video in which the Met Office was going to explain why it was happening. I had the term ‘jet stream’ in my mind already as I started the video and there was the chap with his map explaining that the snow and bitter winds at the turn of ‘spring’ were caused by the jet stream moving much further south than usual. But the same day a bloke called Professor Sir John Beddington, the outgoing government chief climate advisor, was telling the BBC that urgent action was needed to tackle ‘global warming’ to stop extremes of weather like the snow. He said: ‘In a sense we have moved from the idea of global warming to the idea of climate change, and that is rather important – yes, indeed, temperatures are increasing but the thing that is going to happen is that we are going to see much more variability in our weather.’ Where do I start? The reason that ‘we’ have moved from global warming to climate change is because global warming stopped and so was no longer tenable. His comment that yes, indeed, temperatures are increasing is either intended to mislead or ignorance that defies the imagination given his job. Even official figures agree that temperatures are about the same now as they were in 1997. In terms of HAARP, we should also note that Norman Bergrun talked about the weathermanipulation potential of his electromagnetic vehicles identified by him around Saturn and by others elsewhere, including the Sun:

Quite conceivably, electromagnetic vehicles could be generators of tornadoes and hurricanes. In certain instances, inexplicable, sudden, intense fires also might be attributable to these spacecraft. A likely simple example is transformer fires at the top of power poles. A much more subtle possibility might be electromagnetic alteration of human body tissues in as much as electrical fields attendant with vehicles can extend over thousands of miles. Of these possibilities, weather is the easiest with which to relate.

One other point about HAARP. The technology has the potential to project holographic images into the sky that look like the ‘real thing’ (which is also holographic). These images could relate to a fake alien invasion or project religious heroes to manipulate mass perception and behaviour. Both are included in the brief of a US military operation called Project Blue Beam. I have given the background to this in other books or you can put those words into a search engine to see what this is all about in more detail. There have been some reports of religious deities like Mother Mary appearing in the sky and these could well be practice runs to see how many believe them to be real – lots it seems ([Fig 760](#)). Put ‘Virgin Mary Appears in Africa Sky Bluebeam Warning’ into a search engine. *Laboratory Equipment* magazine reported in March 2013 that US Naval Research Laboratory (NRL) research physicists and engineers from the Plasma Physics Division had successfully employed HAARP to produce a sustained high-density plasma cloud in the Earth’s upper atmosphere. Paul Bernhardt from the NRL Space Use and Plasma Section, said: ‘Previous artificial plasma density clouds have lifetimes

of only ten minutes or less ... This higher density plasma “ball” was sustained over one hour by the HAARP transmissions and was extinguished only after termination of the HAARP radio beam.’ There is no question that HAARP can be used to simulate ‘natural’ phenomena to fool people on the ground. American aerospace executive Dr Carol Rosin worked in the 1970s with Dr Wernher von Braun, the German rocket scientist who was employed by NASA after the Second World War. She revealed that when he knew he was dying of cancer he told her of the plan to introduce a series of fake enemies to justify the weaponisation of space (and a lot more than that if the full truth be told). He said that these enemies and dangers would be, in order: the Soviet Union; terrorists; Third World country ‘crazies’ – ‘countries of concern’ as they are called today; asteroids; and a threat of an ‘alien’ invasion. Von Braun told her not to believe any of this when it happened because it would all be ‘a lie and a hoax’. The list has been ticked off one by one up to ‘countries of concern’ and in February 2013 we were told that a huge asteroid with the potential to cause mass devastation had past the Earth by just 15,000 miles or ‘15 minutes’. On the same day we were told that a meteorite had struck Russia injuring a thousand people ([Fig 761](#)). The media then ran stories about a team of astronomers in Colombia claiming to have tracked the origin of the ‘meteorite’ to the ‘Apollo asteroid cluster’ from which have come more than 5,000 of the 9,700 near-Earth ‘space rocks’ that have been discovered. The reports indicated that this would mean more were likely to threaten the Earth. We should question everything and watch for the asteroid/meteorite hype and some phoney ‘alien’ invasion.



**Figure 760:** ‘Mother Mary’ flies in.



**Figure 761:** What was said to be the Russian meteorite.

### **Irradiating the atmosphere and entraining your mind**

Another role for HAARP is to deliver mind control programming en masse within the frequency band of human brain activity through Extremely Low Frequency or ELF waves. Everything in this reality is a frequency, including thoughts, emotions and feelings. If you broadcast on those frequencies and

entrain them with the human energy fields you can trigger those thoughts, emotions and feelings. More than sixty years ago Dr Andrija Puharich, an American medical and parapsychological researcher, identified certain frequencies and their psyche/emotional consequence. He said that 10.80 Hertz produces 'riotous behaviour' and 6.6 Hz makes people depressed while psychics operate at 8 Hz when they are 'out there'. The US military among others have developed technology to break the enemy's spirit by targeting them mentally and emotionally through such frequency technology. You want to start a riot as a Problem-Reaction-Solution or to undermine a country's government? Broadcast frequencies at 10.80 Hz. You want people depressed? 6.6 Hz. Dr Andrew Michrowski, a technologies specialist with the Canadian Department of State, and president of the Planetary Association for Clean Energy (PACE), said that virtually anything could be delivered externally to the human mind to be processed as the person's personal 'words, phrases, images, sensations and emotions'. He's right and this is why opening the limited mind to limitless Consciousness is essential to block this infiltration of perception. Awareness of it alone is enough to put up considerable barriers because it is no longer happening purely in the subconscious where people can be like a boxer in the ring with his hands by his sides. Make the conscious mind aware of something and the guard comes up by the very state of being aware. By the time you finish this book you are going to be far, far less open to perception manipulation just by reading the information and becoming *aware* of what is happening. The United States, Russia, Britain and China have been running extensive research programmes into mass mind control techniques – for at least 70 years in the case of the first three. I have written extensively about mind control potential and techniques in other books such as *The Biggest Secret* and *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy*. Mind control is simply an extreme form of perception deception and so at the core of the entire conspiracy. We are like electromagnetic 'fish' swimming in an electromagnetic sea ([Fig 762](#)). What happens to the sea happens to the fish. How do you target all fish at the same time? You target the sea. How do you target all humans at the same time? You target the energetic sea. There are four major goals behind the electromagnetic field conspiracy:



**Figure 762:** Electromagnetic 'fish' in an electromagnetic sea.

- To demolish human health as part of the planned mass population cull and this is being done in association with all the other methods I have described.
- To synchronise or 'entrain' brainwave activity with electromagnetic communication fields so that thoughts and perceptions can be fed directly into the human mind, individually and collectively.

- To create such an electromagnetic distortion of the human body and the Earth's energy 'sea' that we become isolated in five-sense reality, disconnected from an influence from expanded states of awareness, and all thought and perception is delivered by the overt and covert information sources of the system.
- To change the Earth's atmosphere and electromagnetic state to make it more compatible with the Archon entities that are ultimately behind it all. This would allow them to stay in our reality for far longer instead of having to work mostly through middle men and women.

The sources of radiation to which humans are subjected have increased by a fantastic rate in the last half a century. They include the wireless Internet; computers and wireless keyboards; Smart Meters; 'green' light bulbs; irradiated food; microwave ovens; power lines; full-body scanners, overuse of X-rays and CAT scanners; depleted uranium released from US and NATO weapons unleashed on civilian and other targets; cell phones; iPads and electronic books; cell phone towers; other communication towers such as GWEN and TETRA; remote controls of all kinds, covertly through HAARP and so on. Radioactive pollution from depleted uranium weapons is causing terrible and widespread birth defects in the target countries and troops subjected to the consequences of their own weaponry will suffer the same health consequences from the radiation that remains dangerous for 4.5 billion years and moves on the wind systems all over the world. Then there is the unanswered question about the scale of radiation being directed at the Earth from the satellite network. I cringe when I hear sports coaches and managers saying this player or that is 'going for a scan' to see the extent of an injury. These famous sports people are going to reap the whirlwind of this later in life if they are not careful. Published studies suggest that some 25,000 Americans develop cancer every year from sources of medical radiation and it is responsible for damage to DNA (a constantly recurring consequence of the system's attacks on the human mind and body). There is even a designated illness known as electromagnetic field intolerance or electromagnetic hypersensitivity caused by all these sources of radiation. Dr Dominique Belpomme, a French professor of oncology who has made a study with others of this problem, said that radiation has major effects on the brain including the breaching of the blood-brain barrier which 'allows mercury, organochlorines and other pollutants to enter the brain, where they cause various neurodegenerative diseases'. My own books were eventually released with great reluctance in electronic form because so many read that way these days and the information must get out to as many people as possible; but my hope is that reading about electromagnetic pollution here will have people returning to paper books. Yes, it is more convenient to have lots of books on one device, as it is convenient to have a phone in your pocket or talk to people wherever you are, but what is more important, convenience or health? 'Wireless' is now the communication system of choice and this is being brought about by the bloodline networks to incessantly irradiate the atmosphere. When the agenda is involved the authorities push on regardless of consequences for people and laws are passed to stop anyone blocking its advance. The 1999 Telecommunications Act introduced by the Clinton Administration prevents local authorities from banning the location of telecommunication and cell phone masts anywhere so long as they comply with the regulations of the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) which is controlled by the Archontics. They are systematically placed on or near schools, malls, colleges, office blocks, housing estates, on blocks of flats, cinemas, health clinics and sports venues by councils and companies selling the space at the expense of the health and lives of those whose best interests they claim to serve. The jails are full of people for crimes that don't come even close to this slow-burn mass murder. Many masts these days are hidden or disguised as something else ([Fig 763](#)). The towers are far more powerful in their radiation transmission than is needed for cell phone communications because they are actually part of a

gathering radiation field designed for mass mind control. Together they create yet another grid or 'bubble' network ([Fig 764](#)). Firefighters in the United States have tried to have a section of the Telecommunications Act repealed to stop the towers being located on fire stations, but to no avail. I often see the roofs of apartment blocks covered in telecommunication towers and this is highly dangerous for the residents with children especially at risk from the effects of radiation; but the evil behind this couldn't give a damn what effect it has on people and their children or anyone else so long as the effect is the one they desire. It is testament to how high in the governing structure the ignorance of what is really happening goes when you have government officials agreeing to the siting of communication towers on their own buildings and then happily working in them oblivious of the potential consequences (until it is too late).



**Figure 763:** Hiding the evidence.



**Figure 764:** Creating the reality 'bubble'.

## Get off the bloody phone

A YouTube film by television presenter James Russell entitled *Resonance – Beings of Frequency*

documents the dramatic transformation of the human electromagnetic environment in a ridiculously short time. The human electromagnetic field is being bombarded by ever-increasing sources of technological electromagnetism and the result is a disaster for 'physical', mental and emotional health. This is not rocket science only an obvious, predictable cause and effect. Russell's film opens with a statistic to set the scene for the scale of change that has taken place in little more than 25 years. In the mid-1980s less than three percent of people were using cell phones. Now, especially in the so-called 'developed world' (I beg to differ), the figure is far closer to 100 percent with billions of phones in use. This is happening when people have no idea of the long-term consequences (although surely a village idiot could have a good shot at it). Well, actually, it would be more accurate so say that the population, medical 'professionals' and most personnel in the cell phone industry have no idea. Those truly behind all this know only too well what the consequences will be and for many already are. After all, the consequences are what this is really about. Cell phones communicate in the microwave band of the electromagnetic spectrum – the same as microwave ovens that further irradiate already irradiated 'food' and destroy nutrients to the point where it is no longer 'food' but only a substance that stops you being hungry for a while. Would anyone think it was safe to put a microwave oven to their head? This is in principle what people do when they hold a cell phone to their ear and I even see everyone from supermarket staff to taxi drivers and business people with cell phone devices permanently attached to their ear the entire working day. Such is the power of cognitive dissonance – a state of holding two or more conflicting beliefs at the same time and believing both to be true. In this case I am putting microwaves to my brain and microwaves are extremely dangerous to my brain, but I won't be harmed. In fact, look at that statement in relation to my 'coldly calculated' theme with Archon networks. You want to create a mobile communications network which involves people putting your technology to their heads and you think that using one of the most dangerous sections of the electromagnetic spectrum is the best way to do it. Can some people be *that* stupid? Yes, of course, but the entire combination of global governments, corporations, medicine, science and 'safety' regulators?? All of these professions do stupid, but are we saying that somewhere within that *entirety* it wasn't known what the potential consequences would be? No way. There was no need to use this microwave segment of the electromagnetic spectrum – it was selected because research and experience had shown how destructive it was to human health. Barrie Trower, a retired British military intelligence scientist, has long experience in microwave warfare. I have quoted him in other books with regard to the effects of the TETRA system of communication for emergency services. He explained why the microwave frequencies were employed for cell phones:

During the 1950s and 1960s during the Cold War, it was realised by accident that microwaves could be used as stealth weapons when the Russians beamed the American embassy during the Cold War and it gave everybody working in the embassy cancer, breast cancers, leukemias whatever, and it was realised then that low level microwaves were the perfect stealth weapon to be used on dissident groups around the world, because you could make dissident groups sick, give them cancer, change their mental outlook on life without them even knowing they were being radiated.

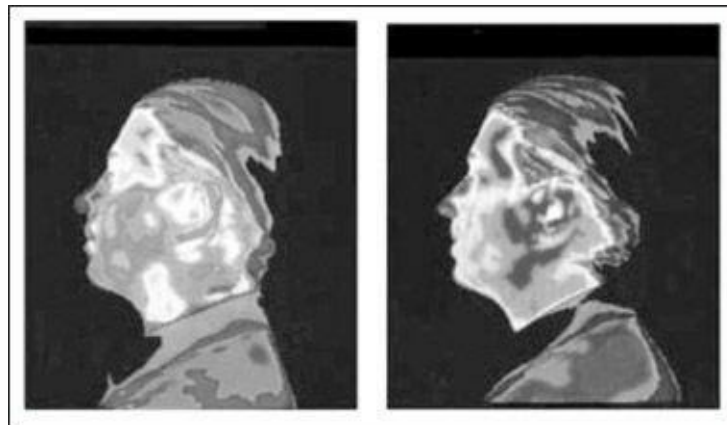
The electromagnetic spectrum is a band that goes from gamma rays and x-rays at one end, the very high energy waves, and it comes down through visible light, which is also some radiation, and then it goes through infrared microwaves, TV and radio. Now the only ones which really affect us in the communications industry are the microwaves, and microwaves have a special ability to interfere with water, which is how microwave ovens work, and we are made of water.

All of our chemical and electrical signals involve water in the body, somehow, electrical communications in the body. So, the industry has picked the worst possible part of the electromagnetic spectrum to give to young children and to adults.

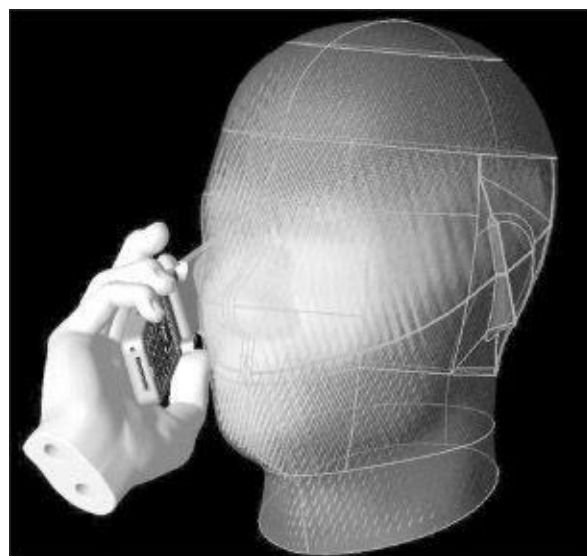
This is by design and not through stupidity or coincidence. The point that Trower makes about water is a telling one and there are many other calculated and concerted attacks on the body's biological water including food additives and the incredibly high salt intake hidden within processed foods.

The attack on human health through cell phones speaks for itself. When you put a cell phone to your ear you immediately start to heat up that side of the brain and the longer the call continues the hotter it gets ([Fig 765](#)). Experiments led by Dr Nora D Volkow, director of the National Institute on Drug Abuse in the United States, revealed that the brain is adversely affected at microwave levels well below the official and as always stupid 'safe limits'. Most parents are so ignorant of the risks that the average age of children now being given cell phones is just *eight years old*. Yet children are far more in danger from cell phones than even adults because they have thinner skulls. 'Safe' limits on everything from radiation to food additives are not set on the basis of safety for human health. They are set at a level that allows the corporate world controlled by the same networks as the governments setting the limits to do almost whatever they like. The corporations and their lobbyists tell governments the limit they can live with and still peddle their wares and governments set the limits just above that. If new technology is ready to be introduced that would breach the limits, well, that's no problem. Governments raise the limit to make it legal. A far more awake scientist says in James Russell's film that if you want to make sure that no one ever breaks the speed limit then you set it at 1,000 miles an hour. American singer and songwriter Sheryl Crow said that her brain tumour was possibly caused by spending a lot of time on a cell phone over many years with the tumour appearing on the side of the head where she mostly held the phone. Her doctors will not apparently even entertain the possibility of a connection, but then they're just bloody idiots who either don't, or don't want to, acknowledge the obvious potential correlation. I refer to cell phones as the 'silent holocaust' because the cumulative effect on human health, especially among those who start young, is going to be catastrophic. The bloodlines know this and it is part of their culling of the population. This and other reasons explain why reports and studies questioning the safety of cell phones and their towers are ignored no matter what their findings when the breathtakingly obvious consequences of putting a microwave field next to the brain for sometimes hours a day is clear for all (Conscious people) to see. The alleged safety of mobile phones is measured by something called SAR (Specific Absorption Rate) which claims to identify how much electromagnetic energy is absorbed by the human body in terms of the heating effect. The SAR limit is absolute nonsense in terms of safety and yet many of the most popular mobile phones are right on the SAR maximum. This is clearly going to be cumulatively deadly for large numbers of people for a reason I am about to explain. The SAR limit is set by using the 'SAM phantom head' ([Fig 766](#)). This is an artificial 'skull' based on the average head characteristics of 10,000 people, but not just *any* people. This is important because the bigger and thicker the skull the more protection is given to the brain from mobile phone radiation. The SAM head is based on 'randomly' selected (sure, okay) *US military personnel* who, as Russell points out in his film, will have rather bigger and thicker skulls than that of an eight-year-old ([Fig 767](#)). The SAR 'safety' rating does not take this in to account and the brains of children using mobile phones are being subjected to radiation levels way beyond even the insane official SANS limit every time they use a phone. 'Safety' standards are overseen (it says here) by the industry-biased International Commission on Non-Ionizing Radiation Protection (ICNIRP), or, more appropriately in my view, ICTWERP. This organisation and the terms 'useless' and 'irrelevant' are interchangeable. It does not

take into account all the potential effects on the brain and human body of invasive electromagnetic fields and only concentrates on the heating effect. Even then it supports limits that are demonstrably dangerous. Another mobile phone ‘safety and protection’ organisation is the UK-based Mobile Telecommunications and Health Research (MTHR). Putting the word ‘research’ in its name is a bit like those brutal African tyrants and dictators who rule through violence and terror and yet call themselves a ‘democratic front’. The name is for show and to give a false perception of reality and it’s the same with the MTHR which is jointly funded by the cell phone industry and the UK government which are basically the same thing. MTHR funded a notoriously-rigged ‘scientific’ study in 2007 designed from start to finish to cover up the obvious cause and effect between cell phone technology and damage to human health. So many ‘scientists’ are nothing of the sort. They are just souls for sale to anyone who wants to fund them on the basis that the outcome of the research is agreed before it even begins. It is clearly no coincidence that industry-funded ‘research’ into cell phone dangers tend to say they are safe while genuinely independent studies say the opposite. The MTHR-funded study concluded that the symptoms of people claiming to be affected by phone masts and other electromagnetic technology were all in the mind. One researcher said: ‘I’m pretty confident that it’s not the electromagnetic field causing these symptoms.’ I’m more than pretty confident that she’s talking complete bollocks.



**Figure 765:** The heating effect on the right around the ear and forehead of a 15 minute cell phone call.



**Figure 766:** The ‘SAM phantom head’.





**Figure 767:** The same phones tested as 'safe' (joke) on thick adult skulls are used by children with far thinner skulls.

### **Closing the Third Eye**

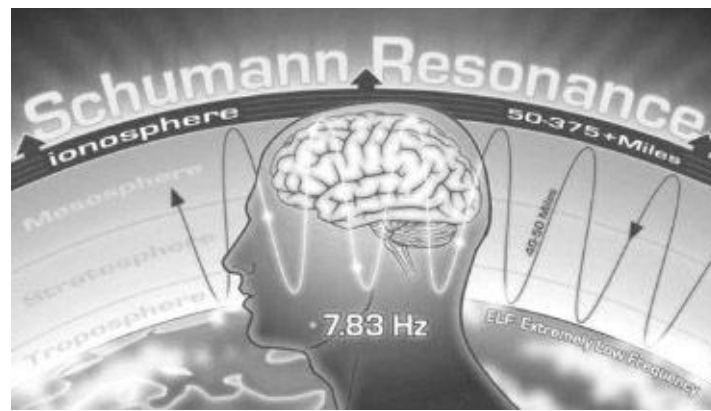
We are only now beginning to see the long-term effects of mobile phone use because cancers can take ten years or more to form and cell phone use only really became widespread in the 1990s. Most alleged 'studies' don't take this timescale into account and so they must by definition reach flawed conclusions. Certainly the industry is aware of this because they have started to add some guidelines and warnings in the small print with future legal action in mind. Dr Lennart Hardell, professor in oncology and cancer epidemiology at the University Hospital in Orebro, Sweden, headed the most comprehensive research so far on the connection between mobile phones and cancer. The study involved 2,000 people with brain cancer and when their level of cell phone use was taken into account it was clear that these phones significantly increase the risk of brain tumours. Using a mobile phone close to the brain is nothing more than slow-motion suicide, but the health effects go much deeper even than this. Technological electromagnetism once again targets the pineal gland in the centre of the brain and also our circadian rhythms, the natural daily cycles of the body in living organisms which regulate sleep patterns, hormone production, brain wave activity, cell regeneration and the day-night cycle. Serious illness can ensue if these rhythms are significantly disrupted. Jet lag is an example of what happens when circadian rhythms are scrambled. The pineal gland is little bigger than a grain of rice but its importance to life, awareness, health and circadian patterns is fundamental. Crucially, the pineal synthesises and secretes the hormone melatonin, but only when it's dark. The pineal is extremely light-sensitive and the less light there is the more it will produce melatonin which is vital to many functions including mopping up cancer cells during sleep. This is why it is important to sleep in a room that is as dark as you can make it. Sleeping with the light on, even a night light, or in the light of a street lamp outside, inhibits melatonin production and studies have revealed the increased chance of cancer for those who work night shifts and sleep during the day when it is almost impossible to reproduce the darkness of night time. No night-time sleep, no significant melatonin. Night working also disrupts circadian rhythms in general for obvious reasons. The average woman with breast cancer has only one tenth of the melatonin for a woman of her age and men with prostate cancer have less than half the normal levels of melatonin. It is the same story with autistic children. During the hours of darkness the brain repairs cell damage and replaces the half a billion cells lost each day, and melatonin is central to this. It is also an extremely powerful antioxidant that deals with millions of free radicals – electrons left over in the repair process – which attack healthy cells. Melatonin is a natural anti-cancer and anti-aging agent and when melatonin levels fall it can lead to immune deficiency, sleep disturbance and heart problems among much else. Melatonin production is crucial to life and health, but even sleeping in the dark may not be sufficient if you are being influenced by

electromagnetic fields generated by the gathering tidal wave of technological sources. The reason is this: To the pineal gland 'light' or darkness are *electromagnetic* triggers. It is the *frequency* difference between light and dark that activates the production or non-production of melatonin. 'Light' and 'dark' are different states of *electromagnetism* and this is what switches melatonin secretion on and off and not what we perceive as the visual difference between 'light' or 'no light'. This is highly relevant because technologically-produced electromagnetism can trick the pineal gland into believing it is still day time even in the dead of night and when this happens melatonin production remains dormant. Research has confirmed that this is indeed the case and it is the same with animals and insects. Electromagnetic fields can block the production of melatonin. What is happening with technologically-generated electromagnetic fields is not a slight disturbance of the prevailing order, but something never seen in known human history. It is an insane experiment with human life itself, but really it is not even an experiment for those deep in the shadows. They set out to *make* this happen.

### **Out of sync with Schumann**

The Earth and the human Body-Mind are supposed to be in harmony through their compatible frequencies. The planet's electromagnetic resonance is known as Schumann Cavity Resonance after the man who discovered it, the German physicist Winfried Otto Schumann. The 'cavity' refers to the electromagnetic environment between the Earth's surface and the ionosphere in the upper atmosphere. Schumann resonance occupies the extremely low frequency or ELF range between 6 and 8 Hertz. This is the same as human brain activity and all biological systems ... *and HAARP and the communication technology that I am describing*. Scientists say that Earth and brain come together at 7.83 Hz which is the frequency of Schumann resonance and human alpha waves broadcast by the brain in states of meditation, relaxation and creativity ([Fig 768](#)). These waves also regulate anxiety, stress and the immune system. All this must be so because every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. The Earth is a mini-universe and the human body is a mini-Earth/universe. You would expect in that case for the planet and the body to be in resonant harmony and there are other reasons for this, too. The frequency of 7.83 Hz is the mutual resonance of biological life and for instance dolphins generate sound waves of 7.83 Hz. Dr Herbert König, Schumann's successor at Munich University, established that the dominant brain wave in mammals is between 6 and 8 Hz. There is a prevailing frequency order that connects life into one unified frequency field and communication is possible between species in the form of information fields or thought waves. The Archon Control System manipulates through *distorting* the natural order by disturbing in multiple ways through the manipulation of the Earth's electromagnetic field. Schumann Resonance operates like a tuning fork to 'entrain' all biological life in a common and harmonious oscillation. The entrainment of brain activity by external stimulus is called the Frequency Following Response (FFR). The brain can be entrained by frequencies generated by technology, including music if the rhythm is constant and powerful enough. Entrainment then opens the door to access and influence human thought and perception. This is what is happening with the current maze of electromagnetic receiver-transmitter technology infesting human society and increasing by the day. They are building a frequency prison step-by-step and crucial to hijacking the human mind is to disconnect the brain and body from their default setting – harmony with the planet's electromagnetic resonance. Studies highlighted in James Russell's film confirm that that Schumann resonance is being swamped by the electromagnetic fog or soup now generated by technology. The human frequency starts to wander like a little boy lost once this happens and a whole range of interconnected consequences can follow on multiple levels of mind, body and emotion. Physicist Wolfgang Ludwig said: 'Measuring Schumann resonance in or around a city has become impossible ... electromagnetic pollution from cell phones has forced us to make measurements at sea.' People have quickly shown physical, mental and emotional effects when they

have been technologically disconnected from Schumann resonance to test for consequences. As one media report said:



**Figure 768:** The realm of Schumann Cavity Resonance.

Professor R. Wever from the Max Planck Institute for Behavioral Physiology in Erling-Andechs ... built an underground bunker which completely screened out magnetic fields [Schumann resonance] and housed student volunteers for four weeks in this hermetically-sealed environment.

Wever noted that the student's circadian rhythms diverged and that they suffered emotional distress and migraine headaches. Symptoms disappeared after a brief exposure to 7.8 Hz. Similar complaints were reported by the first astronauts and cosmonauts, who, out in space, were also deprived of Schumann waves.

French virologist Luc Montagnier was joint winner of the Nobel Prize for Physiology or Medicine in 2008 for identifying the 'HIV virus', but even more ground-breaking was his 'discovery' that DNA communicates through extremely low frequency electromagnetic waves at a frequency of ... 7.83 Hz. I challenge the fact that he actually was the first to discover this connection because others outside the scientific mainstream were aware of this much earlier and I discussed this very phenomenon of DNA communication in my 2003 book, *Infinite Love is the Only Truth – Everything Else Is Illusion*. This was years before Montagnier announced his findings and others had been aware of the process even longer before that. Montagnier was, however, the first mainstream scientist to make these claims publicly and that is significant in itself given the concrete block that is most of mainstream science. Montagnier's findings were predictably dismissed by many of this ilk, but they remain true all the same. This means that technologically-generated electromagnetic fields can disrupt the frequency communications of DNA and so *distort* the human genetic structure and trigger mutation and even block the continuation of human life replication. *This is precisely what the crazies are seeking to do.*

### **Where am I?**

Birds, insects, animals and humans have a compass that interacts with the Earth's magnetic fields and central to this process is the cryptochrome molecule which again regulates circadian rhythms and the day-night melatonin cycle. Cryptochromes also allow a number of species, including humans, to sense and navigate magnetic fields. This was confirmed by ground-breaking research with robins by Thorsten Ritz, professor of physics and astronomy at the University of California. Cryptochromes are the reason that birds and mammals like whales can migrate long distances and then return without a map in sight. Cryptochromes also give bees and other insects similar navigational gifts. We have had many apparently inexplicable cases of whales and dolphins dying en masse after beaching themselves ([Fig 769](#)). It is clear to me from looking at the evidence that this phenomenon is connected with electromagnetic disruption of their navigation systems. Physics professor Thorsten Ritz exposed birds

to radio frequency fields to test the effect on their navigational abilities. The results showed that not only did the fields disrupt migration patterns but this happened at very low intensities that were well below the official 'safe' public exposure limits. This is the case with other animals and insects, too. A long list of species dependent on their magnetic 'compass' have been in steep decline including birds, butterflies and, of course, bees. Colony collapse disorder is just a fancy name for adult bees going away and not coming back and so leaving the colony unable to function. We have discussed the Monsanto connection to this but there are likely to be other reasons including electromagnetic disturbances. Dr Jochen Kuhn of Koblenz-Landau University in Germany put a mobile 'DECT' phone which so many people have at home these days into four beehives. Another four hives acted as the control group without a phone. A DECT phone is a mini version of a mobile phone mast in the way it operates with the phone interacting with its 'base station'. These masts are now everywhere in anything like an urban environment and they are increasing all the time to reach ever more isolated locations. Dr Kuhn found that the bees in the four hives without the phones returned normally, but hardly any returned to the phone hives. Cryptochromes in humans work in the same way as birds and insects. They allow for the instinctive navigation of the planet's electromagnetic field or what we call a 'sense of direction'. When magnets have been attached to people's heads in experiments this sense is distorted and the potential consequences are obvious as the electromagnetic field becomes ever more distorted. The Russell film highlights one small English village of only 18 houses located near a phone mast where there have been multiple cases of the same symptoms and diseases including breast and other cancers, fertility problems and severe headaches. Seventy percent of people in the village are estimated to have suffered from a range of similar effects. Cancer clusters around phone masts in general are becoming ever more common, as is depression and other emotional imbalances. The same is true of the debilitating illness known as electrosensitivity caused by the growing barrage of electromagnetic fields. The symptoms include insomnia, vertigo, headache, seizures, endocrine dysfunction (often affecting the thyroid), internal bleeding and cancer. Some have to live in near isolation from electromagnetic technology because of the effect on their health. This is happening without any credible official research into the consequences of transforming the natural electromagnetic order in less than 25 years; and nor is there any credible protection from those consequences.



**Figure 769:** Whales and dolphins are dying en masse after beaching themselves.



Illustration by David Dees (deesillustration.com)

**Figure 770:** Radiation has increased by *many* millions of times in just 50 years.

Electromagnetism has increased massively in such a short period. A document by the former Radiological Protection Board said that the radiation environment has increased by *many* millions of times in just 50 years and that increase is getting faster every day ([Fig 770](#)). Researchers are even struggling now to find a control population for scientific analysis to measure the effects accurately because even if you don't have a mobile phone or live near a mast you are still being subjected to technological electromagnetism in some form. It is the silent killer and the hidden manipulator of human perception. How could they have proved that smoking causes cancer if *everyone* smoked? And remember that mobile phones only appeared in the 1980s and in any number in the 1990s. Where we are is not where they intend to stay. They want to push on and on with more phones and masts every day, week and year. What I have been describing here is a major part of the planned mass cull of the global population which Control System documents demand is reduced from the current more than seven billion to anything between one billion and half a billion. They are doing this with genetically modified food, chemical additives in food and drink, fluoride in drinking water, chemtrail metals and poisons sprayed in the sky, vaccines, pharmaceutical drugs, removing sources of nutrition, euthanasia for the elderly (death panels and 'pathways'), war, economic deprivation and hunger. The list goes on and on and radiation is right up there. There are simple things that people can do immediately to mitigate the effects and that includes ditching the mobile phone and only using landlines – especially the so-called DECT phones at home that can easily be replaced by landlines. Anything wireless presents the most serious danger, including the wireless Internet and the wireless fields that communicate with Smart Meters (which need to be vehemently resisted and refused). If you don't think you can live without a mobile then at least use it as sparingly as possible for only short conversations and save any long chats for landlines. When you do use a mobile never put it to your ear and only use the speaker as far away as possible and research the best protection covers available. You can use earphones to keep incoming speaker chat private. Most importantly *never, never, never* let a mobile phone near a child. Any switched-on mobile is not good, but by far the greatest danger comes from putting them to your ear. I have explained the dangers to people that I see with a mobile unit permanently attached to their ear, but they just say that it's a more efficient way to do their work. Will they be saying this when the work ends with the words: 'I am sorry to tell you that you have a brain tumour'? I have a mobile for absolute emergencies when there is no other way to make contact with someone in the timescale necessary, but 99.999 percent of the time it is in a drawer and not switched on. I only text when I do use it except for extremely rare calls of no more than one or two a month at most which are always via the speaker and very, very short. There is little that can't wait for a landline. If you live close to a phone mast and you can move then do so; challenge the placing of

masts on schools and other buildings, and those located near homes. Challenge the use of Wi-Fi in schools which is bathing children in technological electromagneticism all day and only use the wired Internet whenever you can. There is much that can be done and your life and those of your loved ones could well depend upon it. That is how serious this is.

### **Making it like 'home' ...**

Michael Persinger, a neuroscientist at Laurentian University, said: 'For the first time in our evolutionary history, we have generated an entire secondary, virtual, densely complex environment – an electromagnetic soup – that essentially overlaps the human nervous system.' Blake Levitt, author of a long list of books and articles on the dangers of electromagnetic fields, also put the situation into perspective in her study entitled *The Environmental Effects of Wireless Technologies and Other Sources of Nonionizing Radiation*:

Our background ambient exposures to countless EMFs are increasing at an alarming rate. This is especially true with the radiofrequency bands. In its natural state, very little RF reaches the earth's surface. In the last 50 years, for the first time in our evolutionary history, we have utterly infused the earth's surface with a blanket of artificial energy exposures with no clear understanding of what the consequences may be.

The exposures contain propagation characteristics such as modulation, complex pulse signalling, unusual waveforms such as sine and sawtooth shapes, and power intensities that simply do not exist in nature. These are man-made artefacts.

Now we are getting to the meat and potatoes, or the nut roast if you prefer. Firstly the 'blanket of artificial energy' around the Earth is the reality 'bubble' that I have talked about for many years. It is a developing sub-reality of manipulated perception within the overall Matrix of manipulated perception ([Fig 771](#)). This additional level of perception deception has been deemed necessary to meet the challenge of the vibrational (information) transformation that I have called the Truth Vibrations – the awakening of humanity to its true self and its true plight which is happening all over the world to ever larger numbers of people. The sub-reality is constructed with wireless information fields and other radiation sources and designed to block or dilute the impact of the Truth Vibrations in awakening people to Consciousness beyond Mind-Body. The strategy is two-fold: Firstly create the low-vibrational wireless sub-reality and then, secondly, structure society to tune humans to that frequency band by manipulating their DNA receiver-transmitters through genetically-modified food, chemical additives in food and drink, fear, worry, stress and entrainment to technologically-generated electromagnetic fields. The idea is to symbolically entrain humanity with radio station 1 while the Truth Vibrations are operating on radio station 2. It is clearly not working with increasing numbers of people across the world as they awaken to a new sense of reality and are at last beginning to question their perceptions and see the truth; but so much more needs to be done and vast numbers *are* submitting to the impact of the 'bubble'.



**Figure 771:** The Archon-created reality bubble and the Truth Vibrations.

### **Fukushima was no ‘accident’**

There is another reason for the ever-expanding sources of radiation. I have said that the Archons are energetic and electromagnetic in nature rather than ‘physical’ form, although they can take form in many guises to confuse and manipulate. Their problem is that their energy fields are not compatible with the Earth atmosphere and magnetic field and this is one major reason why they can only come and go and not stay for long. The unspoken element of Agenda 21 is to change the Earth’s atmosphere and magnetic field to make it more compatible with them and on both counts that means mass irradiation. This is also serving the plan for a mass cull of the human population and they know that a percentage will mutate to deal with a far more irradiated environment. These are the slaves that they plan to serve them when the world of Agenda 21 is fully in place. People rightly ask why they would irradiate the atmosphere when their own hybrid bloodlines have to live here, too; but (a) the bloodlines are as expendable as anyone else to the Archons, and (b) they are not the same genetically, thus not the same electromagnetic fields, and so they may well not be affected in the same way. Look at the longevity of many of them for a start. Two of the ways that the Archons plan to dramatically increase radiation in the atmosphere is through nuclear war and nuclear power disasters. The nuclear power part of the plan has been brought into stark focus by what happened at Fukushima in Japan. Professor Hiroaki Koide, a master of nuclear engineering and a specialist in radiation safety and control, said that at least ten million people are still living in areas of high radiation levels that should have been abandoned. More than a third of Japanese children had abnormal thyroid growths by the summer of 2012 and that is nothing approaching the true impact on human, animal, insect and environmental health. Mutations have already been found in butterflies and other insects which are showing up first because of their short life-cycles. The massive release of radiation into air, land, sea and water supply began in March 2011 and it is still going on hour after hour, day after day. A study in 2012 published in *Science of the Total Environment* reported that the Fukushima radioactive plume contaminated the entire Northern Hemisphere in a relatively short time after the reactor explosions never mind by what has happened since. Fish off the California coast have been discovered with high levels of contamination and radiation in air, rain, water and milk have revealed levels hundreds of times greater than normal in US government tests. What has been the response by these ‘protectors of the people’? To dramatically *raise* the official ‘safety’ limits. Whenever the authorities give you a ‘safe’ limit for *anything* you can take it as read that it must be dangerous. Nuclear power researcher, the late Rosalie Bertell, exposed the threat posed by radiation in her book, *No Immediate Danger: Prognosis for a Radioactive Earth*. She said: ‘Should the public discover the true health cost(s) of

nuclear pollution, a cry would rise from all parts of the world and people would refuse to cooperate passively with their own death.’ Bertell also expressed the view that ‘our present path is headed toward species death – whether fast with nuclear war or technological disaster, or slow, by poison.’ I say that the plan is employ all of those methods to a common end. I met a lady in the early 1990s called Dr Kitty Little, an Oxford ‘don’ (a fellow or tutor at Oxford University), who worked for nine years at the UK’s Atomic Energy Research Establishment at Harwell. I mentioned her earlier with regard to British Prime Minister Harold Wilson and Lord Victor Rothschild. She was very well versed with the inner workings and corruption of British Intelligence and gave me the background to many things. Dr Little told me all those years ago that the House of Rothschild was behind the introduction of nuclear power and if the Rothschilds are involved it is the global conspiracy at work. All nuclear power stations emit radiation no matter what the authorities may claim and this has health consequences for those living nearby. The Sellafield (formerly Windscale) nuclear plant in Cumbria, north-west England, has been releasing radioactive water into the Irish Sea for decades while protestations from the Irish government and people get nowhere. I detailed in *Remember Who You Are* the alarming examples and reports revealing how nuclear power stations, working and offline, are leaking radiation and being allowed to do so by making the law and its enforcement increasingly lax. But, of course, it is when one of these disasters-waiting-to-happen goes tits-up that we see the most significant contribution of nuclear power to irradiating the atmosphere and there is no better example than Fukushima.

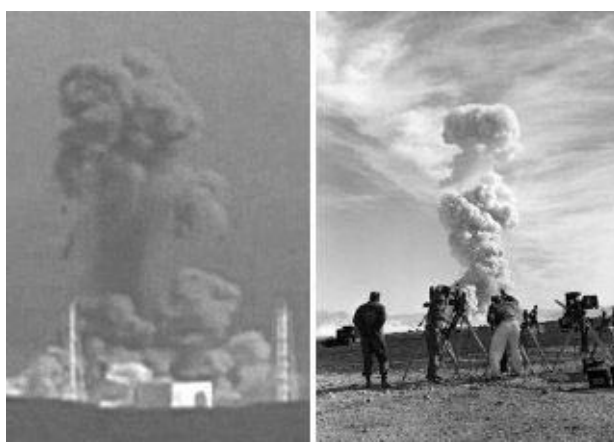
I had been logging for years every new contribution that I saw to the technologically generated electromagnetic ‘sea’ in which most people now live especially in the towns and cities. So when Fukushima exploded in 2011 and began to release astonishing quantities of ongoing radiation into the atmosphere and ocean I had red flags waving immediately. This was surely too much of a gift to the radiation agenda to have been an accident. I know it was officially caused by an earthquake and tsunami, but HAARP can trigger earthquakes and earthquakes under the ocean cause tsunamis. Remember how Dimitar Ouzounov and his team at the NASA Goddard Space Flight Center in Maryland revealed there were concentric heat rings above the seabed location of the quake and a rapid heating of the ionosphere directly over the epicentre. The team said that infrared emissions above the epicentre increased dramatically in the days before it happened. Earthquakes and tsunamis can also be created by carefully placed nuclear devices. It would be unwise and ill-advised to underestimate how much accuracy is now available to these people when it comes to environmental manipulation. Anyone dismissing the idea of placing devices to cause a tsunami should be aware that military files have revealed that the United States and New Zealand were testing a ‘tsunami bomb’ off the New Zealand coast in the 1940s. The operation was code-named Project Seal and came to light when New Zealand author and film-maker Ray Waru discovered the files in the national archives. He said that he only came across them ‘because they were still vetting the report, so there it was sitting on somebody’s desk’. The UK *Daily Telegraph* reported that the tests ‘showed that the weapon was feasible and a series of 10 large offshore blasts could potentially create a 33-foot tsunami capable of inundating a small city’. Imagine what they can do today. In fact in the wake of Fukushima do we even have to imagine? Ray Waru said: ‘If you put it in a James Bond movie it would be viewed as fantasy but it was a real thing.’ This is an important point. People need to realise that the technology that we are allowed to see is nothing like the cutting edge technology that is kept hidden from us. This allows the Archon networks to make something happen and keep their involvement secret because people believe that the technology is not available to do what has been done. The James Bond books were written by Ian Fleming, a British Naval Intelligence operative and a serious insider. The official story of Fukushima has more holes than a Swiss cheese and flooding and earthquake damage cannot explain what happened. Fukushima Reactor number four exploded when it had been defueled and shut



down. How is that possible? The explosion in Reactor number three was caught on video and the smoke cloud looks remarkably like the cloud produced by a small nuclear bomb ([Figs 772](#) and [773](#)). It just so happens that the Fukushima site installed a new security system in the year before the disaster that involved giant security cameras and sensors known as the Optical Watch Line, or 'Owl'. Thoughts of Molech (Saturn) are probably not misplaced. Owl is described as a 'virtual security fence' for military and civilian use which includes an 'electro-optical radar system' and 'stereoscopic vision sensors'. When I say giant security cameras and sensors, I mean *giant*, and this at a time when technology is getting smaller and smaller by the year. The cameras inside the reactors and around the site weighed more than 1,000 lbs and they had another interesting characteristic: they looked inside the casing almost exactly like what is called a gun-type nuclear weapon ([Fig 774](#)). Is it another coincidence that the system was installed by Magna BSP, an Israeli security company which is based in Dimona, Israel, the home of Israel's extensive nuclear weapons production programme? Is it also by chance that all 'security companies' in Israel are fronts for the Mossad, officially Israel's Intelligence agency, but in truth a global enforcement arm of the Rothschilds? Or that the Rothschilds have an agenda to irradiate the atmosphere? I came across a speech by an American nuclear engineer after I had gone public with my suggestion that Fukushima was not an accident, but a carefully-orchestrated devastating release of radioactivity under the cover of the tsunami. His name was Arnie Gundersen and his speech, at the Public Library in Boston, Massachusetts, was to issue a warning about the implications for container design resulting from the events at Fukushima. He showed that explosions at Fukushima had produced waves moving at some 1,000 miles an hour. This is substantially faster than the speed of sound and that should never be able to happen in a genuine nuclear explosion of the type claimed at Fukushima. Gundersen said that hydrogen and oxygen should only be able to produce a subsonic 'deflagration' wave, but at Fukushima there had been a beyond-the-speed of sound '*detonation* wave'. This should be impossible. He said:



**Figure 772:** Fukushima Reactor 3.



**Figure 773:** The explosion at Fukushima compared with the cloud produced by a small nuclear weapon.



**Figure 774:** The ‘security cameras’ in the Fukushima reactors alongside a gun-type nuclear weapon.



**Figure 775:** The radiation released by Fukushima has been catastrophic for human health, animal life, sea life and the atmospheric balance in general.

No one knows why this happened. Hydrogen and oxygen at room pressures shouldn't detonate. I was talking to a bunch of chemists and we couldn't figure out how it could detonate. It could deflagrate; but it shouldn't be able to detonate and that has major ramifications on containment design.

Well, maybe not. Maybe the ramifications are that if you want your nuclear plant to remain intact, don't have your security system installed by a company based at the location of Israel's nuclear weapons programme. Soon extraordinary quantities of radiation had poured from Fukushima into the atmosphere and ocean and by the summer of 2011 figures were being quoted that the release was

already 50 times worse than that at Chernobyl in the Ukraine in 1986 ([Fig 775](#)). Japan is basically fucked with radioactive contamination of its air, water supply and food and the incineration of radioactive debris. The Japanese media is in effect banned from highlighting or discussing the ongoing health effects on the Japanese population and so most of them are ignorant of the dangers and consequences. High levels of radiation have been found in fish near the plant with the levels not reducing and a report released in February 2013 by researchers at Hopkins Marine Station at Stanford University said that bluefin tuna caught just off the coast of California tested positive for Fukushima radiation. The scale of sea and atmospheric radiation is far greater and ongoing than ever being officially admitted. While this has been happening, the British Government has announced a tremendous expansion of nuclear power, and emails leaked to the *Guardian* revealed how the British Government and nuclear power interests including Westinghouse, EDF Energy and Areva were conspiring to mislead the public and diffuse any effective campaign to stop nuclear power. An official at the Department for Business, Innovation and Skills said of Fukushima in one email:

This has the potential to set the nuclear industry back globally. We need to ensure the antinuclear chaps and chapesses do not gain ground on this. We need to occupy the territory and hold it. We really need to show the safety of nuclear.

Notice the ‘We’ as in government and corporations together. This is the ‘We’ that directs world events at the expense of the population, but there is no conspiracy to delude the people and impose a system of control upon them. That’s just a nasty rumour. The radiation agenda goes back decades and now includes the suicidal process of fracking which is releasing large concentrations of deadly radioactive radon gas into the atmosphere and also contaminating fracking gases used by the population for heat and cooking, thus contaminating homes and workplaces. Radon is the biggest cause of lung cancer in non-smokers. We are going to see more nuclear ‘accidents’ for the same reason as the one at Fukushima – irradiating the atmosphere. It is my view after 25 years of researching these subjects that the ultimate and real reason for nuclear power stations all over the world with more coming on stream is to be a permanent system for the deliberate release of radiation to maintain the planetary atmosphere in a highly radioactive state which suits the Archontic entities. We are a way from that yet, but this is where it is planned to lead and by then a very different and mutated human will be necessary to cope with that. This is why they are constantly seeking to make humans more like them and transhumanism is all part of this while the ‘climate change’ Big Lie gives them the excuse to push for nuclear power.

### **More bubble-making**

The European Parliament report on HAARP revealed that nuclear weapons have been exploded since the 1950s in the areas of charged plasma radiation between 4,800 and 32,000 miles above the Earth known as the Van Allen Belts. This was allegedly to investigate the effect of the electromagnetic pulse generated by nuclear explosions at these heights on radio communications and the operation of radar. Sure it was. The report said that the effect of these American and Soviet explosions was to create new magnetic radiation belts which covered nearly the whole Earth and ‘electrons travelled along magnetic lines of force and created an artificial Aurora Borealis above the North Pole’. The report continued:

These military tests are liable to disrupt the Van Allen belt for a long period. The earth’s magnetic field could be disrupted over large areas, which would obstruct radio communications. According to US scientists it could take hundreds of years for the Van Allen belt to return to normal.

The commencement of human nuclear activity coincided with dramatic rises in cases of cancer worldwide. The EU report also pointed out that HAARP was punching holes in the ionosphere with its radio beams. The ionosphere protects us from incoming cosmic radiation. ‘The hope is that the holes will fill again’, the report said, ‘but our experience of change in the ozone layer points in the other direction ... This means substantial holes in the ionosphere that protects us’. Those words were written in 1999 before HAARP was fully operational and so what must the ionosphere be like today? Dr Rosalie Bertell, an American scientist specialising in ionizing radiation, said that HAARP is ‘a gigantic heater that can cause major disruptions in the ionosphere, creating not just holes, but long incisions in the protective layer that keeps deadly radiation from bombarding the planet’. Physicist Richard Williams, a consultant at the David Sarnoff laboratory in Princeton, said that HAARP is ‘an irresponsible act of global vandalism’. Who would be so crazy and cavalier with the atmosphere that sustains us? Anyone who is either insane or wants to change the atmosphere – or both. I have been warning for years about the electromagnetic ‘sea’ of pollution and distortion within which billions live their lives and deep in the shadows the electromagnetic war on human ‘physical’, mental and emotional health is very deliberate. The Archon families know full well the effect of what they are doing because they have set out to ensure precisely that effect as part of the assimilation of the human population into the Orwellian nightmare. Many of their ignorant foot soldiers who ignorantly serve the Demiurge agenda have no clue what they are doing to the world, themselves and their own children, but ignorance is no longer an excuse for criminal irresponsibility because the truth is out there. It is just that most people are looking the other way because they don’t want to face it. They are going to realise eventually that ignorance is only ‘bliss’ for a while. Then reality goes rat-a-tat-tat. That time is now and we have seen nothing yet because of what has already gone before. The Archons feed off death and they are now attempting to destroy Planet Earth as we have known it and make this world like theirs ([Fig 776](#)). It will then not be a place fit for humans but it will be a place fit for them.



**Figure 776:** We will make it like home.

The suppression of knowledge about the true nature of reality and the human body means that the clear and obvious link between cause and effect has been hidden by sheer lack of understanding, not least among most doctors and scientists who largely do not understand the human organism. They and most of the global population see the body as flesh and blood, solid and ‘physical’, but this is illusory in the sense that the body is a hologram and only appears to be ‘solid’ because of the way we decode waveform and electromagnetic information fields into holographic illusion. As I said earlier, I have shaken my head so many times when ‘experts’ have dismissed a connection between people living

close to power lines or nuclear power stations and clusters of people with cancers well beyond the norm for the general population. Many of these 'experts' are just uniformed while others, even worse, are professional liars selling what passes for their soul for the corporate shilling. Profits for the energy, communication, biotech and pharmaceutical corporations are far more important for the system's programmed personnel than human health and suffering although deeper in the rabbit hole this is about far more than money. The connection between power lines, cell phone communication towers and the devastation of human health is so simple and obvious it is pathetic. The lines and towers give off very powerful electromagnetic fields which disrupt and distort the human electromagnetic field. This, in turn, passes on the distortion to the body hologram because one is an expression of the other. Result: a far greater ratio of people with cancers, often leukaemia, and other 'physical', mental and emotional diseases. Blood flowing through arteries and veins is the holographic version of the meridian lines of energy – what the Chinese and acupuncture call 'chi' – and so when those flows of energy are damaged by powerful electromagnetic fields then so is the blood and leukaemia can follow.

I am sure you can see what I mean when I say that because the foundation premise from which mainstream science views reality is utter bollocks everything that flows from that must also reflect this foundation state of bollocks.



## Recruiting the Crazies

*To find yourself, think for yourself.*

Socrates

The *Hunger Games* world of Agenda 21 clearly requires a Gestapo of uniforms and administrators deficient of empathy, compassion and intelligence. They are essential to imposing the global tyranny and enforcing it indefinitely once it is in place. If you watch the movie *Equilibrium*, released in 2002 and available on DVD, you will see a portrayal of the Agenda 21 society in which emotion is banned and emotionless, viscous, violent and drugged-up uniforms enforce the will of the *El-lite* ([Fig 777](#)).

Agenda 21 was extremely well portrayed in *Equilibrium* and this is the society that Aldous Huxley and George Orwell foresaw (or rather knew was coming from their insider knowledge). It is a world of total control imposed by compulsory and technologically-monitored drugs and by the 24/7 surveillance of every action, gesture and thought. This was once creeping up on us through the Totalitarian Tiptoe and I have been warning about this for nearly 25 years; today it has become the Totalitarian Sprint as the global tyranny crashes in at an ever quickening pace. This is because the more you centralise power the more power you have at the centre to centralise even quicker. Figures issued by the Bureau of Justice Statistics revealed that between 1992 and 2008 police numbers increased by 25 percent in the United States – faster than the growth of the population – and what will they be today when all the other new forms of ‘law enforcement’ are taken into account? People are complaining in ever greater numbers about what Orwell called ‘Big Brother’ as freedoms are deleted by the day, surveillance becomes ever more intrusive and ‘security’ is being used as the fake excuse to lockdown the so-called free world which is fast closing in collectively on the dark days of Nazi Germany – or today’s China. Obama used the publicity cover of Hurricane Sandy and its hit on New York in 2012 to quietly sign an Executive Order that created the Homeland Security Partnership Council, an amalgamation of government and private organisations, which will put the presidential structure (executive dictatorship) power to delete the ‘freedoms’ of the American people beyond Congressional oversight ([Fig 778](#)). We now have mobile phone app companies adding in the small print that you give them permission to activate the microphone and camera on your phone to listen to your conversations and take pictures. As Paul Joseph Watson at Infowars.com explained, you unknowingly give them permission (most people don’t read the terms and conditions) to ‘send SMS messages from your phone that cost you money, read your contacts, read your phone status and

identity, get “full network access” to your communications (in other words listen to your phone calls), modify or delete the contents of your USB storage, and disable your screen lock (the 4 digit code that password-protects your phone)’. *Extraordinary*, but this is what has been happening while most people have been watching the TV and the football and pouring over the latest celebrity bullshit. Why would phone corporations want to do this if they were not working in league with the Orwellian state? All this was predicted in my books from the early 1990s such as *The Robots’ Rebellion* and ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* . The information in those and other books has not proved to be so accurate by chance; it came from ‘following the clues’ in the way I have described which led me to books, articles, documents, people and personal experiences that connected the dots so I could see the picture – the Big (Brother) Picture. Most people laughed, scoffed and dismissed it all for many years but the passage of events has made many re-think in the light of what they now see on the daily news and experience in their daily lives. The mainstream media is not among them, of course, apart from a few individuals, because alleged ‘journalists’ are among the most perception-programmed on earth. What must be billions now are feeling seriously uneasy with what is happening in the world and where it is going in the face of war and economic collapse; but it all looks so complex and bewildering that all most people can say is that ‘the wars are about oil’ or ‘it’s the greedy bankers’. Well, yes it is, but only on one level. It is about far, far more than that. Oil and greed are only subsidiary expressions of the Grand Design. People can’t see what is really going on because of the psychological state described in *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*:



**Figure 777:** *Equilibrium* was a portrayal of the world as the Archons want it to be.



**Figure 778:** Worship me or you die ... my masters said so.

The public cannot comprehend this weapon, and therefore cannot believe that they are being attacked and subdued by a weapon. The public might instinctively feel that something is wrong, but because of the technical nature of the silent weapon, they cannot express their feeling in a rational way, or handle the problem with intelligence. Therefore, they do not know how to cry for

help, and do not know how to associate with others to defend themselves against it.

What I am doing in this book is dissolving that bind by connecting the dots between apparently unconnected events, people, actions and situations, both ancient and modern. The dots do all connect and the mist suddenly morphs into clarity and ‘*Ahhaah*, so that’s the game’.

### **Thugs for hire**

Take this Gestapo structure that is so crucial to the implementation of Agenda 21. Most people will have surely noticed that the relationship between government officials and law enforcement and the people they officially serve and protect has dramatically changed in the last 25 years or so. American civil-rights attorney John Whitehead of The Rutherford Institute said that a police friend told him: ‘Something has happened to the police John, the police have changed.’ Yes, they have, and it has been done systematically. There are still remnants of the old school police officers, government and council officials who do see their role as serving the public that pays their wages; but these have largely been sifted out and discarded by retirement or by being so sick of what they are told to do that they leave voluntarily. Each time this has happened the replacement has been selected mostly on the grounds of mentality (or lack of it) and emotional retardation and not on the ability to do the job. Agenda 21 cannot be imposed and enforced by decent people with compassion and empathy and so there has been a calculated campaign to remove them from government administration and law enforcement and replace them with the ‘personality’ of choice for Agenda 21 – the narcissistic, psychopathic, thugs and bully boys and girls without the emotional development to have compassion and respect for their targets and without the intelligence to see that they are only stooges building a prison for themselves and their own families as well as everyone else. The Gestapo-like Transportation Security Administration (TSA) in the United States has some decent people on its security staff because it is harder to find people of Agenda 21 ‘calibre’ than you would think, but there are so many at the TSA who have been specifically recruited for their narcissistic and psychopathic tendencies. Witness the TSA agent who walked through Los Angeles Airport after a shift banging his chest and screaming ‘I have the power’. He was sacked when the incident was made public in the media, but would the same have happened had it not been so widely reported? I think not. Crimes for which the TSA ‘security’ employees have been convicted include: stealing items from passengers’ luggage; drug trafficking; throwing coffee at a pilot who asked them to stop swearing in front of passengers; pimping; possessing and distributing child pornography (full-body scans or pat downs for your children anyone?); shooting out of a hotel window (a gun, not themselves) while pissed; and bribery. Not all TSA staff are like this by any means. I have met many over the years who seemed very nice and pleasant, but the majority are recruited for their narcissistic character and believe they are above the laws imposed on everyone else ([Fig 779](#)). The narcissists are so self-obsessed and mentally deficient that they can’t see that they are only stooges of the same system that they enforce. They are seen as ‘the cattle’ every bit as much as the general population. TSA staff operate the full-body scanners that dose people with cumulatively deadly doses of radiation but increasing numbers are suffering from cancer, strokes and other conditions because the scanners leak and they are absorbing the radiation during every shift. They have soon realised what the system really thinks of them when this is reported and nothing happens. The same story applies to police and the military which are only vehicles to impose the will of the *El*-lite. All this ‘support our wonderful troops’ is just manipulative crap to cover the fact that the *El*-lite doesn’t give a damn about who is killed or maimed for life to advance their cause. Their approach is that there will always be some other idiot to take their place and the more dismal the economic circumstances become the more killers and killed can be recruited as their only way to earn a living. I have used the words narcissists and psychopaths a time or two



already and it is worth defining what I mean by that. I will also add another – sociopath. Psychopaths are defined as having ‘a lack of empathy and remorse and using aggression in a planned way to secure what they want, whether it is status or money’. Blimey, bankers and politicians exactly. The term ‘narcissist’ comes from the Greek myth about Narcissus who fell in love with his own reflection in the water and died because he was so mesmerised that he couldn’t leave. So you get the basic picture, but this is what the dictionary says:



**Figure 779:** ‘Yeah, basically our job is to keep the public in line while we do whatever we fucking like.’

**Narcissist:** Inordinate fascination with oneself; excessive self-love; vanity. Erotic gratification derived from admiration of one’s own physical or mental attributes, being a normal condition at the infantile level of personality development.

**Psychopath:** A person afflicted with a personality disorder characterised by a tendency to commit anti-social and sometimes violent acts, and a failure to feel guilt for such acts.

**Sociopath:** A person whose behaviour is anti-social and who lacks a sense of moral responsibility or social conscience. An obvious self-focus in interpersonal exchanges.

Other traits that were listed in an Internet article that I saw include:

- Problems in sustaining satisfying relationships
- A lack of psychological awareness
- Difficulty with empathy
- Problems distinguishing the self from others (see narcissism and boundaries)
- Hypersensitivity to any insults or imagined insults (see criticism and narcissists, narcissistic rage and narcissistic injury)
- Vulnerability to shame rather than guilt
- Haughty body language
- Flattery towards people who admire and affirm them (narcissistic supply)
- Detesting those who do not admire them (narcissistic abuse)
- Using other people without considering the cost of doing so
- Pretending to be more important than they really are
- Bragging (subtly but persistently) and exaggerating their achievements
- Claiming to be an ‘expert’ at many things
- Inability to view the world from the perspective of other people
- Denial of remorse and gratitude

I have had people *exactly* like that in my own life and these are the personality types that have been specifically recruited for government and law enforcement in the last few decades to transform the relationship between people and authority. One of the most significant traits of narcissists and psychopaths when it comes to law enforcement is described in the list as ‘hypersensitivity to any insults or imagined insults’ and the term used for this is ‘narcissistic rage’. This can manifest as mild irritation or annoyance, a constant anger towards someone and even violent attacks on the perceived source of the challenge to their omnipotence. There you have the reason why there are now so many people arrested, Tasered and beaten by police for even politely and peacefully questioning their omnipotence. The uniforms go into narcissistic rage. Their *official* role is serving the public, but their real role is serving the system. Here are two definitions of a psychopath and you’ll notice that, as with narcissism, they match perfectly the character traits that I have been describing throughout this book in relation to the Archons and their bloodlines:

... an individual who is incapable of feeling guilt, remorse or empathy for their actions. They are generally cunning, manipulative and know the difference between right and wrong but dismiss it as applying to them. They are incapable of normal emotions such as love, generally react without considering the consequences of their actions and show extreme egocentric and narcissistic behaviour.

Cold heartedness, egocentricity, superficial charm, manipulateness, irresponsibility, impulsivity, criminality, antisocial behaviour, a lack of remorse, a parasitic lifestyle.

A whistle-blower working for the TSA told the Alex Jones radio show in the US that psychopaths were being specifically recruited for the agency. The man, who used the name ‘Rob’, said that people who appeared professional and capable of doing the job were ignored while those with criminal records, megalomania and ‘power-trip behaviour’ were hired. He said: ‘If they have a background and it’s something like violence or abusing authority we put them right in, we put them guys on the floor first day.’ He said he was encouraged to recruit Iraq veterans suffering from post-traumatic stress syndrome and prisoners released for non-violent drug offences. ‘Rob’ said that TSA employees were told to stick out their chests and ‘eyeball’ people. ‘It’s all about the power trip, it’s all about having people bug their eyes out at the public and getting the public conditioned to the fact that the police state is coming’, he said. TSA agents also have a policy of giving more invasive ‘pat downs’ as a punishment to people who refuse the body scanners and also to make it so unpleasant that they will go through the scanners in future ([Fig 780](#)). Charlie Leocha, consumer representative on the Department of Transport’s Advisory Committee for Aviation Consumer Protections, said:



**Figure 780:** 'I just have to check if you have a bomb in your breasts; well, no, not really, my job is to humiliate you and take away your self-respect.'

When meeting with privacy officials at the Department of Homeland Security and TSA ... I was told unofficially that there were two standards of pat-downs. One for the normal situation where passengers are going through metal detectors and a different pat-down for those who refuse to go through the whole-body scanners. With this latest announcement, TSA admits that it has been clandestinely punishing passengers for refusing to go through the invasive whole-body scans with an even more intrusive aggressive pat-down and that soon those more invasive pat-down will creep from airport to airport.

This is happening as stated. Passengers have also been made to miss flights for having a 'bad attitude' to the TSA's outrageous abuse of dignity under the guise of security. The dilemma facing the Archon hybrids is that there are nothing like enough of them to impose what they want to do. Their numbers are tiny compared with the human population and to overcome this they have to recruit *from* the target population for their government administrators, police, 'security' and military. The trick is to recruit the 'right' ones and the more control they have secured over the tiller of government the more their most extreme choices can be hired who would not have got through the door before, or at least in the numbers that we see today. I have observed for 20 years how the dynamic between government and governed, uniform and public, was being transformed and I eventually saw how they were doing this. A major technique has been the use of psychometric testing. This phrases questions to glean answers that reveal your personality type and is used in job application forms to identify the personalities that the system is looking for. I know from people who have been psychometrically-tested that it can be extremely accurate. Many more qualified, competent and intelligent people have been consistently discarded in favour of those with the desired personality and in this way the mentality of national government, local government and law enforcement has been transformed. The mind-set has become one of us against them; tellers and told; enforcers and enforced; the system vs the people. Did the Nazis recruit the decent, caring and honest Germans for their Gestapo or SS? Did the East Germans do the same with their Stasi? The Shah of Iran with his SAVAK? Stalin with his secret police? Of course not. And neither today are the police, security staff and military who are being tasked with enslaving the world, ironically including themselves and their own families. *What use is compassion to a tyranny?* Whistleblowers and leaked training films and lectures have confirmed that these recruits are being programmed to see the public as the enemy and to enforce tyranny without a second thought. I was in New York for three days in 2011 at the Occupy Wall Street protests to see for myself what was happening ([Figs 781](#)). I chatted with one or two of the army of police in military uniforms who were friendly enough, but most of them were looking for a fight. I met an officious woman police officer who was five-foot nothing but acted like she owned the world and gloried in her perceived power. 'What I say goes!' No, what you are *told* to say goes. She is just another oil rag keeping the engine of tyranny nice and clean so it can eventually suck up her and her family and blow them out the exhaust pipe. *Power?* I love it. It is the lack of empathy and compassion which comes with narcissism that leads to people being arrested for feeding the homeless and, as happened in Detroit, a paramedic disciplined for giving a blanket to a crippled man freezing in his underwear after being rescued from a house fire. The paramedic gave the man a blanket that had actually been donated by a charity for that very purpose, but Chief Jerald James at the Detroit Fire Department said that paramedics should not do this 'without getting prior approval from some proper authority'. We have allowed these pea-brains to take such a grip of society that their 'proper authority' demands to decide when the hungry and homeless can be fed by the open-hearted and when freezing and distressed old people can be given a blanket. But these computer programs are so

detached from Consciousness that in their microscopic minds they will see nothing wrong with what they do. It's the rules isn't it? Well, enough said, then.

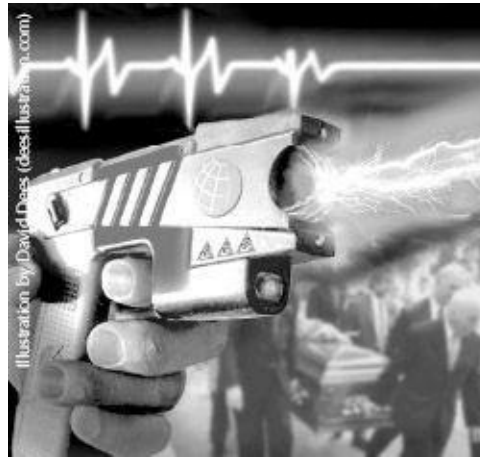


**Figure 781:** 'Now don't you ever call us thugs again.'

## Arming the thugs

There have always been power crazy narcissists, psychopaths and sociopaths in government, police and military but we are in a whole new era in terms of scale. It is this dramatic change in the dynamic of enforcer and enforced that has led to the deluge of reports and YouTube videos of police brutality, arrogance and corruption, and they have given these people Tasers that unleash 55,000 volts of electricity. A Taser in the hand of a psychopath? Good move; or at least good move if you want to impose Agenda 21 ([Fig 782](#)). The Taser was introduced as a weapon of last resort when officers or the public were considered to be in danger and only to be used by trained firearms officers, but, as I said at the time, this was just another foot in the door, another Totalitarian Tiptoe, which would be extended to the whole of the police. This is now happening with psychopathic, narcissistic morons and goons opening fire on anyone and everyone who even dares to question what the brain-dead are ordering them to do ([Fig 783](#)). Figures released in 2012 revealed that three people are shot by Tasers in Britain every day and they were used in situations a record nearly 4,500 times in 2011 with spending on the weapon doubled. There are some 12,000 Tasers in use by British police but the authorities and the Police Federation, the police 'trade union', wants them given to all police officers. This was always the intention. Kenneth Chamberlain Sr, a former US Marine, died in 2011 after he accidentally triggered a medical alert system installed at his home because of his heart problems. The goonatics then arrived at his door, brain cell at the ready. Chamberlain told them what had happened and assured them that he was fine, but they then summoned their single-cell neuron activity into one collective network with the power to make a toothbrush vibrate for all of 5 seconds. They forced their way into Chamberlain's home and shot him with the Taser and other 'non-lethal projectiles'. Well, not so non-lethal as it turned out because he had to be rushed to hospital where he died. The single-cell goonatics had unleashed 55,000 volts on a man with a serious heart condition. Police in Georgia were called to deal with a drunk and disorderly incident and found the man in question already lying on the ground, but he was clearly so dangerous that he had to be Tasered twice. He died moments later. Here is an extraordinary headline in the London *Daily Mail* which is no longer rare with regard to the uniformed idiocy that it reveals: 'Blind stroke victim shot in the back with 50,000-volt Taser by police who mistook his white stick for a Samurai sword'. Don't ask. Chicago woman Tiffany Rent was Tasered with 55,000 volts of electricity by two police goonatics while days away from giving birth for refusing to pay a parking fine. They must have felt in mortal danger, bless their hearts. Rent was then pulled from her car in front of her two children and the children's father suffered a dislocated elbow when he tried to intervene. A superintendent of the Chicago Police Department (clearly a magnet for idiots) said 'you can't always tell whether somebody is pregnant.' What, at more than eight months? I

do admit that it would appear far easier to spot a moron in uniform in Chicago, but nevertheless, *please*. Tiffany Rent's sister asked: 'How could you be that cruel to a human being – a pregnant human being?' Answer – they are *employed* to be that cruel; and when they do the job they were hired to do in the way they were hired to it they are protected from prosecution. This is why the system covers for so many of them. More than 500 people have officially died after being Tasered in the United States alone since 2001, but the true number will be much higher. Susan Lee, program director for America at Amnesty International, said in a news release:



**Figure 782:** Give a psychopathic thug a Taser – you know it makes sense.



**Figure 783:** The Land of the Free.

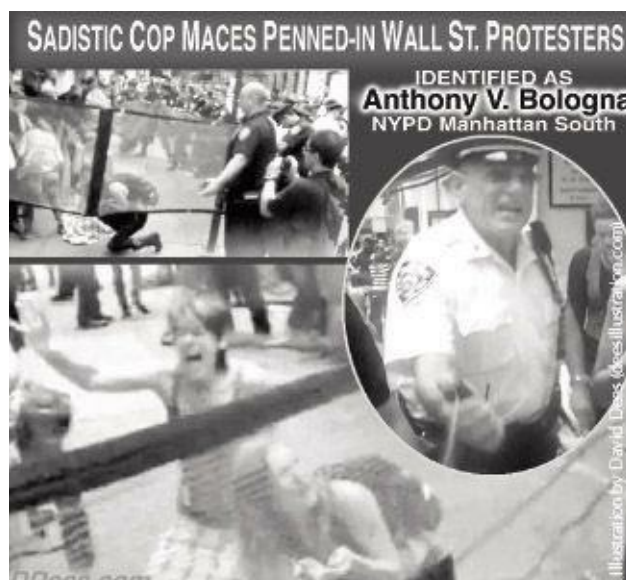
Of the hundreds who have died following police use of Tasers in the United States, dozens and possibly scores of deaths can be traced to unnecessary force being used. This is unacceptable, and stricter guidelines for their use are now imperative.

But that is not what will happen because it is not meant to happen. If anything, the rules will be made ever more lax in the way they have been since they were introduced. People dying from a Taser attack is a good thing from the Archon point of view because it makes the public so fear being Tasered that they will do whatever they are told. I saw a newspaper article at the time of their introduction which said 'I'll do anything you say officer, just don't use that thing on me.' This is the acquiescence through fear that they are seeking to impose.

## **Two track law**

We have a police officer in Britain who shot dead Jean Charles de Menezes, an innocent Brazilian

electrician falsely believed to be a terrorist, by firing eight bullets – seven in his head – at point black range while other officers held him down. Not only did nothing happen to the officers, the one doing the shooting was promoted. Derrick Curtis Saunders, a police officer in Denver, was fired for driving at 143 miles an hour while drunk on 'five or six vodkas'. He pleaded guilty after failing the breathalyser and served five days – that's days – in jail. How long would a member have the public have got? Then Saunders was given his police job back by the Civil Service Commission which ruled that driving at 143 mile an hour while completely pissed was not evidence of 'willful and wanton' or 'egregious misconduct'. The Commission also indicated that it was wrong to charge him with multiple offences – i.e. driving at 143 miles an hour *and* being pissed while doing so. Saunders is the same guy who was given only a minor category D reprimand after he pulled his gun on a McDonald's worker in a drive-thru because his food was taking too long. But the authorities ask 'What's the problem?' This is just the type of person they want in uniform. Good job man and next time make it Burger King – I don't like the manager. Another British police officer, a Mike Baillon, pulled over a 74-year-old for not wearing a seatbelt and then Baillon smashed the vehicle window hitting it 15 times with his truncheon while his fellow officer jumped on the bonnet and kicked in the windscreen. This was caught on camera and the incident is on YouTube with the heading 'Police officer smashing pensioner's car window with truncheon'. Not only was Baillon not fired he later won considerable compensation after claiming that he was forced out of his job by a bullying and harassment campaign by colleagues at Gwent Police. An investigation by the Better Government Association and NBC Chicago revealed that many police officers in suburban parts of the city have union contracts that allow them to work and drive while 'half-drunk' and in at least two areas they can do this with blood alcohol levels that would see the public jailed. It is not only the bankers that operate to a different system of law, but also those who enforce the law on the population. Simon Harwood, a British police thug, was cleared by a court of the manslaughter of London newspaper seller Ian Tomlinson despite being caught on camera pushing him violently to the ground for absolutely no reason on to a stone pavement. Tomlinson died minutes later. The jury was not allowed to know that Harwood had a history of thuggery and his employers, the Metropolitan Police, even argued that this information should not be made available to Tomlinson's family because it was not relevant to a case in which Harwood was being accused of thuggery. Unbelievable. Thug police pepper-sprayed peaceful protestors in New York and at the University of California in full view of cameras and substantial compensation had to be paid to the victims, but no charges were issued against the job police involved ([Figs 784](#) and [785](#)). A report (cover-up) by the local California District Attorney's Office came to this laughable conclusion:



**Figure 784:** Another moron in uniform.



**Figure 785:** And another ... looks intelligent doesn't he?

Viewing the incident through the totality of the circumstances, there is insufficient evidence to establish proof beyond a reasonable doubt that the use of force involved in the November 18, 2011, pepper spraying was unlawful and therefore warrants the filing of criminal charges.

Pepper-spraying peaceful protestors in full view of everyone leaves us in 'reasonable doubt'? There is a good test for whether we live in a fascist state: are those in authority and enforcement subject to the same laws and consequences that they impose on others? Okay, on that basis alone, we live in a state of fascism. Anaheim, California, would appear to be a nest for these criminals in uniform. They shot dead an unarmed man posing no danger to anyone and the second fatal shot to the head happened when he was on the ground after the first shot. Instead of getting medical help they were handcuffing and searching him as he died. This is such a classic example of the robotic brutality of the headhunted narcissists, psychopaths and sociopaths. When families and children gathered to peacefully protest at the killing the morons fired rubber bullets, pepper spray and tear gas and unleashed dogs on women and their children. Local CBS reporter Jay Jackson said that 'at least four' people told him that officers on the scene offered to buy cell phone video footage of what happened. The police then did what they always do in these circumstances – lied and lied and lied to demonise their victims. Fortunately video footage proved this to be the criminal mendacity that it was, and remember that these are the lying, brutal thugs that claim to be upholders of the law. This is planned to be the norm under Agenda 21. Aaron Rosas was just 19 when Texas police officers shot him five times in the dark without warning and then lied beyond belief to cover up what happened. His attorney said: 'I don't believe the sheriffs realise that when they engage in this kind of behaviour, they are not just destroying one life, but many ... I don't understand how they can lie about this.' First of all many of them do realise and don't give a shit and they lie to save their own arses no matter what the consequences for their victims. Aaron Rosas and his mother faced big medical bills as a result of this state terror, but all the brain-donor buffoons care about is getting away with a crime that would mean a long jail sentence for anyone without their 'badge of [murder-sanctioning] office'. Cold-blooded killers in Saginaw County, Michigan – locally known as police officers – shot an unarmed homeless man in a blaze of 46 shots at close range as he was walking away from them. The man's mother rightly called it a firing squad. The local police chief defended the action as usual and an apparently never ending 'investigation' began into what was an open and shut case of murder. I saw the video and a man without a gun was walking away from six officers when they suddenly opened fire, but 'open and shut' to the police is to blame the victim for being in the way when the bullets were fired. Police officers in Pima County, Arizona, shot a 26-year-old former Marine 71 times in seven seconds in front of his wife after arriving in an armoured vehicle and bursting into their home without identifying themselves as police. Their four-year-old son was also in the house. Jose Guerena, who served two tours of duty in Iraq, was hit 60 times. He had grabbed a rifle and told his wife and son to hide when

the morons burst in because he thought they were being burgled. He did not fire the weapon and the safety catch was still on when he was killed. The crazies said they were looking for marihuana, but found nothing. A 61-year-old man, John Adams, was shot dead by police in Tennessee when they stormed into the wrong house during a drug raid. Apparently a drug informant had given them the wrong address. Oh, just barge in with guns, then, drug informants can never be wrong. Don't just check it out quietly first – send in the Goon Squad and *bang, bang, bang*, job done. Employ crazies and you get crazy. Police in Indiana said that a 17-year-old boy in the back of a police car had somehow freed his hands that were in handcuffs behind his back and then 'strangled himself' with a seat belt. The following is a direct quote from a news report which starkly encapsulates how the inmates in uniform are taking over the asylum: 'A Houston police officer shot and killed a one-armed, one-legged man in a wheelchair Saturday inside a group home after police say the double amputee threatened the officer and aggressively waved a metal object that turned out to be a pen.' Words have no meaning. The officer's name was Matthew Jacob Marin, who also shot dead another man in 2009 when he refused to put down a knife. Marin would not get even close to being employed by a genuine police force in service to peace and people, but his mentality is two-a-penny in this Orwellian world where law enforcement means a finger on the trigger. It is no coincidence whatsoever that police brutality and outright murder has increased dramatically since the Israeli-American dual citizen Michael Chertoff, a director of Homeland Security during the Boy Bush administration, insisted that US police were 'trained' by Israelis in crowd control, counter-terrorism and intelligence gathering. This introduced the military policing methods and complete lack of compassion and empathy employed for decades in Israel by one of the most brutal and murderous police and military operations on Earth. The number of people who die in police custody is absolutely shocking and that includes the UK. Here are some headlines to put into a search engine to see what I mean about the use of guns, Tasers and other violent and despicable behaviour from the totalitarian police in the Brave New World of Agenda 21:

Officer Bubbles – From Bubbles to Bookings (A must-watch on YouTube); Rochester Police Arrest Woman in Her Front Lawn for Filming Traffic Stop; Cops Strip Search Man And Leave Him Naked For 10 Hours In Holding Cell; Ottawa police attack and strip search innocent woman; Amazing 2012 American Police Brutality Compilation Video (there's a magnificent scene when a US soldier shames New York police); Police Brutality Epidemic Sweeping USA – Welcome To 1984; UK Police Brutality ... Recording Is Necessary in 2012!; Police brutality too common in the US; Girl 9 banned from taking photos; Woman pepper sprayed at close range, loses her eyesight; 5 LAPD Officers Under Investigation After Female Cop Kicks Woman in the Genitals & She Suffocates to Death; Cop Claims Teen Assaulted Him, Video Shows He Assaulted Teen; Undercover Police Provocateurs Caught Red Handed in Houston Occupy Protest; Hostage Escapes Motel Standoff, Gets Shot & Killed By Police; Chicago Cop Torture Payouts Reach \$40 Million; Texas Police Kill Unarmed Man Before Confiscating Witness Camera and Deleting Images; Milwaukee Police Ignore Derek Williams' Pleas For Help, Wait For Him To Die!; Texas Cops Destroy Video Evidence of Colleague Killing Unarmed Man; Philadelphia Cop Caught Punching Woman In The Face; Cop Caught Beating Man In Wheelchair; Naked Freshman Shot to Death by Campus Police Officer at University of South Alabama; Seattle Cops Retaliate Against Man That Complained About Seattle Police; Cops Zap Man Having Seizure; Israeli Training: Houston Police Shoot Wheelchair Amputee Said Armed with Ballpoint Pen; NYPD Officer Brutally Assaults Man in Synagogue; Police Shoot Unarmed Man to Death on Grand Central Parkway; Cop Tasers 10-Year-Old Boy For Refusing to Clean Patrol Car; 'They brought in an army to take out a 16-year-old boy': Anguish of parents whose suicidal son was shot by SWAT



sniper at his home; Welcome to America: Texas Police Sniper Guns Down Immigrants From Helicopter; Police Taser Homeowner For Trying To Save Burning House With Garden Hose; 'Move and Die': Cop Knees 17-Year-Old in the Head, Threatens to Murder Him; Cop Tasers Handcuffed Girl in Back, She is Now Brain Dead; Police Unload 137 Bullets Into Unarmed Suspects After Pursuit in East Cleveland – Two Dead; Another Handcuffed Young Man Manages to Shoot Himself; Cop Shoots Puppy While Writing Owner Parking Ticket Out Front of his Own House; Milwaukee Cop Who Punched Handcuffed Woman in Face Reinstated Thanks to Police Bill of Rights; SWAT Team Fires Semi-Automatic Weapons at Unarmed Teenage Girl; Woman Brutally Tasered By Police For Trying To Buy iPhones; Idiot Austin Cops Arrest 'Santa' For Chalking Sidewalk; NYPD Cops Cuff Seven-Year-Old and Interrogate Him for 10 Hours Over \$5; Rochester, NY Police Change their Story after officers Shoot Man being Evicted; Women Shot by Cops Were Just Delivering Papers; Police Slam and Hogtie Pregnant Woman for Using Her Cellphone Whilst Driving; Autopsy finds that man with Downs syndrome died of asphyxia while in police custody after he wanted to watch film for a second time; Cops Nab Five-Year-Old for Wearing Wrong Colour Shoes to School; Florida Cop Threatens to Kill Citizen – 'If I See You Again Tonight, You're Dead'; Australian Police Say it's OK to Taser 10 yr old Children; New York Police Sued for Pepper-Spraying Five-Month-Old Baby; Police Shoot Homeless Man 46 Times; Rochester Police Officers Beating up Disabled Man in Wheelchair; Diabetic High School Girl Beaten by Police Officer and Arrested – For Falling Asleep in Class; California dad 'begged for his life' as police beat him to death – witnesses; Man dies after being Tasered while covered in flammable liquid.

It has taken me a ridiculously short time to find these examples and I could easily have gone on for page after page with reference after reference. Another astounding example of these moronic hired thugs at work was the case of Leila Tarantino who was pulled over by an officer with the Citrus County Sheriff's Department in Florida for no legitimate reason and the officer goon immediately pointed his gun at her while her kids looked on. She says she was held for two hours, stripped searched twice on the side of the road in full view of everyone and even had a tampon forcibly removed. Her children saw all that, too. Five male officers and one female were involved and so often today the criminals are wearing the uniforms.

### **Turning the screw**

Police brutality throughout the world is exploding and it is all being orchestrated under Agenda 21. We have children and their parents arrested for selling lemonade or even giving it away for free; people brutally attacked for dancing because it is construed as making a protest – oh my god, not a *protest*; we have people being shot dead because they were a 'threat to the police' when witnesses said that their arms were in the air; and Canadian police who raided a private home to dig up and seize 1,624 'marijuana' plants in an open back garden which turned to be ... daisies. Yes, daisies. Staff Sergeant Wes Houston told reporters at the time: 'This is a significant bust, given the size of this operation.' He spoke while holding garbage bags that he thought were full of marihuana, but they were full of, well, daises. He later said that the raid was ordered on 'the best information we had at the time'. They are a bunch of idiots ([Fig 786](#)). Increasingly the lawful right of people to film police operating in public is being denied quite illegally so that their behaviour is not recorded to expose them. The corruption is unbelievable because corruption, violence, idiocy and goonatics have a symbiotic relationship. Apple, the 'we care' company established by 'man of the people' Steve Jobs (who once had high government security clearance) has been granted a patent for technology to wirelessly disable the camera on iPhones and send them into sleep mode in 'sensitive areas'. US

Patent No. 8,254,902 refers to 'Apparatus and methods for enforcement of policies upon a wireless device'. Video cameras and phone cameras have been crucial to exposing police behaviour and their lies and brutality, and the authorities want to stop this exposure. Los Angeles Police Department became the first in America to allow police to arrest people for taking photographs or videos that are deemed 'suspicious activity'. Who defines that? *They* do. A man called Sander Roscoe Wolff was confronted by eight police officers for taking shots in his front garden because a courthouse was in the background. LA Sheriff Leroy Baca said: 'While taking pictures in itself is not a crime, in our heightened state of national security, a courthouse is a Homeland Security hard target, and as such, supplemental security precautions are in place.' How about some supplemental intelligence? Police Chief Jim McDonnell even said that detaining photographers for taking pictures 'with no apparent aesthetic value' was within Long Beach Police Department policy. So now the authorities are judging your arrest or nonarrest based on the aesthetic value of your pictures. Think about the implications of that sentence alone for where we are now. One example of dancing 'terrorism' did not even include the inkling of a protest. It involved a couple in their fifties, George Hess and Caroline Stern, who were waiting for a train in a New York subway station. The fact that New York is one of the most extreme examples of police brutality and has the toughest laws to stop parents deciding on vaccinations and treatment for their own children, is in no way unconnected to the fact that the city's long-time mayor until 2013 was billionaire insider Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist). The couple began to dance to music from someone playing steel drums, but then the goonatics arrived to do their duty and protect the public from spontaneous dancers in a virtually empty subway station. 'What are you doing?' one of them somehow found the vocabulary to ask. 'We're dancing', they replied. 'You can't do that on the platform', one goonatic said, clearly missing the rather obvious fact that they already had been. The Keystone Cops demanded ID and when they could only produce a credit card they were ordered to go with the morons in uniform. Mr Hess began to record what was happening on a camera and a goonatic called for 'back up'. Some of these new goonatics pulled him to the floor, handcuffed him and charged him with resisting arrest and disorderly conduct for 'impeding the flow of traffic' in an almost empty station. The couple were held in custody for 23 hours before the 'charges' were dropped. Mr Hess, a dentist, is suing the New York authorities for what happened, but they don't really care. After all, it is the taxpayers that they are brutally targeting who will pay the bills of the New York police for the costs of defending their behaviour. You take on the system and you pay your own bills while the taxpayer foots the bill for the system to defend itself against the taxpayer; if the system comes for you then you pay your own costs and, through taxation, you also contribute to theirs. The scale of the stitch-up is staggering and all encompassing.



**Figure 786:** 'Come on, men, there's a child selling homemade lemonade and people feeding the homeless.'

The apparently trivial nature of responding like this to dancing and to kids having a lemonade stall in their front garden obscures a much deeper significance. When I say that they want to control everything under Agenda 21, I mean precisely that ... every last fine detail of our lives, thoughts and perceptions. They want an emotionless, joyless population of robotic slaves as portrayed in the movie *Equilibrium* and Orwell's *1984* (Fig 787). This does not allow dancing, laughing or spontaneous expressions of joy or spontaneous expressions of anything. 'Spontaneous' is one of countless words that will be deleted from the dictionary and verbal usage because it means: 'Happening or arising without apparent external cause; self-generated; arising from a natural inclination or impulse and not from external incitement or constraint; unconstrained and unstudied in manner or behaviour.' Unconstrained is another word destined for the dustbin if we allow this to continue. The Archon mind does not understand 'spontaneous', except in the sense that they know it is dangerous for their plan if humanity was unconstrained enough for spontaneity to flourish. Archons have no capacity to express spontaneity because they lack a creative imagination or 'intentionality'. Everything has to be meticulously planned and structured. They cannot even comprehend spontaneity, but they are aware enough of its potential to fear it. This is why spontaneity is being targeted from every angle including by goons on empty station platforms. Parents in Virginia have been harassed by social workers and police for allowing their children to play outside alone in a safe area at 4pm in the afternoon. They were playing in a field next to their home where they could be seen from the kitchen window and two of them were teenagers. Police talked to the children and then wrote a report about the children being allowed to play outside unsupervised. The mother was also told by her neighbours that it wasn't safe to play out anymore. Lenore Skenazy of the organisation Free-Range Kids says that she is constantly being contacted by parents harassed by police for allowing their children to play outside. She said:



**Figure 787:** 'Ain't it just great to be free?'

What's happening ... is parents who let their children play outside, walk to school, or go to the grocery [store] for them often have neighbors who turn them in, supposedly out of concern ... and what happens is Child Protective Services [CPS] is obligated to come and check out whether or not these parents are being negligent, or worse abusive.

What has happened is that the parents are found wrong by the police or CPS for leaving their children in what CPS calls 'a dangerous situation', which I would call a 'normal, nice situation'. In fact, less dangerous than just letting your kids sit inside all day getting fat and diabetic, you let your kids run outside or have some independent adventures, that's considered bad parenting now.



**Figure 788:** ‘Take them home, arrest their parents for neglect and give these kids a computer game.’

This is how far the social engineering has gone and if you want to read some of the craziest political correctness in relation to children, see [freerangekids.com](http://freerangekids.com). The American Academy of Pediatrics has even said that doctors should ‘actively discourage recreational trampoline use’ in case children suffer ‘sprains, strains and contusions’ as the American Academy of Pediatrics has clearly already suffered due to multiple blows to the head. It is called growing up you idiots and learning about the world, but that is not what the system wants ([Fig 788](#)). The constant deluge of ‘new laws and regulations is designed to suppress spontaneity (the free flow of human energy in its creative power) by legislating for all human behaviour and dictating what can and cannot be done, and where, when and how it can be done – or not. The content of this book would be lost on the station platform goonatics before the turn of the first page. It would be in another planetary system to their capacity to grasp the magnitude of its implications, but then that is the very mentality the system is looking for. They want their uniforms to be arrogant, ignorant and mindless with no ability to see what they are doing in terms even of the world that they and their families will have to live in. Children are being prepared to accept the Orwellian nightmare as ‘how things are’ by surveillance cameras in schools, electronic passes and finger-print scanning to take out library books or get school meals. So many schools are now surrounded by fences that make many look like prisons and this is appropriate given what is happening. In places such as Lauderdale County, Mississippi, kids are being carted off to *jail* for dress code ‘violations’ and ‘talking back’. Oh, you mustn’t ‘talk back’ only follow orders from the academic Gestapo to prepare you for doing the same for the rest of your life. An investigation by the US Department of Justice Civil Rights Division found that the county operates a brutal ‘school-to-prison pipeline,’ and said that the system ‘shocks the conscience’. The report revealed that students most affected by this situation are African-American children and children with disabilities. The people and police behind this treatment of children are once again mentally deranged because balanced minds would not even consider such behaviour. Children and students at the John Jay High School and Anson Jones Middle School in San Antonio, Texas are being told to wear microchipped tracking tags so the school can know where they are at all times. The official story says that this is being done for the safety of the students and to improve attendance. Maybe more kids would want to go to the schools if they were not run by idiots like these. School officials have treated protesting parents with contempt and this is increasingly happening as the State seizes more and more control over children and marginalises parents. Dr Richard Day said in 1969: ‘Schools will become the hub of the community’. Put another way, schools would take control of children from parents which is happening more all the time. Students that refuse to wear the Texas tracking chips are reported to be denied access to some school functions as well as common areas like the cafeteria and library. John

Jay student Andrea Hernandez said that staff told her that she can't participate in school elections if she doesn't comply with the tracking program (this is the plan for the population in general). These people are *teaching* children? They should be seeking psychiatric help. Deputy Superintendent Ray Galindo told Andrea's parents:

We are simply asking your daughter to wear an ID badge as every other student and adult on the Jay campus is asked to do ... I urge you to accept this solution so that your child's instructional program will not be affected. As we discussed, there will be consequences for refusal to wear an ID card as we begin to move forward with full implementation.

This is precisely the sequence of events planned for the entire population – voluntary microchipping (as now) to compulsory microchipping or not be allowed access to anything. Mr Galindo urges parents to 'accept this solution' (do what we say = solution), while I urge Mr Galindo and his colleagues to either make the decision to move forward beyond puberty and become a mature adult or find a job that doesn't involve either children and young people or the suppression of basic human freedoms on behalf of the state. The world would surely be a better place. What can you say about the scale of stupidity behind the school system when the parents of a three-year-old deaf boy called Hunter Spanjer were told by truly brainless officials of the Grand Island, Nebraska school district that he would have to change the hand sign used for his name because it looked too much like a gun? The school officials look too much like complete idiots, so can we change them as well? Seven-year-old Josh Welch was suspended by Park Elementary School in Baltimore for biting a pastry until it 'looked like a gun'. Josh said: 'It was already a rectangle, and I just kept on biting it and biting it and tore off the top and it kinda looked like a gun, but it wasn't.' He said that he was trying to shape it into a mountain, but the teacher said it was a gun and was 'pretty mad'. Well, ain't that the truth. The elementary minds at Park Elementary suspended Josh for two days and sent a letter to parents to say that 'one of our students used food to make an inappropriate gesture'. Josh's father said after the school contacted him that he would 'almost call it insanity'. Oh, go ahead because that's what it is. A school assistant principal even wrote to parents offering counselling to children who may have been upset by the incident: '... If your children express that they are troubled by today's incident ... our school counsellor is available to meet with any students who have the need to do so ...' *Counselling* for children upset by their little mate biting a strawberry tart into a particular shape? These people are mentally ill and they are 'teaching' children. What did the parents of these kids do about this lunacy? Nothing.

The idea is to prepare young people from the earliest age possible to accept that microchipping and total control and surveillance is perfectly natural and it's happened everywhere. If you think it's bad now, it's nowhere near where they want it to go. Schools already have surveillance cameras and police on the premises and now microchipped tracking tags. It's a *school*. What a society these children – all children – are going to have to live in, or die in, if parents the world over don't detach their fingers from their arses.



## The Orwellian Global State

*The Divine Light is always in man, presenting itself to the senses and to the comprehension, but man rejects it.*

Giordano Bruno

Laws that prevent the military being used in domestic law enforcement are being overcome by turning the police into the military. They now wear similar uniforms and protection gear and they are increasingly using the same weapons ([Fig 789](#)). I am old enough to remember when British police did not have guns and yet now it is almost commonplace. In terms of Tasers, it is.

This is the Totalitarian Tiptoe to a combined world police and military force that is planned to impose the will of a world government and Agenda 21. The Pentagon 1033 program is transferring military hardware and weapons worth hundreds of millions of dollars every year for use by the police in domestic law enforcement. The figure of \$212 million in 2010 doubled to \$500 million in 2011 and orders increased by another 400 percent in 2012, according to data provided by the Pentagon's Defense Logistics Agency to the Internet news site, *The Daily*. The transfers include *grenade launchers, M-16 assault rifles, armoured vehicles and tanks, helicopters and military robots* ([Figs 790 and 791](#)). The official cover story is that this is necessary to help police 'fight drugs and terrorism' (both of which are controlled by the very networks that are arranging for the transfer of military equipment to the police – Problem-Reaction-Solution). This is nothing whatsoever to do with drugs or terrorism and everything to do with building a centrally-commanded, centrally-armed military and police infrastructure to enforce total human enslavement under Agenda 21. The transfer of military armoury to the police has been happening for decades, but it is now going into overdrive. *The Daily* reported that more than 17,000 civilian agencies have received military equipment worth billions so far and they often pay only for the cost of delivery. Civilian law enforcement is being equipped with military technology by using the absolutely colossal military 'defence' (attack) budget to build a civilian military operation called the police, SWAT teams, FBI, TSA, Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF), Food and Drug Administration, Environmental Protection Agency and a long list of others. Obama said during his mendacious election campaign in 2008:



**Figure 789:** The military police.



**Figure 790:** Traffic patrol.



**Figure 791:** Tampa police working under cover.

We cannot continue to rely on our military in order to achieve the national security objectives we've set. We've got to have a civilian national security force that's just as powerful, just as strong, just as well-funded.

The fraud knew exactly what he was talking about – the control system of Agenda 21 – and we are now so clearly seeing it unfold. Obama groupies MSNBC posted an article in effect justifying the deployment to police forces of 'a 10-officer 16,000-pound armoured tank that takes bullets like Superman and drives 80 mph'. This 'BearCat G3' is alleged to be needed to protect the police and MSNBC reported that 'the federal government buys dozens each year for local police departments' ([Fig 792](#)). The fascist Gestapo known as 'SWAT teams' (people are just flies) are the major recipients of this military equipment it would seem, with their shocking record of targeting the wrong houses and killing innocent people including children. These are the *El*-lite of goonatics and their armed raids

on homes and businesses are absolutely soaring every year. And, hey, great news from MSNBC – ‘Thanks to the US government, most police departments now get their BearCats free’. Wow, great stuff. Have they ever thought of asking the real reason why that is? *Ooops*, sorry. How silly of me. Lou Vallejo, sheriff of Garfield County, Colorado, said: ‘In the world of law enforcement, we must also be prepared for the highly unlikely, but possible tragic event ... and there is *no* price tag you can put on the life of a police officer who is out there protecting you.’ And ‘how can you argue with that?’ the MSNBC article said. Well, I’ll give it a go for a start. This is not about protecting police officers who are seen as fodder by the system like everyone else. The game is mass human enslavement. This military weaponry including tanks is being given even to small county police forces in line with the local enforcement plans of Agenda 21 which I have described. Local city, town and county authorities are becoming tyrannies already, but the plan is to integrate them with the police, military and other government agencies into a seamless system of total control right down to every local street. This is another Agenda 21 buzz-word: integration. I am waiting to hear the term ‘smart integration’ and then we’ll have the set. Police budgets are being run down in an attempt to force them into using methods that they would not normally employ if they had the man power. Bill Partridge, chief of police in Oxford, Alabama, said that his use of the 1033 program was to ‘save money, bottom line’. He said that his department does a weekly or daily check to see what is available from the military. ‘If you’re quick on the trigger on the Internet, usually you can get what you want’, he said. The British Ministry of Defence announced in 2012 that contracts are being signed for 30,000 assault rifles of the kind used by troops that can be deployed for use by civilian police officers. Why? Er, to fight terrorists and criminal gangs. *Bloody liars*. Why is the Ministry of Defence with responsibility for the military getting involved with the domestic police force? The answer is obvious (Fig 793 and 794). Police budgets in Britain are also being squeezed because the plan is to force them to employ private security corporations like the ludicrous G4S with a view to them taking over all policing. This is already happening and despite the G4S ‘security’ fiasco at the London Olympics the Scottish Government awarded the company a five-year, £13 million contract to use satellite technology to track criminals wearing ankle and wrist tags. The plan is also to hand government administration to private corporations.



**Figure 792:** TWAT team vehicle. My goodness, my spelling is terrible.





**Figure 793:** ‘So where did she say she last saw her cat?’



**Figure 794:** Big guns compensating for their dicks.



**Figure 795:** ‘Here’s looking at you kid ... and everyone else.’

### **Eyes (and guns) in the sky**

If people think that local police in tanks is over-the-top well try unmanned armed drones patrolling the skies of America (and the rest of the world eventually) with the technology that can see through the walls of your home ([Fig 795](#)). DARPA, the Pentagon’s Archontic research and development agency, has announced the introduction of the world’s most powerful surveillance technology so far with 1.8 gigapixels that can pick out details as small as six inches from a height of 20,000 feet and observe an area at any one time of ten square miles or 25 square kilometres. It is called ARGUS-IS or Wide Area Persistent Stare. Two drones equipped with ARGUS could maintain surveillance 24 hours a day on an area as big as Manhattan. The US Government has announced that drone patrols are to begin in the sky over America and the latest Totalitarian Tiptoe is to arm many with rubber bullets and tear gas on the road to the military mass-kill technology that is exterminating streams of innocent people in countries like Afghanistan, Pakistan, Yemen, Somalia, the list just goes on expanding. Private defence (attack) contractors are spending millions to bribe Congress into opening up airspace for drone flights. Documents released under the Freedom of Information Act confirmed that drones are to be used for the mass surveillance of American people and this will add to the dangers faced by other aircraft in

the crowded skies of North America. Many drones have also crashed around the world. The Air Transportation Modernization and Safety Improvement Act was passed on Capitol Hill in 2012 which authorises the deployment of 30,000 spy drones over the US. Police departments said in the documents that the drones can carry infrared and zoomcameras for low light 'dusk-dawn' video. Some drone cameras can 'recognize and track individuals based on attributes such as height, age, gender and skin color'. Government documents obtained by the Electronic Privacy Information Center revealed that the Predator B drone fleet have been fitted with technology to track cell phone signals and identify people carrying guns legally and illegally. None of this is about 'fighting terrorism' but rather about enslaving the population. The first known arrest resulting from drone surveillance was a North Dakota farmer accused of not returning six cows that wandered onto his land. The Environmental Protection (farmer and grower destroyer) Agency (EPA) is using drones to spy on farmers and when challenged a spokesman said: 'Courts, including the Supreme Court [all Archon-controlled], have found similar types of flights to be legal (for example to take aerial photographs of a chemical manufacturing facility) and EPA would use such flights in appropriate instances to protect people and the environment from violations of the Clean Water Act.' People need urgently protecting from the violation and abomination that is the EPA.

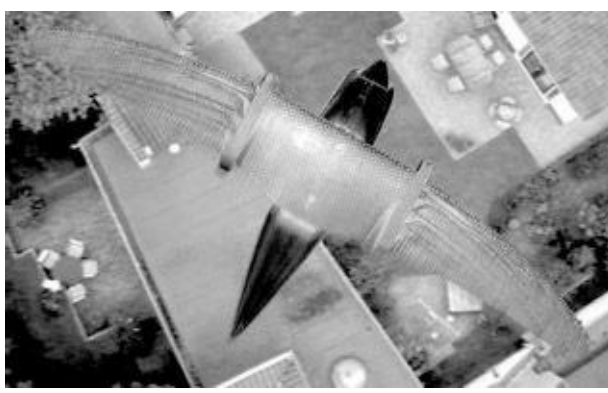
Brookings Institution senior fellow Peter Singer said that drones are not only picking up specific information at a scene, but the scene in general. 'Basically it's recording footage from a lot of different people that it didn't have their approval to record footage', he said. The California city of Lancaster, under Mayor Rex Parris, got into the spirit with a Cessna plane flying to and fro with a camera constantly delivering pictures to the ground and able to zoom-in on anyone walking in the street from three miles away. Lancaster claims that it is struggling for money yet spends \$1.3 million a year on this. Money is never an object when it comes to the Archon agenda. The Federal Aviation Administration estimates that the 30,000 drones of all sizes will be flying over America by 2032 operated by law enforcement, military, corporations and public 'safety' agencies. Think about that. Relate the number of terrorist attacks that are not staged (which leaves next to none) against the alleged need to have 30,000 surveillance and kill drones in the skies over America along with the already fantastic array of security checkpoints, data collection and cameras. It makes no sense whatsoever unless you can see – and my god is it really difficult anymore – that this is a network designed for mass human subjugation. The 'terrorists' and criminals are not the target. Those in the gunsights are the general population. There is even drone technology in development at the University of Pennsylvania with the potential to snatch humans off the street from the air as an eagle swoops for a fish. There are already more than 60 drone command centres in America with more to follow and a report by the Congressional Research Service warned that drones could end privacy in the United States. You don't say. Britain has spent £2 billion buying and developing drones in the last five years and British military personnel have been involved in guiding US drone strikes in Afghanistan and elsewhere with an American drone operation being set up at the RAF Waddington airbase in Lincolnshire to coordinate drone attacks in the Middle East and Africa. The US-operated RAF Croughton in Northamptonshire is also involved. Britain's here-today-gone-tomorrow 'police minister', Damien Green, said that flying drones in British skies that can spy on the population should be treated like 'any other piece of police kit'. What an idiot. Chris Cole, the founder of the Drone Wars UK campaign, said: 'At a time of tough spending cuts, it cannot be right that the UK is pouring billions of pounds into developing new drones without proper parliamentary scrutiny or debate of the serious legal and ethical issues surrounding the use of this technology.' It's not right, mate, but it is the Archontic agenda and so cost is never an issue. The US Navy is now also developing submarine drones and in the pipeline are drones that can make their own decisions on where to go and how to respond. I am not kidding. Mark Maybury, chief scientist for the US Air Force, said of future drones:

‘Before they were blind, deaf and dumb – now we’re beginning to make them see, hear and sense.’ If only they could do the same for people like Maybury. Drones are even being promoted to the public as good for jobs and the economy – anything to hide the reason for their very existence which is human control.

Drone surveillance does not only take the form of large aircraft. Some weapon-carrying drones in development for the US military weigh five pounds or less. British police have introduced radio-controlled flying surveillance cameras, and the Pentagon has admitted that it has developed bug-sized surveillance technology known as the ‘microaviary’. This is surveillance and assassination technology disguised as flying insects or birds ([Figs 796](#) and [797](#)). People have already reported seeing robotic-like dragonflies at political events in Washington and New York, including anti-war rallies. Washington lawyer Bernard Crane said: ‘I’d never seen anything like it in my life. They were large for dragonflies. I thought, “Is that mechanical, or is that alive?”’ These mad people are even adding microchips to live flying insects. I mean, where are the white coats when you need them? Catherine Crump, staff attorney for the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), said that it was ‘simply not appropriate to use any force, lethal or non-lethal, on a drone’ because an officer controlling a drone from an Air Force base would not have the same perspective of a situation as a police officer on the ground. But, Catherine, they don’t give a shit. People are just apples in a barrel to them. Crump added that ‘the prospect of people out in public being Tasered or targeted by force by flying drones where no officer is physically present on the scene raises the prospect of unconstitutional force being used on individuals’. The *prospect*? The American Constitution was torched decades ago. Where have you been? One of the problems is that so-called ‘civil liberties’ organisations are so uninformed about what is happening and so irrelevant in their response. Liberty, the ‘civil rights’ organisation in Britain headed by former government barrister Shami Chakrabarti, is a typical example (see *Human Race Get off Your Knees*). They are a waste of space and just another arm of the Establishment but these are the people that the mainstream media go running to for a quote on any freedom-related issue. They’re nice and safe, see. Crime is being ignored and encouraged as a Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify ever more intrusive and fascist policing. This is why so many crimes are not even investigated, never mind solved. Reducing budgets is designed to ensure that this policy increases and so is the constant centralisation of police operations. Dr Richard Day in 1968: ‘Crime will be used to manage society.’ Some current and former police chiefs and officers can see the nonsense that is going on from a purely policing point of view, but they are lone voices. Joseph McNamara, the former chief of police in Kansas City, said that the militarisation of the police was counterproductive:



**Figure 796:** Gives ‘being bugged’ a new meaning.



**Figure 797:** Is it a bird? Is it a plane? No, it's the super-prats.

It's totally contrary to what we think is good policing, which is community policing. The profile of these military police units invading a neighbourhood like the occupation army is contrary to what you want to do as a police department. You want the public to feel comfortable calling you to report crime and supporting you in working against crime and coming forward as witnesses.

The idea that some police have that by being really super tough and military and carrying military weapons is a way to prevent crime — this is false. We have a lot of evidence on how to prevent crime and the major component is to win support for police, that we're not this aloof occupation army.

But that is what it is and has long been planned to be – an *occupation army* and the technology is fast being developed to make it possible. This includes excruciatingly painful sound technology to disperse peaceful demonstrations and in 2012 the US National Guard bought half a million dollars' worth of these portable 'LRAD acoustic systems' for use throughout America in preparation for what they know is quickly approaching in terms of public response when a critical mass of people realise what is really happening and why.

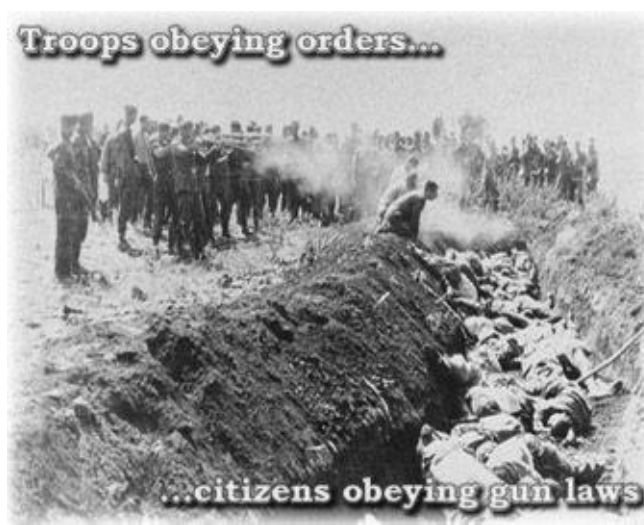
### **Disarming the enemy – the people**

At the same time that these multi-levelled domestic police-military forces are being installed with high-tech weaponry the campaign to disarm the global population is being pursued like never before. It is clearly far easier to impose a global military fascist/communist dictatorship when your target population is unarmed and this is what the 'gun control' frenzy is all about. They seek to justify this by stopping mass shootings and 'preventing violent crime' when gunmen and criminals can get firearms whenever they want no matter what laws are in place. Britain has strict laws on gun ownership, but that doesn't stop criminals getting them and mostly from gun supply networks that invariably connect with the Archon families. The experience of history shows that the confiscation of weapons from the general population is the precursor to mass murder and control by the state. We have seen this in Nazi Germany, the Soviet Union, China, Uganda, Cambodia, Rwanda and elsewhere ([Fig 798](#)). It is an extraordinary fact that in the 20th century governments killed four times more civilians than the combined total of those killed in all international and domestic wars combined. Criminals and terrorists are as nothing compared with the governments of the Archon network when you consider that an estimated 170 million civilians were killed by governments in 20th century. The Nazis banned Jews in 1938 from 'acquiring, possessing, and carrying firearms and ammunition, as well as truncheons or stabbing weapons'. What invariably follows such gun controls can be seen in [Figure 799](#). Today Rothschild Zionists want to disarm Americans in the same way and the question will be asked why this is so after the Jews' experience with the Nazis. The answer is very simple: there are Jews and there are Rothschild Zionists and they are not necessarily the same thing. The

Soviet and Chinese tyrannies did the same to their peoples before embarking upon mass slaughter. Illegal gun ownership under Rothschild-puppet Stalin carried the death sentence and the population was at the mercy of a man who did not even acknowledge the word's existence. Tens of millions were murdered or starved to death. Tyrants always seek to disarm the target population before they move in for their final takeover and today they are talking about disarming the world population in preparation for a global takeover. The United Nations (through which Agenda 21 is being coordinated) passed a global gun treaty in 2013 to hand governments the control of all weapons. The Archon bloodlines own the UN and the arms trade through their 'defence' corporations and so this was clearly not targeting them and it is instead an excuse to seize weapons from the general population in readiness for the global takeover through binding world regulations for small arms and conventional weapons. You see once again – binding *world regulations* or international law. These regulations are as always worded in ways that allow almost limitless interpretation once passed into law. This has happened with 'anti-terrorist' laws which have been applied to the domestic population without any connection to terrorism. The Second Amendment of the US Constitution gives citizens the right to bear arms, but that is of no interest to these criminals. A series of Rothschild Zionists including Louis Michael Seidman, a leading voice in the Rothschild-created B'nai B'rith and professor of constitutional law at Georgetown University, are now calling for the US Constitution to be scrapped. Tyranny cannot be imposed if the Constitution is adhered to. The plan was laid out in a briefing by the US State Department in 1961 which detailed a *Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World* that would be enforced by the United Nations. The UN would 'enforce the peace as the disarmament process proceeds'. The document didn't actually envisage 'a general and complete disarmament' at all, because while everyone else would be banned from having weapons the ruling authorities would get to keep theirs:



**Figure 798:** Gun control supporters.



**Figure 799:** History's perpetual lesson.

The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the UN Peace Force [inversion] and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

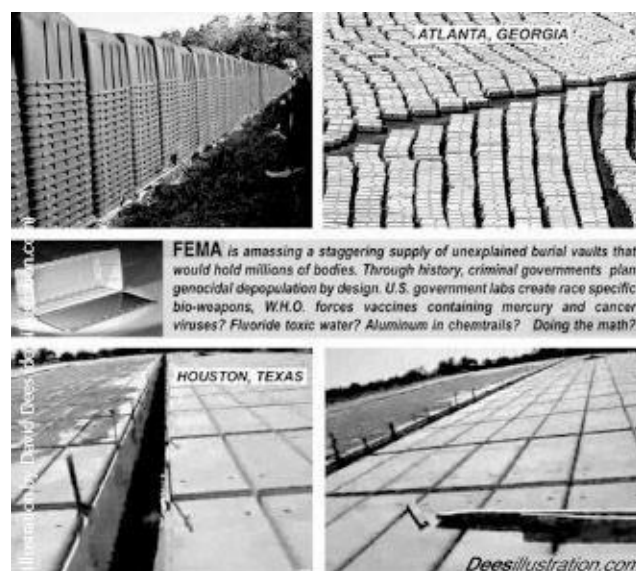
This is once again *Agenda 21*. The 1961 document talks about destroying national sovereignty, dismantling national armies and global control being transferred to the UN (world government) ruling through its enforcement agency, a world army. But there is no need to be concerned. There is no conspiracy. I read it somewhere. One US administration after another through Reagan-Bush, Clinton, Boy Bush and Obama have pressed for tighter gun laws to stop violence while they have been ordering the mass bombing of civilians in country after country. Obama's first-term Secretary of State, the satanic Hillary Clinton, said: 'We will try as hard as we can to keep guns away from people who shouldn't have them.' Well, that's her for a start, then. Tony Blair used the excuse of the engineered mass killing of children at the school in Dunblane, Scotland, in 1996 to justify tighter gun laws in Britain when the killer, Thomas Hamilton, was a supplier of children for sex to the *El-lite* in Scotland, a world centre for *El-lite* Satanism and paedophilia. They don't call the biggest secret society on earth in terms of numbers the *Scottish Rite of Freemasonry* for nothing. One official justification for gun bans in the United States is that illegal guns are being exported over the border into Mexico to be used by drug gangs and crime in states like Arizona, California and New Mexico. Government agencies conspired to make this appear to be justified by supplying the Mexican gangs with arms through the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) in a project known as Project Gunrunner which included Operation Fast and Furious. There was also an earlier operation code named Operation Wide Receiver. Obama Attorney General Eric Holder was heavily involved in this covert gun-supply and he once said: 'We need to brainwash people to think about guns in a vastly different way.' Hillary Clinton has also been connected to all this by independent investigative journalists. Deputy Assistant ATF Director William McMahon, who oversaw the agency's region involved in Fast and Furious, was exposed for doing that job – or not – while also being paid a full-time salary as executive director of global security and investigations for JP Morgan in the Philippines. A major bank and the government employing the same guy? I can't believe it, surely some mistake. Those at the top of the Fast and Furious food chain – Obama and Attorney General Holder – were protected by the system while the lower ranks took the rap for it in a report by the Justice (inversion) Department's inspector general Michael Horowitz who pinned the blame on the failure of lower-level officials to tell Holder what was going on. Why would they when they knew that he knew? Order some more whitewash please, we're almost out. What happened in Fast and Furious/Gunrunner only became known thanks to ATF whistleblowers who supplied CBS with documents to prove that the ATF secretly encouraged guns

sales to suspected drug traffickers in an effort to justify new gun laws. Thousands of weapons were circulated to be used in violent crime in Mexico and the United States in places like Phoenix, Arizona. The response to these revelations was for ATF acting director Todd Jones to warn all staff that there would be consequences if it happened again. No, not the distribution of American weapons to Mexican drug gangs. That was fine until someone spoiled it by spilling the beans. The threat of consequences by Jones was aimed at anyone else who thought it was their public duty to reveal the ATF's illegal activities without asking him for permission first. The ludicrous Jones told ATF staff: 'Choices and consequences means simply that if you make poor choices, that if you don't abide by the rules, that if you don't respect the chain of command, if you don't find the appropriate way to raise your concerns to your leadership, there will be consequences.' A 'poor choice' in 'free America' is telling the truth about the way your own government is arming drug gangs to justify disarming the American population. This is why people like Todd Jones and similar characters are appointed to public office. Honest people need not apply. I mean, the guy was a US attorney for the District of Minnesota. *Terrifying*. His warning to ATF employees was just one example of the vicious and vindictive war that the Obama administration has waged against whistleblowers exposing government corruption, and Obama's spinners even used this fact to promote him for a second term. One campaign document said: 'The Obama administration has prosecuted twice as many cases under the Espionage Act as all other administrations combined.' When Obama was first trying to get elected in 2008 he described whistleblowing as 'acts of courage and patriotism' that should be encouraged rather than stifled as they had been during the Bush administration. Four years later one writer accurately observed: 'President Obama ... has waged the most aggressive and vindictive assault on whistle-blowers of any president in American history, as even political magazines generally supportive of him have recognized and condemned.'

### **Staged mass murder**

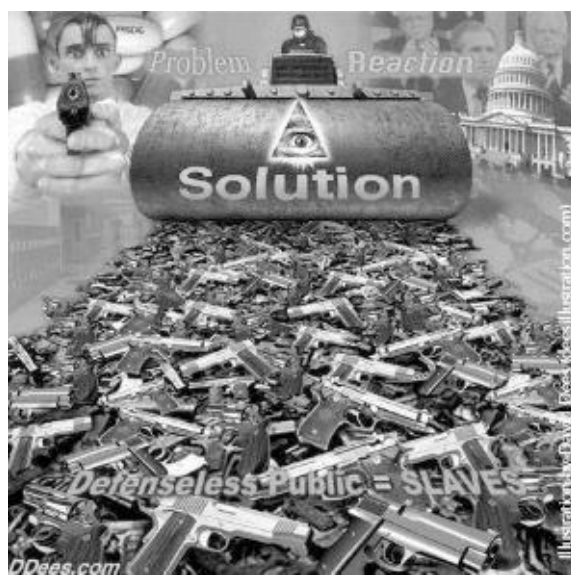
I don't have guns; I don't want guns; I can't remember ever shooting a gun except to win a coconut at the fair; there is nothing about guns that I like and I wish we had a world without them. To say the least I am not your typical opponent of new gun legislation in America. I don't quote the US Constitution in support of what I say and have no desire to open carry, concealed carry or carry at all. BUT. If we are going to be mature and streetwise about current events the most relevant question that needs to be asked is not about guns or no guns, gun laws or no guns laws, but this: why do those who control the American government want to disarm Americans now of the very weapons that would be in any way effective in resisting a military coup by the fascist-controlled American government? And another: why at the same time that this is happening is military weaponry and technology, including tanks, being transferred in vast quantities by the Pentagon from the military to the American police? And two others: why has Homeland Security bought two *billion* rounds of ammunition (and rising) along with 7,000 fully-automatic assault rifles and 2,717 'Navistar Defense' armoured vehicles all to be used within the United States, and why are there hundreds of thousands of plastic coffins stored at locations around the country? See Figure 800. All this in the very period that the hysteria has been engineered and generated to remove from Americans weapons with any chance of resisting a police/military takeover by their own government which has long been planned and detailed in my books. Answer those questions (and they all have the same answer) and you will be home and dry in terms of understanding what we are looking at here. I and others have been warning about this for a long time and it is the unfolding of a plan going back many decades (and centuries for the inner circle) to disarm Americans and then unleash the crazies in uniform on a helpless population. The Problem-Reaction-Solution scenarios of mass shootings followed by demands for new gun laws has a considerable history and to anyone with a mind of their own a blatantly obvious goal – to disarm

America ([Fig 801](#)). The names are etched in the psyche of Americans and the wider world ... Columbine, Virginia Tech, Aurora, Wisconsin, Sandy Hook ... and more. They all follow a familiar pattern of mostly young people embarking on mass killing sprees in places where the public would normally feel safe – schools, a university, a church and a movie theatre. The idea is to implant a feeling of ‘this could happen to me’, or ‘this could happen to my kids’. The mind manipulation demands that people do not feel safe and the best way to achieve this is by targeting locations where they normally would – so increasing the belief in ‘this could happen to me’ and ‘nowhere is safe anymore.’ The whole game is the manipulation of fear. Schools are the main target to play on the natural empathy that people have with children and the relationship that parents have with their own children. How many parents across America took their kids to school in the days after Sandy Hook with a knot in their stomach and a fear that the same could happen to them? People need to understand that the conspiracy is about the manipulation of perception because everything comes from that. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience even if what we believe is not true which most of the time it isn't. The brain is receiving something like eleven million ‘impressions’ of reality every second and yet constructs what we *think* we are seeing from just *40 of them*. The aim of the conspiracy is to manipulate human perception processes so that we decode and bring into apparent reality the 40 impressions a second that draw us into the trap. The shooting at the movie theatre in Aurora, Colorado, is great example of how these covert ‘grab-their-guns’ mass shooting operations follow a clearly identifiable blueprint that the mainstream media refuse in their ignorance (mostly) and conscious connivance (the few) to highlight and expose. The common themes of psychiatry/psychology/mind control; the military; drugs; official stories that make no sense and contradict the accounts of witnesses; inexplicable coincidences; and Satanic and occult ritual were there in abundance again in Colorado on the opening night of the Batman movie *Dark Knight Rises* on July 20th 2012. Twelve people died and 58 were wounded that night when a man dressed in black and wearing a gas mask came in through an emergency exit that could only be opened from the inside, threw a tear gas canister and opened fire.



**Figure 800:** So what are these for?





**Figure 801:** Why they stage mass shootings.

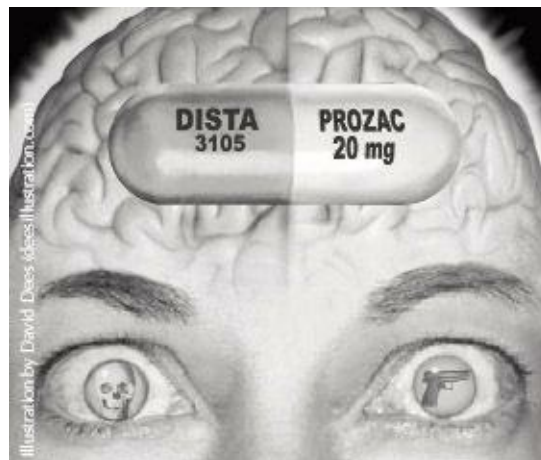
### **The mind-controlled assassin**

The alleged ‘Batman’ killer, 24-year-old James Holmes, was a neuroscience PhD student at Colorado University who had a fascination with altered states of consciousness ([Fig 802](#)). Video footage has been uncovered of his presentation at Miramar College in San Diego in which he talked about ‘temporal illusions’ which he defined as ‘an illusion that allows you to change the past’. Holmes referred in the video presentation to a John Jacobson who he called his ‘mentor’. Jacobson is described as a ‘philosopher’ and researcher of cognitive sciences at the San Diego University Salk Institute. He has said: ‘... it’s possible... for us to manipulate temporal order, we have loads of power over temporal order, if events happen in the order A/B, a good psychophysicist can have the subject experience it as B/A. This is routine.’ Jacobson trashed Holmes as a person and a student after the shooting. Holmes said that he was working on ‘subjective experience, which is what takes place inside the mind as opposed to the external world’. Investigative journalist Wayne Madsen reports that in the two years before Holmes served as a research intern at the Salk Institute it was partnered with the appalling Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the research and developed arm of the Pentagon with major emphasis on mind manipulation and control. Holmes’ father also had connections with DARPA. Madsen says that the Salk Institute-DARPA research project was part of the DARPA ‘Peak Soldier Performance Program’ which involves the development of ‘brainmachine interfaces for battlefield use’ and ‘human-robotic bionics for legs, arms, and eyes’. Most people have no idea how easy it is to control someone’s mind through drugs and hypnotic suggestion using techniques way beyond anything that is seen or known about in mainstream psychiatry ([Fig 803](#)). Mind control is not only real it’s commonplace and used to manipulate the minds of many politicians as well as setting up patsies like James Holmes to do their deeds or to get the blame for massacres carried out by military-trained professional killers. Holmes was classic on-site mind-control material and a number of observers before and after the shootings have described how his eyes fluttered wildly and he repeatedly blinked. His legal team said that he was mentally ill and asked the judge for more time to assess the nature of his illness. The key question is *why* he is mentally ill? Holmes, who is said to have called himself ‘The Joker’, was also reported to be hooked on the prescription painkiller Vicodin (also known as Hydrocodone and Oxycotin), the potential effects of which include ‘altered mental states’ and ‘unusual thoughts or behavior’. Hydrocodone and Oxycotin were among a cocktail of drugs that killed actor Heath Ledger who played ‘The Joker’ in a previous Batman movie. For sure, something transformed Holmes’ personality from the quiet, brilliant student of before into the drugged-up, messed-up, drop-out with the brightly-dyed orange hair and faraway eyes who claims to

remember nothing about the shooting ([Fig 804](#)). I believe him. Then there was the shooting itself. The official story and witness accounts are seriously at odds as with all staged massacres. Firstly, Holmes was supposed to have entered through a fire escape door that can only be opened from the inside. At best this was ridiculously bad planning if the official baloney was true, but as usual in these cases ‘he’ had an amazing piece of ‘luck’. A witness described how he saw a man with a goatee beard in the front row take a call on his cell phone and then walk to the fire escape door, push it open, and hold it ajar with his foot. Witness Corbin Dates told CNN:



**Figure 802:** James Holmes before he ‘went strange’.



**Figure 803:** Mind-altering pharmaceutical drugs are a common theme with those blamed for mass shootings.



**Figure 804:** James Holmes after his arrest. Anyone in there?

I was sitting in the second row, probably four seats away from the right aisle where people usually enter from. Another guy walked in after me, sat in front of me in the front row ... and I noticed he got a phone call. Most people when they get phone calls would take it out into the lobby, but this person went directly to the emergency exit.

And on the phone this entire time he was propping the door open with his foot, and it was like he was directing someone to come forward ... 15-20 minutes into the film that's the emergency door that swung right open and a man, 5-8, 5-9, walked in wearing all black, [with tactical clothing and heavy body armour] and he was wearing a gas mask and threw a canister into the audience behind me.

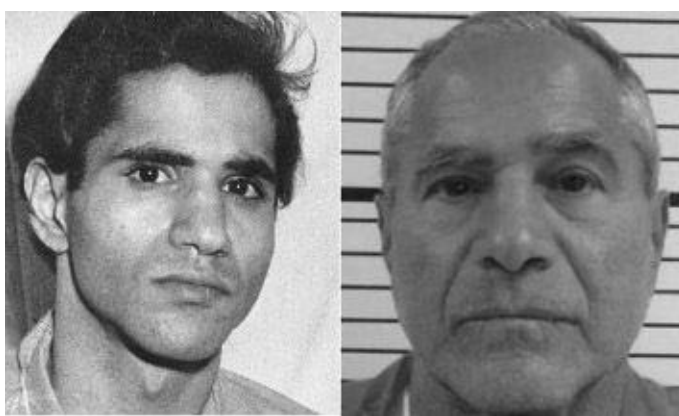
Witnesses also reported that more than one gunman was involved and how tear gas explosions happened on *both* sides of the theatre. One said: 'From what we saw he wasn't alone. He had someone with him because the second tear gas didn't come from his side.' Other witnesses said that the police told them they thought there was more than one killer. Officers on the police communication system reported a suspect in a blue shirt and another said that witnesses were giving him conflicting descriptions of the gunman. Holmes did not act alone and did he even act at all? How would anyone know when the gunman was wearing a mask – just as 'Adam Lanza' did at Sandy Hook? From my own reading of the evidence Holmes did not do any shooting but was outside in the parking lot in a drugged and bewildered state so he could be arrested once the professionals had done their deed. Holmes was a top-of-the-class student with a highly successful academic career before he moved to Colorado University the year before the shooting. Friends and acquaintances from the period that preceded the move to Colorado said the media portrayal of him as a loner was very inaccurate. He was described as a humorous man who got on with everybody and a recommendation by the University of California at Riverside described him as 'a very effective group leader' who 'takes an active role in his education, and brings a great amount of intellectual and emotional maturity into the classroom'. Things suddenly began to rapidly deteriorate when he arrived in Colorado and he was apparently treated by Dr Lynne Fenton, a psychiatrist at Colorado University, who is said to specialise in schizophrenia and 'threat assessment'. Fenton is the medical director of Student Mental Health Services and her online resume says that she sees up to 15 students a week for medication and psychopathy and others in her private practice as a psychiatrist. She was also formerly head of physical medicine with the US Air Force in San Antonio, Texas ([Fig 805](#)). It took nine months for official confirmation that Holmes was in possession of the anti-depressant drugs sertraline, a generic version of Zoloft which is prescribed for depression, panic disorder and obsessivecompulsive disorder; and Clonazepam which has a similar list of claimed effects. Zoloft is the drug that Columbine killer Eric Harris was taking and Clonazepam (brand name Klonopin) has been called 'the world's deadliest pill' because of its manipulation of brain function and high addiction potential. Many studies have connected Zoloft to a thousand suicides along with 'mania and aggression'. Holmes was one of only six students every year accepted into an elite neuroscience programme, a National Institutes of Health training course at the University of Colorado Anschutz Medical Campus in Denver. He was awarded an initial annual grant of more than \$20,000 for his studies and turned down a higher grant and free studies at the University of Illinois to go there. His area of research was all to do with the mind, the illusion of time, and how the mind could have its sense of reality manipulated. Ironically, it would strongly appear that exactly this happened to him after he arrived in Colorado which, as I have detailed in my books over the years, is one of the epicentres of mind control and Satanism in the United States. I spent years researching mind control in great detail and meeting hundreds of victims in the United States and worldwide. Many were connected to the Colorado area, including Denver and Colorado Springs. Holmes is said to have given himself up to police without a fight in the theatre car park despite being supposedly heavily armed and killing all those people. He is claimed to have boobytrapped his apartment with such skill and sophistication that it took the FBI two days to make it safe. A spokesman said that 'the intricacy of these bombs is something rarely seen

outside a war zone'. Where did Holmes get the knowledge to do that with no record of such activity or experience? Police claimed that Holmes had set the booby traps to kill anyone who went there, but it was Holmes who told the police that it was dangerous to go to his home and why. None of the official story makes any sense because as usual it is a pack of lies.

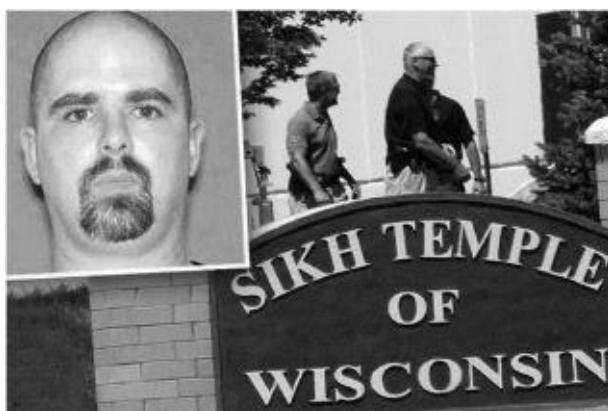


**Figure 805:** Dr Lynne Fenton. Such lovely eyes.

A drug that has been highlighted for possible use on Holmes is Scopolamine, also known as 'The Devil's Breath'. It can be added to drinks and food without detection because it has no colour, taste or smell. Scopolamine makes people so docile and pliable that they will do anything for you, even empty their own bank accounts and hand you the money while appearing to function perfectly normally to any onlooker. A drug dealer said of Scopolamine: 'You own that person ... it's like they are a child.' The drug also has the added 'bonus' of blocking memories even under hypnosis and would mean that Holmes would have no idea what happened to him. Holmes was held at the Arapahoe County Detention Center where an employee is quoted as saying: 'He claims he doesn't know why he's in jail. He asked: "Why am I here?"' Sirhan Sirhan, the alleged killer of Bobby Kennedy in 1968 who has been in jail ever since, says that he has no recollection to this day of killing Kennedy. I have laid out the background in ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free* for how the assassination was the work of a security guard called Thane Eugene Cesar and Sirhan was just the mind-controlled fall guy in the right place at the right time, or, for him, the other way round. This would explain why 13 shots were fired while Sirhan's gun could only hold eight ([Fig 806](#)). We see a similar story in the mass shooting at the Sikh Temple in Wisconsin in 2012 ([Fig 807](#)). US mind-control programmes are run by the military and one of the major centres is Fort Bragg, North Carolina. It just so happens that the man blamed for the gun attack on the Sikh temple on August 5th 2012 was 40-year-old Wade Michael Page who was formerly a 'psychological operations specialist' at ... *Fort Bragg*. People have no idea how deeply troops are subjected to mind control techniques and drugs to manipulate their perceptions and behaviour ([Fig 808](#)). Six people were killed at the temple before Page allegedly shot himself in the head (so many 'lone nut' gunmen kill themselves either in truth or by the guns of 'law' enforcement). Once again it was sold as a 'lone nut' shooting when witnesses have spoken of multiple gunmen acting in unison. The *Guardian* reported:



**Figure 806:** The innocent Sirhan Sirhan, then and now.



**Figure 807:** Wade Michael Page, but where are the other gunmen that witnesses described? Having coffee in a military canteen, no doubt.

One of the wounded men said that an unknown number of gunmen walked into the kitchen of the Sikh Temple and opened fire. The man who said his father had been wounded reported that there had been multiple gunmen. Those who had been inside the building at the time of the attack described it as a very coordinated thing.



**Figure 808:** Mind-altering drugs are widely given to troops.

Another eyewitness told the *Associated Press*: ‘Between ten and ten-thirty, four white males who were dressed darkly, dressed in all black clothing [as in Colorado and Sandy Hook], came in and opened fire on our congregation.’ This could have been confirmed by a surveillance camera inside the temple – but it was turned off at the time. This is still another common theme as we saw in the Oklahoma bombing, 9/11, the London bombings, the assassination of Princess Diana, the cold-blooded murder by British police of a Brazilian electrician after he was wrongly identified as a terrorist, and in Aurora and Sandy Hook. Where is the surveillance camera footage from the theatre and the school that would

show us exactly what happened? Despite what the Sikh witnesses said about multiple gunman the official story was repeated so many times right across the media that it soon became the version that people believe unless they are aware enough to question what they are told. You can tell what the 'solution' is planned to be in a Problem-Reaction-Solution scenario by the speed and coordination with which a clear and dominant theme appears immediately after they happen. With 9/11 it was Osama bin Laden and with mass shootings it is the need for more gun control. What is never stated is that Chicago's stricter gun control laws have caused violent crime to soar and the same in Australia because while not even nearly everyone is armed in the United States the criminals can't be sure when they invade a home or business who is and who isn't. Once people are unable to own guns legally the criminals are suddenly far more confident that you will be helpless when they turn up with weapons that they and terrorists never have a problem securing no matter what the gun laws say. They are *criminals and terrorists* after all.

### **Sandy Hook – what the fuck?**

Of all these staged mass shootings the one that allegedly took place at Sandy Hook Elementary School in Newtown, Connecticut is by far the most bizarre and there is so much to research and uncover before the full truth of what really happened can be known. The usual glaring contradictions and multiple holes in the official story that you get with all these mass shootings have been joined with regard to Sandy Hook by the truly surreal. We have had a 'bereaved parent' laughing and joking before moving across to the camera, hyperventilating to simulate emotion, and then delivering his comments. We have had other interviews with parents in which there was the same strange absence of genuine emotion and a bloke claiming to be a witness who was captured practicing his lines and clearly simulating emotion before speaking to the media. Some staff at the school did not appear in official records as recipients of the essential qualifications to do their jobs. At the time of writing we have little verifiable evidence and background about the young guy called Adam Lanza who is said to have shot his mother dead before killing 20 children and six staff at Sandy Hook school ([Fig 809](#)). Everything has come from the authorities in statements which independent researchers have established again and again do not make sense or check out. Even a CNN reporter said that they were having a hard time finding any record of the recent existence of Adam Lanza with no school records, no friends that knew him or remember him in the past three years and his own brother said he hadn't seen him since 2010. 'He' was even said to have destroyed his computer hard drive so that no information could be accessed. How convenient. Tom Heneghan, an American writer on intelligence matters, has reported that Lanza's mother, Nancy Champion Lanza, was a CIA analyst working for the Pentagon's Defense Research Projects Agency (DARPA) and the Department of Homeland Security. One of DARPA's specialisations is mind control. The whole event was like some sci-fi movie and a lot of research is being done – and needs to be done – to uncover what will be the staggering scale of deceit involved with Sandy Hook. There is a tremendous amount of information including many excellent videos on the Internet if you want to research this further, but here are just *some* of the anomalies and contradictions:



**Figure 809:** The mystery ‘gunman’, Adam Lanza.

- There were media reports that a second gunman had been arrested and was in custody (here we go again).
- There is video footage of a man being arrested in woods near the school and the *Newtown Bee* newspaper reported that this was an off-duty tactical squad police officer from another town. What the hell was he doing there?
- Witnesses say a man in camouflage trousers and a dark shirt was handcuffed on the ground and later in a police car. Who was he? What happened to him?
- Police audio spoke of two people held by the first officers to arrive.
- Police said that two handguns were the murder weapons and that an AR-15 rifle was found in the trunk of ‘Lanza’s’ car. Two days later the story changed to an assault rifle as the murder weapon. The ‘AR- 15’ in the trunk was clearly seen in video footage to have been a shotgun.
- The official story claimed that the gunmen shot ‘hundreds’ of bullets and had ‘hundreds’ more that were not fired and so where were the stream of empty magazines that should have been everywhere, but were not?
- ‘Adam Lanza’ was supposed to have shot his way into the school through a glass door and so glass would have been everywhere. Why have we never been shown a picture of that to support the official narrative? Where is the surveillance camera footage to show us what happened?

A police officer speaking anonymously on a US radio show said:

I find it very unlikely that an awkward mentally-ill 20-year-old kid with limited training was able to accomplish all of this on his own at random okay ... I do a lot of SWAT training, my friends do a lot of SWAT training, a lot of guys that I work with are on SWAT or equivalent unit, they are firearms trainers ...

... I’m 5-9 about 200lbs ... I’m in really good shape, I train a lot, I shoot a lot and when I am wearing full-body armour the most I can carry on me is a rifle, about 12/13 magazines and one pistol. They are basically saying that this kid who is about anywhere between 50-60lbs lighter than me with a hell of a lot less training carried double the load that I would carry and basically did all of this damage at random without ever been seen surveilling the school or you know, it just seems highly unlikely.

This is the event for which ‘conspiracy star’ and former Minnesota Governor Jesse Ventura says there is no evidence of government involvement or that the official story is not true. Stops briefly to catch breath. The Sandy Hook ‘incident’ is so awash with discrepancies, contradictions, blatant untruths and unanswered questions that it is hard to know where to start and one of the techniques is to bombard people with endless conflicting information to create as much confusion as possible for the

truth to be hidden. The reason for Sandy Hook, as with all the others, was to justify the disarming of Americans.

## **The usual suspects**

The Rothschild Zionist lobby led by Senator Dianne Goldman Berman Feinstein were delivered by catapult to the nearest microphone immediately after Sandy Hook and we were off with hysterical demands for gun control to 'protect the public' ([Fig 810](#)). New York was the first to impose tougher gun laws in the immediate aftermath of Sandy Hook as you would expect from a city that was the fiefdom of Rothschild Zionist operative Mayor Michael Bloomberg. Author William Burroughs (1914-1997) said long before current events: 'After a shooting spree, they always want to take the guns away from the people who didn't do it ... I sure as hell wouldn't want to live in a society where the only people allowed guns are the police and the military.' Obama was soon in Feinstein's slipstream wiping away non-existent fake tears so ineptly that it would make even the worst B- movie actor look like Marlon Brando ([Fig 811](#)). The mainstream media dutifully reported how Obama 'cried'. This is the same crowd screaming 'we must protect the children' in the wake of Sandy Hook that so enthusiastically support the cold-blooded murder of children galore across Africa and the Middle and Near East in drone attacks sanctioned by the signature of President Fake Tears. Feinstein pulled a new gun control bill from her filing cabinet – in the section marked 'waiting for an opportunity' – and the media went to work campaigning for more gun controls through personifications of truth and intelligence like CIA intern Anderson Cooper and the clueless Piers Morgan at CNN. Morgan's role was to demonise those challenging gun control because they know where it is leading while Cooper was deployed to demonise those questioning the official fairy tale of Sandy Hook – the job that Cooper and Morgan should be doing if they were real journalists, but are patently not. There was no debate, no rational consideration of the issues, just the black and whiteness of textbook propaganda: guns are bad, what the government says happened *did* happen, the government was *no* threat to its own people, and anyone who says otherwise is obviously a terrorist, a hater of children or a conspiracy nut that cares nothing for the feelings of the bereaved. It is the same old story of every one of these massing killings. New York Mayor and deep insider Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist) took a break after the Aurora incident from arranging for people to live in cupboards to say that police should go on strike until all guns were confiscated (except from them). Actually, police killings have been falling while civilian killings by police officers are rising. Maybe it is the police that should be disarmed on that basis. Bloomberg was just exploiting the tragedy to push the agenda of his masters – an unarmed population that could be easily overpowered by an armed-to-the teeth military and police. Film-maker Michael Moore who made a fortune from films like *Bowling for Columbine* (disarm the population) and *Fahrenheit 911* (which basically supported the official story of the attacks). He is wheeled out as the representative of the people after each staged shooting to call for precisely what Bloomberg demanded. This was appropriate because both are pillars of the Establishment. The difference is that Moore claims to be the opposite. He urges Obama to 'be a leader' and impose restrictive gun controls. Moore told CNN after Aurora:





**Figure 810:** I wanted this picture to be warm-hearted, fair, just, open and honest; but I ended up with Dianne Goldman Berman Feinstein. Damn.



**Figure 811:** Mr Fake Tears. Another day; another Teleprompter; another 'C' movie performance.

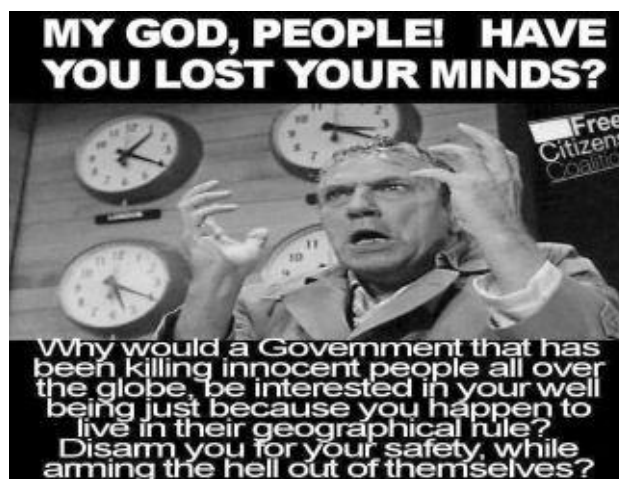
If people would just rise up and say 'Damn it, this is not the America I'm going to live in. This is too great of a country to let this happen again. I am not going to let this happen again'.

Nice one, Mikey. Get the people to demand their own prison. Good thinking. The great man went on: 'And I am not going to come on another one of these damn TV shows either, after the next one of these shootings ... I'm sick of this.' Well, that's good news at least. When asked about people concerned for their safety when not being armed in the face of armed criminals he said: 'If you are worried about your safety, get a dog.' This is the guy who supported Obama for president when anyone who had a modicum of understanding of how the system works would have known that Obama was just another stooge-for-sale. Some people get wiser with age, but Moore just seems to get more ridiculous. If he is such a 'man of the people' how come that every time he opens his mouth he seems to support the Archontic agenda, knowingly or unknowingly? Personally I would not trust Moore as far as I could throw him which would not be any distance at all ([Fig 812](#)). MSNBC's resident and idiot propagandist, Chris Matthews, even said that those defending gun rights were racist – 'They don't accept an African-American president or president of color who has some antecedence in Africa.' Like I say, idiot. Diane Feinstein's assignment for decades has been to produce the legislation to disarm Americans and yet she continues to be protected by armed guards and Obama has signed into the law the right of presidents and their spouses to have armed protection for the rest of their lives ([Fig 813](#)). The term outrageous hypocrites will not suffice. And that's the point of all this. Weapons are being taken away from the people, but not from the state and the agents of the state. In fact, the state has never been armed in all history like it is today and this is becoming more extreme by the week. These liars are trying to placate opposition to the further disarming of Americans by saying that they don't want to take all guns away just the ones which in truth give the public any chance of effective resistance to the planned military coup. Yet Feinstein told the CBS *60 Minutes* programme as long ago

as 1995: 'If I could have got 51 votes in the Senate of the United States for an outright ban, picking up every one of them ... "Mr and Mrs America, turn 'em all in", I would have done it.' The Feinstein bill gave such a wide definition for 'assault weapons' that you could apply the term to almost any weapon. San Diego Police Chief, William Lansdowne, who works with the International Association of Chiefs of Police, said that the implementation of new gun laws like those proposed by Feinstein will take guns off the streets of America within a generation – an outcome he said that he supported. Lansdowne like all these insiders full well knows what the plan is. White House spokesman Jay Carney said that Obama did not intend to 'take away a gun from a single law-abiding American', but that is exactly what is intended in stage after stage starting with so-called assault weapons. This is what Obama, Feinstein and company were demanding after Sandy Hook despite a Department of Justice memo leaked to the US National Rifle Association which said: 'Assault weapons are not a major contributor to gun crime ... a complete elimination of assault weapons would not have a large impact on gun homicides.' The memo, written by Greg Ridgeway, deputy director of the National Institute of Justice, a research, development and evaluation agency of the Department of Justice, also said:



**Figure 812:** Michael Moore ... 'man of the people' but voice of the Establishment.



**Figure 813:** They call it cognitive dissonance – the ability to think two totally contradictory thoughts while believing both to be true.

Fatalities from mass shootings (those with 4 or more victims in a particular place and time) account on average for 35 fatalities per year. Policies that address the larger firearm homicide issue will have a far greater impact even if they do not address the particular issues of mass shootings.

We should let that figure sink in ... 35 fatalities on average a year from mass shootings with four or more victims and even then the major ones like Sandy Hook, Aurora, Columbine, Wisconsin and so on are clearly staged by the military-Intelligence networks to justify ever more gun control. The number

of people killed on the roads of America: one every 13 minutes or 155 people *a day* many of them children. New gun laws are not about protecting life, but advancing Agenda 21 and while they seek to ban assault weapons among the population Homeland Security was buying 7,000 fully-automatic assault weapons, sorry 'personal defence weapons' for use in domestic America. Obama said: 'AK-47s belong in the hands of soldiers, not in the hands of criminals ... they belong on the battlefield of war, not on the streets of our cities.' What he didn't add to that sentence was 'unless they are in the hands of law enforcement'. He must have forgotten. The Obama administration of liars and crooks employ any scam that will get them what they want including fake Twitter accounts specifically created to bombard politicians with demands for gun control that were exposed by bloggers and Texas Republican Representative Steve Stockman who received 16 identical messages from 16 different addresses. Six were from real people and ten were computergenerated. The majority of these accounts supporting Obama's gun-control campaign were created less than 48 hours before the messages went out. They don't care about the will of the people, only their own and those they answer to. Then there are all the illinformed, arse-licking, self-promoting celebrities that are wheeled out to manipulate public opinion. A video was produced with a stream of them calling for more gun laws after Sandy Hook but then someone brilliantly intercut their comments with footage from their films and TV programmes in which they took part in violent and bloody gun scenes; but the most extraordinary contribution came from a bloke called Chris Rock, an actor and alleged alternative comedian. He told a celebrity media event that he was there to 'support the president' who was ... wait for it ... 'like our boss' and the 'dad of our country.' He said:

I am just here to support the President of the United States. The President of the United States is, you know, our boss. But he's also, you know, the president and the first lady are kind of like the mom and the dad of the country and when your dad says something, you listen.

*Alternative comedian? Alternative to what?* I am so sick of these air-head celebrities who open their mouths while doing no research or engaging their brain. What makes a celebrity's opinion about anything more worthy than anyone else's? *Research* is what matters, *insight* is what matters, not whether you have a good voice or can deliver a line. You can understand why the manipulators exploit their ignorance when you can have Arnold Schwarzenegger voted Governor of California by simply having still more airheads standing behind him waving 'We love Arnie' banners and chanting the same mantra. So many child-like people bought the gun control propaganda to call for new laws to advance their own enslavement ([Fig 814](#)). Fortunately, at the time of writing, they have been unable to impose the most extreme aspects of their gun control agenda, but they will keep trying and more people will die in staged attacks as they seek to further manipulate public opinion.



### **Just a coincidence ...**

Another feature of these mass shootings are strange and inexplicable (well, not really) ‘coincidences’. The audience in the Aurora theatre watched a trailer for a movie called *Gangster Squad* involving gunmen firing in a movie theatre before they experienced the real thing. Work out the statistical chances of that. Another ‘coincidence’ was that a Colorado university just 16 miles from Aurora held an exercise on the same day to show medical students how to respond to a gun attack in a theatre. The *Denver Post* reported:

Rocky Vista University College of Osteopathic Medicine is in the middle of holding specialized classes in disaster life support for 150 second-year medical students. Along with response to natural disasters like hurricanes and floods and terrorist attacks, one of the scenarios being used to train the students is how to respond if a shooter fires at people in a movie theater and also uses a bomb in the attack.

The Rocky Vista Dean Bruce Durbin said: ‘The irony is amazing, just amazing.’ He ain’t kidding, but these things tend to happen with staged terrorist events. Mock drills involving gunmen at schools half an hour’s drive away were happening at the same time as the Sandy Hook incident; exercises happening at the same time and in the same airspace as the 9/11 attacks involving simulated hijacks and even included the scenario of a plane flown into a building; an mock emergency drill virtually the same as the real thing was happening at the same time as the London bombings of 2005; a Danish police bomb exercise ended only 20 minutes before the real one went off in the same vicinity in Oslo in 2011; a NATO terrorist exercise in Madrid concluded shortly before the train bombings in 2004; and a drill was happening at the same time and in the same place that the bombs exploded at the Boston Marathon in 2013 (another blatant Problem-Reaction-Solution - see Postscript). The *Dark Knight Rises* Batman movie was playing on its opening night at the theatre in Aurora and featured a shot of a map on which the only words you can read are ‘Sandy Hook’ ([Fig 815](#)). Suzanne Collins, author of *The Hunger Games* trilogy, lives in Sandy Hook which is one heck of a coincidence given that Sandy Hook is a village within a country of more than 300 million people. The bus that was bombed in London in 2005 carried an advertisement for a horror movie called *The Descent* which pictured a woman screaming in a tunnel alongside the words: ‘Outright terror, bold and brilliant’ ([Fig 816](#)). The film won the Saturn Award for best horror film of the year. The Sandy Hook state of Connecticut is, like Colorado, a prime centre for secret society and satanic activity. Sandy Hook is only 25 miles from New Haven, a most sinister place in terms of atmosphere, and home to Yale University and the Skull and Bones Society. We have the same familiar coincidence of the ‘drill’ theme with the Sandy Hook Elementary School. At the same time that the incident there was happening there were two drills at schools nearby that involved the same scenario of gunmen on the rampage. One was at Bridgeport, Connecticut 18 miles away, just down the coast from New Haven, and the other was 25 miles distant in Putnam County just over the border in New York State. Putnam County Sheriff Donald B Smith said:



**Figure 815:** What are the statistical chances of such a ‘coincidence’?



**Figure 816:** Another amazing ‘coincidence’?

By grim coincidence, even as the terrible events were unfolding in Newtown on Friday morning, the Putnam County Emergency Response Team (‘ERT’) happened to be assembled for regular training in Carmel, and team members were at that very moment engaged in a mock scenario of an active-shooter in a school.

The ERT is comprised of specially trained and heavily armed officers from the Sheriff’s Office and the Carmel and Kent Police Departments. When news broke of the Newtown shooting, the Putnam County ERT commander called Newtown Police and offered to have the ERT respond to the Sandy Hook school, but that response was not needed because Connecticut police had already secured the scene.

The fact is though that these ‘grim coincidences’ happen far too often to be explained away by statistical chance. The Bridgeport drill was the same in both time and scenario as what is alleged to have happened at Sandy Hook and it was run by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) which I have been exposing since the early 1990s as a major player in the planned fascist takeover of the United States. FEMA was not established to protect and help people at times of need and emergency and this is why its work has been roundly criticised and condemned so often when these disasters occur. FEMA is not there to protect but to control and operate the holding camps (concentration camps) located around the United States waiting for those who are due to disappear when the military are planned to make their move. If FEMA is involved in something it is the Archontic agenda, end of story, and FEMA was running the drill in Bridgeport 18 miles from Sandy Hook in the same time period. If that is a coincidence then my name is Mary and I have decided to come out as a closet transvestite. Oooh, those knickers are tight. The drill was code named FEMA L-366 and like all of these dry runs they are operated for real. They have been happening around the country since the shooting at Columbine High School and are becoming more frequent. They include having children bussed to ‘alternate locations’ during terror drills and ‘undisclosed locations’ that even their parents are not allowed to know. The London *Daily Mail* featured one at Petersen Alternative Center for Education in Modesto, California, with the headline ‘Bodies litter California

campus in mock massacre as staff and students prepare for another Sandy Hook'. The drill used actors to play the part of two 'troubled students' who went on the rampage at the school attacking other students and when 911 was called the local police and SWAT team arrived with guns at the ready. Fake blood was used to add to the realism and you can see from the pictures how authentic it would have appeared to anyone who was not in the loop (Figs 817 and 818). I saw video of the drill on the Internet and anyone who didn't know would have thought it was the real thing with gun shots, screaming and people running in all directions. There was even a loudspeaker announcement from the police that said 'this is a lockdown, this is not a drill, this is a lockdown'. There was public criticism for 'pretending to kill kids'. This was a report of a 'drill' at an early learning centre in Phillipsburg, New Jersey, designed to traumatise children and staff:



**Figure 817:** It may look real, but they're all actors.



**Figure 818:** People run terrified for cover during these fake 'drills', but it is all a stage show.

About 50 teachers at a New Jersey school experienced a terrifying moment when a shooting rampage turned out to be a drill, but the teachers didn't know it. It happened Aug. 28 at the Phillipsburg New Jersey Early Learning Center.

A man burst into the library and started shooting. But the gun didn't have any bullets, just blanks. Teachers took cover under child-sized tables, crying and trembling. 'People are crying. The girl next to me is trembling and shaking. You heard people crying. You heard other people praying. It was pretty dramatic,' one teacher said.

Remind you of anywhere? A third-grader from Sandy Hook speaking on television said: 'When we were having a *drill*, we were hiding under, like ...' and then stopped. FEMA documents regarding these school exercise drills require key participants to wear identification cards around their necks and there are examples galore of this in pictures taken at the scene in Sandy Hook. Paul Vance of the Connecticut State Police, who avoided any challenging questions about Sandy Hook and warned that

anyone ‘spreading rumours’ (questioning the official story) would be prosecuted, has taken part in many of these mock drills. He was the Prat-in-the-Hat who became the official face of Sandy Hook. I would personally not trust him or Connecticut Chief Medical Examiner Wayne Carver to tell me the date in a calendar factory ([Fig 819](#)). Carver said that he had examined the bodies of the ‘deceased’ and yet could not answer basic questions about them from the media. A mother was shocked to see a photograph of her daughter who was very much alive and living in Louisiana appear in the media as one of the Sandy Hook victims. As I said earlier, there are *extraordinary* revelations to come out about Sandy Hook. The police officer speaking anonymously on the radio show said of ‘Adam Lanza’ and the Sandy Hook incident:



**Figure 819:** The Prat-in-the-Hat and the other guy.

And again it needs to be stressed no video or photographic evidence supporting anything that would indicate this young person of that build that you described carried this off on his own, nothing at all to support it in any way and again, who were the three men who were detained ... who were those guys? What sort of magical powers do they have to be detained and then just get to disappear after one of the most heinous school massacres in US history?

We have not been told that any picture images or video footage was obtained of the incident by law enforcement and to date I have not seen a single crime scene photograph of the inside or the outside of that school. I think that is very unusual with the amount of time that has now passed and if we go by the official story about Lanza being a lone gunman and that is being treated as it is clear cut and dry then why is the Connecticut state police saying that the investigation could take months, how much more evidence is there?

Why did the town clerk of Newtown specifically set out to deny the media access to public record death certificates from the Sandy Hook incident and marriage certificates of parents? The *New York Post*, *Connecticut Post*, *Associated Press*, *Hartford Courant*, and others requested this information but Town Clerk Debbie Aurelia said she was working with State representatives and the leadership of the state association of town clerks to introduce new legislation that would allow only limited information and withhold the actual death and marriage certificates. These are public record documents. What are they trying to hide? They claim to be ‘protecting the families’, but from what? Jim Smith, president of the Connecticut Council on Freedom of Information, said:

There isn’t anything in a death certificate that is going to hurt the deceased ... it’s not like an autopsy report. It’s been public for centuries. It’s not going to invade anyone’s privacy.

Documents that have been publicly available for centuries and suddenly in this case they are denied. *Why?* Political representatives and Newtown officials also said they were concerned about identity

theft but that information is on the birth certificates which they were not trying to block and what about the identity theft potential of all the death certificates for everyone else in America that are available on the public record? Why do they have no problem with documents which prove that people were *born* but not that they are officially *dead*. Vance-the-Hat had basically told the media that talking to the families was out of bounds because the families had requested that. Then we had the statement by the Connecticut State Attorney in a court motion arguing for documents relating to the case to remain secret because there may be ‘other potential suspects’. Where did that come from when the lone nuttler gunman (as usual) was the official story? It all stinks like a fish factory and I repeat: This is the event for which Jesse Ventura says there is no evidence of government involvement. God help us.

### **Say they’re all crazy**

Immediately after the Wisconsin shooting the theme was ‘domestic terrorism’. This is the plan to label anyone who challenges the global conspiracy as a domestic terrorist. The FBI and the Department of Homeland (Fatherland) Security says that ‘extremist domestic organizations are just as dangerous as terrorism from foreign organizations’. Neither is as dangerous and deadly as ‘democratic’ governments. ‘Domestic terrorism’, or alleged signs of it, are defined in ever-wider terms and now include speaking out against government policies; protesting against anything; opposing war and mass murder through drone strikes and other means; using cash and not credit cards; challenging the evil and corrupt banking system; using alternative local currencies; challenging the mega corporations; stockpiling food; having bumper stickers highlighting the loss of freedoms or supporting people who are oppressed; taking still or video pictures; opposing genetically-engineered crops and food; eating, producing or promoting organic food; supporting small growers and farmers; and anything else that is not good for the Archon agenda. Wisconsin ‘gunman’ Wade Page was portrayed as a white supremacist and neo-Nazi and the idea is that you make this the all-encompassing collective image of anyone challenging government or corporate dictatorships (except Michael Moore). The media predictably quoted the Rothschild Zionist organisations especially created to sell a belief in terrorism and domestic terrorism and to target anyone who gets too close to the truth about the forces – many of them Rothschild Zionist in nature – that are leading the world into an Orwellian nightmare. These media ‘sources’ include the Rothschild-established Anti-Defamation League (ADL), the Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC) and SITE (Search for International Terrorist Entities). SITE is run by Rothschild Zionist Rita Katz and was a source of the fake ‘Bin Laden’ videos in the years after his death in 2001 from Marfan syndrome. Mark Potok, senior fellow of the Southern Poverty Law Center, ‘which monitors hate groups’ so long as they are not based in Israel, said his organisation had been tracking Page for years, but then they track anyone who challenges the neo-Nazis behind Israel and Rothschild Zionism – including myself ([Fig 820](#)). Potok, the SPLC (Spreading Propaganda for Low-life Clients) chief spokesman and director of publications and [dis]information, is given free rein on MSNBC and other media to demonise anyone challenging government tyranny and the conspiracy to disarm Americans, often through ‘interviews’ with MSNBC lightweights and government propagandists like Chris ‘a thrill going up my leg’ Matthews. I am not saying that Wade Page was god’s gift to humanity, but compare what those blamed for these shootings have done with what those in government doing the blaming and condemning inflict upon the world every day. Did Wade Page order the deaths of thousands of innocent people through drone bombing attacks in Pakistan and elsewhere? No, but Obama has. Did James Holmes lie to justify bombing whole towns and cities of civilians in Afghanistan, Iraq, Libya, ad infinitum? No, but Obama, Bush, Blair and Cameron have and they can’t get to a microphone quick enough to condemn terrorists, domestic or otherwise. It is classic Orwell/Archon inversion. War is peace and the true terrorists are the



peacemakers; the mass-killers of civilians are the civilian protectors; and the Satanists are the God-worshippers.



**Figure 820:** Mark Potok from the very rich Southern Poverty Law Center.



**Figure 821:** Brandon J Raub is arrested by the mob for expressing an opinion.

The involuntary detention of a former US Marine in a psychiatric hospital in 2012 for the crime of criticising the government on the Internet is a defining moment in terms of how far we have now gone along the road to State fascism. If this is not a wake-up call then it is hard to imagine what it would take for people to see the obvious and break free from denial. Brandon J Raub served in both Iraq and Afghanistan, but as I have been trying to get across for so long to those in uniform the State machine that they serve does not give a damn about them ([Fig 821](#)). They are just fodder to kill and be killed in service to the cause of human enslavement – including their own. They are ‘heroes and protectors of freedom’ when they are fit enough to serve the agenda, but when they can’t through illness or injury they are treated with contemptuous disinterest; while they support the State they are left alone, but when they challenge the State they are condemned, called a ‘domestic terrorist’ and locked away in a psychiatric hospital. Henry Kissinger (Rothschild Zionist) described American troops as ‘dumb, stupid animals’ to be used to impose US foreign policy and in that sentence he revealed the true relationship between the cowards in the suits and the shadows and those who unknowingly serve their cause in uniform. Kissinger was speaking privately, but his words later appeared in a book by Watergate journalist, Bob Woodward. It should have made him persona non grata to those who scream about ‘supporting the troops’, but it hasn’t. Kissinger and company go on manipulating the wars for his ‘dumb, stupid animals’ to blindly fight. What happened to 26-year-old Brandon J Raub has fundamental implications far beyond just the military. It affects and threatens everybody. This is not a one-off; it is a plan of operation. A judge ordered that Raub be released on appeal amid much public outrage at the way he was treated, but so many others remain in psychiatric wards as a way of taking them out of circulation and they do not have the publicity that the Raub case rightly attracted. We have seen this technique of suppression many times before in human history, most memorably in the Soviet Union where those who questioned, challenged and exposed the tyranny of the (Rothschild-created) Soviet State were imprisoned in psychiatric hospitals to be silenced and mind-manipulated to

‘revise’ their views. This is what they planned to do with Raub had they been able to hold him for longer. He was taken into custody for what the Archon-controlled FBI called ‘ominous posts’ on Facebook which referred to an ‘upcoming revolution’. Here is a sample of what he said:

This is the land where you can start from the bottom and get to the top. This is the land where regardless of [your] race and ethnicity you can succeed and build a better life for you and your family. This is the land where every race coexists peacefully. This is the land where justice wins. This is the land where liberty dwells. This is the land where freedom reigns. This is the land where we help the poor, and people help each other. This is [the] land where people beat racism.

Many of those statements have not been true in relation to America for at least a long time, probably ever, but you can see where he is coming from. He loves America and has a vision for what he would like it to be. It is an infinitely better vision than those who incarcerated him. ‘We must take our Republic back’, he said, and rightly so. Other posts questioned the role in America’s demise of the Federal Reserve, income tax, wars of acquisition, the destruction of freedom and politicians controlled by special interests ‘brainwashed through the Council on Foreign Relations’. He also offered his opinion that 9/11 was an inside job, which anyone with a mind of their own can clearly see, and he posted a picture of the hole in the Pentagon and asked ‘where’s the plane?’ I may not be coming from the stance of an American patriot, but I have said many times most of what Raub said and far more in terms of challenging the tyranny of the global State. The Internet is awash with people with views and opinions like those and that is the point of all this. Brandon Raub and his like are a means to an end, not the end in itself. Those exposing the coordinated hijacking of Planet Earth and the subjugation of the human population have become far too effective in awakening others to their individual and collective plight. The ‘New Order’ is in danger from this exposure and so it is time to destroy that challenge to its omnipotence before the house of cards doth fall. Many of us involved in this exposure have had to cope with being attacked financially, legally and verbally by often State-sponsored or self-obsessed idiots who do not have the intelligence to see that they and their children and grandchildren will have to live in the nightmare world that we are seeking to prevent. Many won’t even care what happens to their children and grandchildren – it’s not their problem. Oh, but it *is*. Tyranny is not coming – it’s *here*, in the world they are living in, yet still they target those with the guts to put their head above the trench while they hide deep in the shadows behind anonymous log-in names and fake public personas. Anyone who has ever tried to do anything worthwhile has always faced abuse from the blind, moronic and self-obsessed. The writer Jonathan Swift said: ‘When a great genius appears in the world you may know him by this sign; that the dunces are all in confederacy against him’. For those who have given their lives to exposing the global conspiracy the abuse by idiots – not least in the media – is an occupational hazard that you must either accept or step aside, but the treatment of Brandon Raub took us well beyond the realms of the merely moronic and into a whole new stage of the global game. The goonatics are now seeking to target the people and the information sources of the people with concerted efforts, for example, to censor the Internet using ‘terrorism’ and copyright as the excuse. So head up, chest out, strap in. It is a challenge that we must be big enough and immovable enough to meet and deal with. Brandon Raub was questioned by secret service agents and the ludicrous FBI about his posts and then put before a judge who ordered his forced detention at the Salem Veterans Affairs hospital for a period of up to 30 days. His mother Kathleen Thomas said that her son was given a mental assessment for just 15 minutes ‘and basically the evaluator said that he was not ready to go back into society and he needed additional psychiatric treatment.’ Does anyone believe that the social worker, psychiatrist and ‘Special Justice’ involved were not selected to give the opinion and judgement that the authorities demanded? It happens all the time and this is how they rig

the system against their targets. The law allows for commitment to a psychiatric hospital on the recommendation of a 'mental health professional' (many of whom need serious help themselves) and so all you need is one of those 'professionals' to give the right recommendation and the law is activated. Brandon Raub was represented by the Virginia-based civil liberties group, the Rutherford Institute, and executive director John Whitehead described the farcical events at the hearing which ordered Raub be detained. He said that the initial order was rubber-stamped:

The special justice is very old. He had trouble hearing Brandon. He brought into the courtroom a personal cassette player – we tried to listen to it and you can hardly hear what's being said. This is the so-called judge – he's a lawyer, not a real judge – it's like what you would see in a bad movie.

There's a system here that is corrupt. And this guy is caught in it. I'm friends with the local police; I could call them right now and probably get you committed if you were in Virginia. They can arrive at your door based on somebody's testimony or your Facebook page and take you away to a mental hospital.

Whitehead added – chillingly – that *20,000 people* are committed under similar circumstances in *Virginia alone every year*. 'That means a lot of people are disappearing under the pretext of mental illness', he said. 'People all over the country are just disappearing.' What was it that Dr Richard Day said in 1969? 'There will be no "martyrs" and people will just disappear.' Whitehead also described how Raub had called him from the hospital to say that a psychiatrist had told him that he was going to be brainwashed and have medication forced upon him. This was revealed on this occasion because the case had a high profile but this is happening secretly to thousands of people and increasingly because of their opinion that the government is corrupt, dangerous and was the force behind 9/11. The authorities were in trouble once details of the Raub case began to circulate on the Internet and it shows the power that we have if only we would get involved and use it. A second hearing, before Circuit Judge W Allan Sharret, ruled that the detention of Raub was illegal because incredibly no grounds for holding him were included in the detention order. John Whitehead called Sharret 'a rare gem' in a corrupt judicial system. Watch your back, judge. Raub was also handcuffed and forcibly taken away in a police vehicle without being served with a warrant or read his rights. Police said that this was not necessary because he wasn't being arrested or facing criminal charges, just held against his will. Definition of arrest: 'To seize and hold under the authority of law' and 'the act of detaining in legal custody'. He was arrested. Another scam when people are targeted is to say that the authorities acted after 'complaints from the public'. Of course, we are never told who made the complaints or allowed to see them. Dee Rybiski, a spokeswoman for the Federal Bureau of Intimidation (FBI), said:

We received quite a few complaints about what were perceived as threatening posts. Given the circumstances with the things that have gone on in the country with some of these mass shootings, it would be horrible for law enforcement not to pay attention to complaints.

Yeah, sure, and bats can play Scrabble. A number of the comments highlighted by the FBI were made on a closed page not available to the wider public and some were made by Raub's brother, not him. Raub said:

I've been very open with the things I've had to say on my wall on Facebook. It's interesting to me that the Government is watching Facebook in the first place. That ought to raise some eyebrows and cause some good American citizens some concern.

The force that controls the FBI also controls Facebook. Raub was not accused of anything or charged with anything but locked away on the say-so of State-controlled police, a State-controlled 'judge' and a State-appointed psychiatrist and the whole sequence was triggered by 'complaints' that we never see. We are looking at the new norm here unless we meet this en masse. It is encouraging to see that many became involved on the Internet in challenging this outrage and the publicity for the case and the public response both highlighted how deep we are in the foothills of full-blown fascism and how effective a concerted public reaction can be. The Rutherford Institute's John Whitehead said:

For government officials to not only arrest Brandon Raub for doing nothing more than exercising his First Amendment rights but to actually force him to undergo psychological evaluations and detain him against his will goes against every constitutional principle this country was founded upon.

Ironically, they are proving that Raub's views in his Facebook postings were correct. Whitehead rightly said that he found nothing alarming in Raub's postings and the prime concern was that government officials are monitoring private Facebook pages and detaining people with whom they disagree:

This should be a wake-up call to Americans that the police state is here. Brandon Raub is no different from the majority of Americans who use their private Facebook pages to post a variety of content, ranging from song lyrics and political hyperbole to trash talking their neighbours, friends and government leaders.

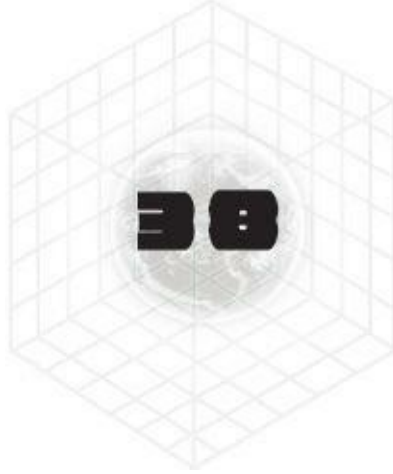
The treatment of Raub is part of a much bigger plan of operation and cannot be seen in its true context without the big picture. They are starting to play out in earnest a long-planned campaign of demonising those who have realised that the system is corrupt and evil and especially against those who are most effective in exposing that truth and the hidden networks behind it. They want to crush all protest and dissent ([Fig 822](#)). Demos, a British 'think-tank' close to government, showed what is planned and how terrified the conspirators are of exposure when it called for the authorities to infiltrate conspiracy websites in an effort to 'increase trust in the government'. When passed through the Orwellian Translation Unit this means 'keep from the public what would make them totally lose trust in the government'. This approach has been pioneered by Obama's White House information 'czar' Cass Sunstein (Rothschild Zionist) who also called for conspiracy 'theories' to be *taxed* or banned. What has happened to Brandon Raub fits this perfectly. Paint them as dangerous or mad, and preferably dangerous *and* mad. The FBI says that it 'expects to see a surge in sovereign citizen members as the American economy continues to remain stagnant ... and Internet sites influence others about the ideology'. One way of spotting a 'domestic terrorist' according to FBI documents is that someone is 'overly concerned with their privacy'. Those of us who are known for circulating this information will be dubbed inciters of violence and there will be calls to have such information banned. The mainstream media will play its part because that is its job. What other use does it have in its current state with a few exceptions? When you see some of the responses to the state kidnapping of Brandon Raub it is clear that many people will be cheering on the authorities as those seeking to protect their freedoms are targeted. One chap using the log-in name 'Adam' made this comment on Brandon Raub's forced incarceration in a psychiatric hospital for merely expressing his views:



**Figure 822:** ‘We support free speech – we just didn’t say where.’

If we did this more often maybe we could prevent a massacre once in a while. He’s not under arrest and if he is sane and poses no threat then he’s free to go. But the same people who are ‘furious’ about his detainment would be the first ones to accuse the police of doing nothing had he done some harm. We need more of this kind of preventative action. – Adam, USA, 21/8/2012 18:10

Another giant intellect speaks. How’s the kids, Adam, alright? This mentality is too ignorant to see that it *itself* is a far greater danger to the world than Brandon J Raub will ever be.



## The Orwellian Global State (2)

*It had long since come to my attention that people of accomplishment rarely sat back and let things happen to them. They went out and happened to things.*

Leonardo Da Vinci

Britain and increasingly other countries are drowning in millions of surveillance cameras which have a strange habit of not working when it would be bad for the authorities. There are reported to be 11,000 cameras on the London underground, but the relevant ones were not working when the police held down an innocent Brazilian man and shot him in the head at point blank range seven times. The same happened with the Oklahoma bombing, 9/11, the London bombings, ad infinitum. Cameras are only to keep the people in line, not the crazies (Fig 823 and 824).

New York's Mayor Bloomberg said that he wanted surveillance cameras on every street in the city and every traffic light corner. The latter are being sold on the premise of saving lives and anyone that resists them therefore doesn't care about human life; but if that was true then Bloomberg would be resisting them, surely. There will be plenty in Bloomberg's New York Agenda 21 'apartment' blocks and that's a certainty. US District Judge William Griesbach ruled in 2012 that police can set up covert surveillance cameras on private property without judicial approval or permission from the owner. The International Criminal Police Organization (Interpol) wants to see cameras *in every aircraft seat* to 'identify terrorists and other dangers to passengers', and the *Baltimore Sun* reported that city officials have sanctioned the recording of private conversations on public transport 'to investigate crimes, accidents and poor customer service'. The justification for this Orwellian tyranny: 'We want to make people feel safe.' Well resign, then. Baltimore today and everywhere tomorrow. Cameras are already installed in ATMs and they are being proposed for cigarette vending machines and supermarket check-outs, and technology now exists to film and record people in their own homes through the television via cameras and microphones installed in cable boxes in line with George Orwell's concept of the 'Telescreen'. The technology is justified on the grounds of analysing viewer responses, behaviour and statements with regard to advertisements to target that household with particular products; but the real reason is state surveillance in every home. Australia is hardly a bastion of terrorism – except in government – but Australians are being subjected to gathering powers of surveillance and monitoring every bit as intrusive as those in the United States and this includes the recording and retention of communications by Internet, phone and any other technological means.

This is not about terrorism; it's about control – *total* control (Fig 825). The same is happening all over because it is globally coordinated with 'anti-terror' laws specifically worded to allow them to be used against the population in general. The organisation Big Brother Watch revealed in 2012 that British local authorities had carried out 9,607 covert surveillance operations over three years to spy on the public under the Regulation of Investigatory Powers Act (RIPA) which was supposedly aimed at only serious crime and terrorism. Some of the serious crime and terrorism involved included TV licence evasion, trading standards offences, benefit fraud and fly-tipping, not clearing up dog shit, people breaching the smoking ban, garden centres selling pot plants and people with unlicensed parrots. We have had local councils in Britain using 'anti-terrorist' legislation to follow parents and obtain details of their phone calls and texts to see if they really live in the catchment area that qualifies their children to attend certain schools. These people are nuts, just programmed software. Among those misusing 'terrorist' laws has been the department of government known as the BBC and peaceful activists returning from supporting Palestinians have been arrested and questioned at British airports under anti-terrorist legislation. Even the UK Information Commissioner has publicly condemned the mandatory recording of people's conversations in *taxis*. Christopher Graham condemned the use of audio recorders and CCTV cameras in licensed taxi cabs in the city of Southampton as 'disproportionate'. Bloody totalitarian more like. The Electric Frontier Foundation says of Internet 'security':



**Figure 823:** 'Good jaaaab, Tony' ... 'You, too, Georgie.'



**Figure 824:** We're watching everyone and everything – except when the government kills people, plants a bomb or stages a mass shooting.



**Figure 825:** ‘Every move you make, every step you take, we’ll be watching you ...’

There are almost no restrictions on what can be collected and how it can be used, provided a company can claim it was motivated by ‘cybersecurity purposes’ That means a company like Google, Facebook, Twitter, or AT&T could intercept your emails and text messages, send copies to one another and to the government, and modify those communications or prevent them from reaching their destination if it fits into their plan to stop cybersecurity threats.



**Figure 826:** Regina Dugan – from DARPA to Google. A strange career move unless you know what is going on.

But even worse than taxis, they are putting security cameras into *school toilets and changing rooms*. By mid-2012 some 200 schools in the UK had done this using 825 cameras and the plan is for many more to follow. Nick Pickles, director of Big Brother Watch, said: ‘This research raises serious questions about the privacy of schoolchildren across Britain, with some schools having one camera for every five pupils and hundreds of schools using cameras in toilets and changing rooms.’ This is all part of the process of preparing children to become adults that will unquestioningly accept total surveillance as the norm and, as with full body scanners, it is also a free-for-all for paedophiles who suddenly develop a passion for working in ‘security’. There are now an estimated 110,000 cameras in UK schools and they are even adding them to *rubbish collection vehicles* in the English city of York. The surveillance that is actually going on is far in excess of even the extremes that are made public and its technological sophistication continues to expand through the Pentagon’s science and development arm, the sinister beyond sinister, Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). The closeness and connections between the Pentagon, Intelligence agencies and the giants of the Internet can be seen in the move by DARPA director Regina Dugan to become a senior executive with Google ([Fig 826](#)). Max Kelly, Chief Security Officer at Facebook, also left to join the evil National Security Agency (NSA) and that is no surprise when the Internet giants and the



Intelligence networks are so fundamentally interconnected. It was revealed in 2012 that Internet and phone companies were installing ‘black boxes’ to monitor UK phone calls, emails and social networking communications. This was included in the government’s communications data bill proposed by the same Conservative Party of Rothschild Zionist David Cameron which promised to roll back the Big Brother state of Tony Blair but have taken it to even greater extremes in Britain’s one-party politics. Dominic Raab, a Conservative MP who said that he opposed the plan, said: ‘The use of data mining and black boxes to monitor everyone’s phone, email and web-based communications is a sobering thought that would give Britain the most intrusive surveillance regime in the west.’ Surveillance record after surveillance record is being broken as Agenda 21 speeds on and black boxes are also being built into new cars to track driving activity. General Keith Alexander, head of the corrupt and criminal US National Security Agency (NSA), has called for everyone to be given an Internet code that can track activity on the Web while DARPA, the Pentagon’s technology development agency, has announced what it calls ‘Plan X’ to dominate cyberspace for ‘security’ reasons and to attack the computer systems of military targets (read computer systems of people targets). The NSA is also establishing the Utah Data Center, a multibillion dollar global surveillance operation ([Fig 827](#)). One news report said of its capability: ‘Flowing through its servers and routers and stored in near-bottomless databases will be all forms of communication, including the complete contents of private emails, cell phone calls, and Google searches, as well as all sorts of personal data trails – parking receipts, travel itineraries, bookstore purchases and other digital “pocket litter”.’ This is part of a programme known as Total Information Awareness and includes the population being tracked by satellite. This information is made available to local law enforcement and civilian agencies. The NSA, headquartered in black box and black-cube-like buildings at Fort Meade, Maryland, is the boss of the CIA and has had an almost limitless expansion of its budget since 9/11 ([Fig 828](#)).



**Figure 827:** The Utah Data Center.



**Figure 828:** The appropriately black headquarters of the US National Security Agency (NSA).

The Rothschild-Rockefeller created-and-controlled United Nations produced a 148-page UN report entitled 'The Use of the Internet for Terrorist Purposes' to justify global Internet surveillance. This is why they released military technology to allow the Internet to be established. The upside of this was the potential for total surveillance and the downside, the free flow of information, is what they are now seeking to delete. The UN report demands surveillance of instant messaging, chatrooms and Skype, with detailed records retained, and 'registration for the use of Wi-Fi networks or cybercafes could provide an important data source for criminal investigations'. It further calls for 'location data' to be monitored and retained and the technology now exists that predicts future movements from this information. Among other new toys in the war on human freedom is a laser-scanner that can detect minute detail about you from more than 160-feet away. This includes adrenaline levels, illegal substances and traces of gun powder. The Picosecond Programmable Laser strikes the target with lasers that vibrate molecules which can then be read to establish what substances a person has been exposed to. An Alabama company called IDair says that it has developed a system to scan and identify fingerprints from nearly 20 feet away and UK police have been testing a new laser gun that can temporarily blind people from 500 yards. The SMU 100 projects a three-metre 'wall of light' and is aimed at use during protests and 'riots'. (The London riots of 2011, which were allowed to happen as the police were ordered to stand aside, were a Problem-Reaction-Solution to justify upgrades in people control.) The SMU 100 was officially developed to target pirates in Somalia but now we are seeing the real reason – the domestic population. Paul Kerr managing director of Clyde-based Photonic Security Systems, which designed the weapon, said: 'The system would give police an intimidating visual deterrent ... If you can't look at something you can't attack it.' It can also be said of Kerr and his company that if you have your eyes only on the bottom line you can't see the world you are helping to build for your children and grandchildren. The European Union has launched a five-year 'research' programme (a will-do programme) called Project Indect, to develop computer software for the ...

... construction of agents assigned to continuous and automatic monitoring of public resources such as: websites, discussion forums, usenet groups, file servers, p2p [peer-to-peer] networks as well as individual computer systems, building an Internet-based intelligence gathering system, both active and passive.

Its goals include the 'automatic detection of threats and abnormal behaviour or violence' and it is part of a massive expansion of EU surveillance and law enforcement to impose a 'common culture' (centralised control) across the whole of Europe. Stephen Booth, an analyst with Open Europe, said: 'This is all pretty scary stuff in my book. These projects would involve a huge invasion of privacy.' I have been warning about all this for nearly a quarter of a century amid so much dismissal and ridicule and now here we are. While the United States government says there has to be surveillance and control of the Internet to stop cyber-attacks both the US and Israel have been exposed for creating and using some of the most destructive computer viruses and using them against countries in the Middle East and elsewhere. These include the viruses known as Stuxnet and Flame.

### **Every step you take ... we'll be watching you**

Wherever you walk or drive you are being increasingly monitored with face recognition and number plate cameras that can immediately scan a stream of data bases for your identity and background. Street cameras are being fitted with microphones to record conversations and with speakers to allow security guards to give orders to people they have spotted on their surveillance screens. Put the name 'Intellistreets' into YouTube and you'll see what I mean. Most of the video promotes the energy-saving and advertising potential which are claimed for Intellistreets ('Intelligence Streets'), but the

real deal is the recording and broadcasting network that operates through every lamp standard in every street ([Fig 829](#)). The promotional video's throwaway closing line says that 'Intellistreets also enable a myriad of Homeland Security solutions'. Thank-you, we've got to the point at last and this network is planned to connect with the Smart Meter-Smart Grid technology in the home and workplace so that surveillance and perception manipulation continues wherever you are. There is now mobile 'backscatter' technology which is the same as the full-body airport scanners but emitting 50 times more radiation. They are mobile enough to be used from a police or other law enforcement vehicle and they allow the authorities to X-ray you in your car, home or business without your knowledge from unmarked vans taking naked pictures of whoever they like while dosing the people in radiation. They can sit outside your home and see what is going on inside. Put the words 'Backscatter vans – Joseph Reiss' into YouTube and you will see a marketing man promoting this technology apparently oblivious of the consequences for the targets and what this means for the world that his children and grandchildren will have to live in. It's all about money and a jaaaab. There are surveillance cameras that monitor for 'suspicious behaviour' and body language, and recognise individual faces which are then scanned through the databases, and algorithms that can be integrated into cameras to detect if someone is drunk in a public place. Britain's National Physical Laboratory, apparently in collaboration with the Center for Advanced Software Technology, the BBC and BAE Systems, has developed surveillance cameras to identify people by the way they *walk*. An *RT* report said:

Wireless Dual Band Mesh Transceiver



“Smart Grid” Street Light  
• Photocell control  
• 0-100% dimming  
• On-demand light levels



App Based Wireless Control



Concealed Placement Speaker (CPS)™  
• Music  
• Announcements  
• Alerts



RGBA Notification (indicator light)



Image Sensor \*  
• Proximity sensors  
• Pedestrian counter



Digital street sign \*



Digital Signage \*  
• Way finding  
• Traffic direction  
• Alert notification  
• Civic information  
• Revenue generation via advertising



Facade lighting \* (Color Changing)



Environmental CBRNE Sensors \*  
Seismic Sensors



Push to Talk system “Blue emergency light” \*



Water Detection \*



\* Optional Features

Styles from traditional to contemporary available

**Figure 829:** Intellistreets – surveillance technology on every lamp standard for when you are not being watched by your television or recorded by your car.

In each video frame, the system separates an individual's silhouette from its background. The rise and fall of head height is recorded, and the pattern it forms can be represented by a set of numbers. This is linked to the person's identity. A computer can then produce a list of all the other places that the person has visited, and the occasions they have been there.

'Wireless solutions' to security (control) are everywhere today. Intellistreets are only one example. A promotional paper by the bloodline corporation Motorola is almost orgasmic in its delight that 'wireless video solutions are transforming police work before our very eyes', by allowing 24/7 visuals of their communities: commercial districts, neighbourhoods, high-risk areas, crowded public events, dangerous intersections, public transit vehicles, municipal buildings and much more – even when they're not physically on the scene. The paper says that the technology allows for 'round-the-clock visual monitoring [surveillance] of their communities from a centralized control center'. Yes, in accordance with the demands of Agenda 21. Motorola goes on about 'public safety' when it is all about public control. The paper quotes Aldo Punzo, a technical manager with ISP Bettini Video, with regard to the policing of a small Italian town: 'Their video surveillance system allows the two-man police force of Sergnano, Italy, to control 100 percent of the territory without moving from the control room'. American author and campaigner Naomi Wolf wrote in the *Guardian* about a friend who was outraged that he and his girlfriend could complete a ride at Disneyland and then be asked if he wanted a picture of him on the ride by Disney staff who already had his credit details on the computer. He realised that this could only have been done through face recognition technology and he claimed that face shots at Disney were being shared with the military. Wolf said that News21 had confirmed that Disney was indeed doing this and that Identix, the face recognition contractor involved, had contracts with the military for face recognition technology. Wolf also noticed that strange-looking cameras were being positioned around New York and she posted a picture asking for anyone to tell her what they were. She wrote:

Commentators who had lived in China said that they were the same camera/streetlight combinations that are mounted around public places in China. These are enabled for facial recognition technology, which allows police to watch video that is tagged to individuals, in real time. When too many people congregate, they can be dispersed and intimidated simply by the risk of being identified – before dissent can coalesce.

(Another of my Facebook commentators said that such lamppost cameras had been installed in Michigan, and that they barked 'Obey', at pedestrians. This, too, sounded highly implausible – until this week in Richmond, British Columbia, near the Vancouver airport, when I was startled as the lamppost in the intersection started talking to me – in this case, instructing me on how to cross (as though I were blind or partially sighted).

Then there is 'Voice Grid Nation'. This is a system brought to the US by the Russian Speech Technology Center (known as SpeechPro in America) which uses advanced algorithms to match people to their voices and allow 'police, federal agencies and other law enforcement personnel to build up a huge database containing up to several million voices'. The system is claimed to scan ten thousand voices in five seconds and take only three seconds to analyse the speech. It is essential to Agenda 21 to introduce monitoring and control technology that is activated away from public sight or access because they know that the time is coming when enough people will see what is going on for

there to be a significant response. Motorola, which has close connections to the US National Security Agency (NSA), says that the future will bring 'further access and integration [again] into interagency and departmental databases will enable the software to search crowds for suspects, guns or other dangerous items ... additionally, links to private sector video will be more commonplace, greatly enhancing the quality of data and making it easier to act upon.' Cut through the Orwellian language and this means that your data will be shared by government agencies and private corporations to form one gigantic global database. A US Treasury document seen by Reuters revealed plans to allow all American spy agencies access to all financial data of people banking in the country justified by the yawn, yawn, excuse of stopping terrorism and crime. DNA databases are being set up all over the place which they want to eventually connect as one global DNA data centre. People have their DNA taken in Britain merely for being arrested and it is kept on file even if they are not subsequently charged or convicted with an offence. The Council for Responsible Genetics, a US non-profit organisation, has revealed that 98 percent of the around 4.3 million American babies born each year have a blood sample taken from their heels before they are a week old. The same happens in the UK and it's called the blood spot test or, in the United States, newborn bloodspots (NBS). The Council for Responsible Genetics said this can be stored in state databases without the parents' permission or even knowledge. The same will be happening in Britain and elsewhere even if the authorities deny it. Police in the United States are even setting up roadblocks to ask drivers to 'volunteer' DNA swabs and blood samples. The Archon families are desperate for a global DNA database because it tells them who has the bloodline and who doesn't and allows them to ascertain the precise frequency on which individuals are broadcasting. This, in turn, allows them to be precisely targeted by energetic technologies for mind manipulation or assassination. The plan is also for a global Biometric Database which will retain photographs, fingerprints and iris scanning details of everyone. Hundreds of millions of Indian nationals have already had this done and been issued with a 12-digit number that can identify them wherever they go. One-time CIA Director David Petraeus, former head of the mass-killing operation in Afghanistan who was briefly reassigned as CIA chief in 2012, said they will be keeping surveillance on people in their own homes via the televisions and 'app-controlled gadgets' connected to your computers. All this control, surveillance and data compilation is absolutely in line with the Archon software mind. Everything must be in its place, everything recorded and carefully filed. An insider who had seen former British Prime Minister Edward 'black eyes' Heath killing children told me how he would write down their names by hand in a ledger and take their height and weight before murdering them. These people are computer programs and they want to make humanity the same. Look around and you can see how successful they have been.

### **Insiders tell it like it is**

Thomas Andrews Drake, a former senior executive at the US National Security Agency (NSA), proves the point about how decent people are being driven out of intelligence and law enforcement by the goonatics. Drake is a decorated veteran of the US Air Force and Navy, a computer software expert and linguist, and highly-skilled in eavesdropping methods and technology. All was fine until he chose to expose the NSA's illegal surveillance programmes and he was charged under the Espionage Act in an effort to shut him up. This is what they do, among many other things, to anyone on the inside that seeks to tell the truth about what is going on. Are you listening, all those in Intelligence, the military and law enforcement worldwide? And all of you in government administration at all levels who are not part of this, but serve it anyway? You are just worthless pawns to them, but while you serve them like good little slaves all will be fine. Choose to do what is right for your family and the world in general, however, and suddenly it is not so fine. You need to summon some backbone like Thomas Drake and others and help us to bring this tyranny to an end or it will be to your eternal regret. Drake

lost his career, but the espionage charges were eventually dropped when the goons ran out of ideas for how to make them credible. He said that he spoke out after discovering systematic fraud and abuse that violated the US Constitution and the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act which he said should have been the first commandment at the NSA – you don't violate the privacy of Americans without a warrant. Drake said that he found to his horror and shock shortly after 9/11 that the NSA had entered into an agreement with the White House to become executive agent of a secret surveillance programme for vast reams of data collected through multiple sources. Among these potential sources is the proposed Cyber Intelligence Sharing and Protection Act (CISPA) which would legalise the sharing of Internet information between the US government and certain technology and manufacturing companies and give legal backing to what Google, Facebook and others are already covertly doing. Thomas Drake said that under section 215 of the Patriot Act there is a secret executive interpretation which 'essentially grants the government pretty much unfettered access to subscriber information that's held by those companies'. He said that CISPA 'would take that to the next level' and more and more access would be demanded under the excuse of 'cybersecurity'. Drake is such a high-level source from within the NSA that his views on what is happening need urgently to be heard and acted upon:

I believe, if you take what has been happening since post 9/11 ... you are seeing the establishment of a surveillance society. You are seeing the establishment of the surveillance network and I keep telling people – people don't realise the extent to which we are already surveyed in many, many different ways, the extent to which vast amounts of our own transactional data in all forms, all electronic forms, emails, your tweets, bank records and everything else are all subject, or suspect okay, in terms of surveillance ...

... It raises the spectre of ... a universal wiretap – a persistent universal wiretap on every single person. Or if not, they can create one – what happens if they don't like you? What happens if you seek ill will against the government? What happens if you say something that they consider disloyal? That's not the country that I took an oath to defend four times in my government career and you also have the fear element. Fear in itself is control, and what people will do when they are fearful is ... begin to censor themselves.

So much of what is happening now, particularly my case, [it sends] an extraordinarily chilling message that anybody – and I was a Senior Executive in the government, had a very high position at NSA – it sends an extraordinarily chilling message that if you speak out ... we are going to hammer you and we are going to hammer you hard because look what we did to Mr Drake. Now security has effectively become the state religion. You don't question it and if you question it then your loyalty is questioned.

I think they call it fascism, or communism, depending on the name you prefer for your tyranny of choice. William Binney, another former NSA operative, said in a sworn statement to the United States District Court for the Northern District of California, that the NSA 'has the capability to do individualized searches, similar to Google, for particular electronic communications in real time through such criteria as target addresses, locations, countries and phone numbers, as well as watch-listed names, keywords, and phrases in email'. He said the agency is employing some 20 data intercept centres to store an 'unimaginable' quantity of information. 'The sheer size of that capacity indicates that the NSA is not filtering personal electronic communications such as email before storage but is, in fact, storing all that they are collecting.' Of course it is. The law means nothing to

these people. They *are* the law. NSA insiders like Edward Snowden have famously exposed the fantastic scale of surveillance on the domestic population and leaders and politicians of so-called ‘allies’ like the countries of the EU. *Everything* is being logged, recorded and filed technologically. If anyone challenges the State’s actions in the courts the case ends up eventually with the Archon-controlled Supreme Court which delivers the verdict that the crazies demand – it’s okay to do whatever they like. Does anyone think that the Archon networks would not own the Supreme Court given that it is the final arbiter in the legal process? The Supreme Court is not primarily judicial, but political, and the last resort for laws and actions rejected by every other level of the system. Control this and you know you will get your way in the end. The Supreme Court consists of a chief justice and eight associate justices nominated by the US President and confirmed by the Senate. They then have the job for life unless they retire, resign or are removed through impeachment. Five of them who are making decisions on the legality of government wiretapping and other surveillance are at the time of writing members of the Federalist Society. Stephen Lendman at Globalresearch.org said of this organisation and its representatives on the Supreme Court:

They’re ideological extremists. FS began 30 years ago at Harvard, Yale and University of Chicago law schools. Initially it was a student organization. It challenges orthodox liberalism. It corrupts itself in the process.

It advocates rolling back civil liberties. It wants New Deal social policies ended. It supports imperial wars, corporatism, and police state harshness. It wants reproductive choice, government regulations, labor rights, and environmental protections ended. It spurns justice in defense of privilege. It defiles constitutional protections doing so.

This is the mentality that sits as the final arbiter of what is lawful or legal in America. Anyone challenging the tyranny of the state will get a fair hearing from these characters then. Elena Kagan (Rothschild Zionist), another Supreme Court Justice, has said that she loves the Federalist Society. Kagan is one of three Rothschild Zionists on the Supreme Court which is colossally out of all proportion to Jewish people being less than two percent of the American population. But then what’s new? The Supreme Court decreed with a 5-4 majority decided on ‘ideological grounds’ that the public does not have a right to challenge the government wiretapping of international phone calls and emails after the American Civil Liberties Union represented groups and individuals claiming that the wiretapping violated the US Constitution by allowing the monitoring of international communications of people not suspected of criminal or terrorist activities. It was a decision that the Nazis and Stalinists would have applauded. The system controls the people through law and money and so of course the Archon networks must ensure they can dictate both. The British government is having ever more cases conducted by secret courts so it can suppress revelations about its state murder and systemic corruption. This control of the law and government removes virtually all checks and balances on unfettered fascism and total surveillance.



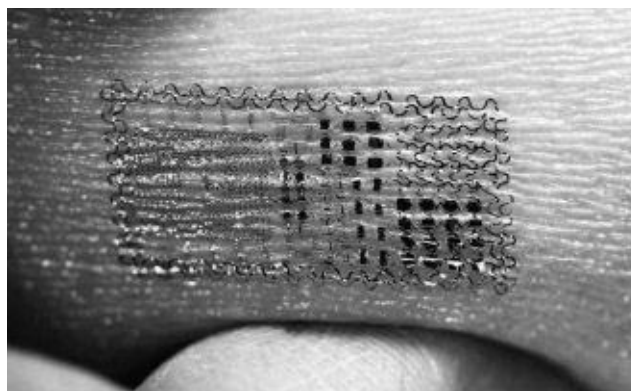
**Figure 830:** The microchips they let you see are small enough, but the real deal is well beyond human sight in the realms of



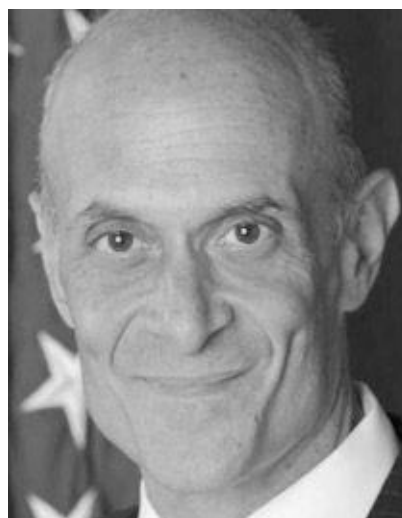
## **Chips with everything**

I have been warning about the human microchipping programme for nearly 20 years and we are getting closer every day to mass microchipping. This is not only for surveillance and tagging, but also to manipulate people mentally, emotionally and ‘physically’ from a distance through a chip embedded under the skin. Assassination on tap is another bonus of the chip and also mass murder given that chips have been shown to cause cancer in animals and signals to the chip can trigger a whole range of other health effects. We have a guy causing us trouble? Okay, activate the chip-kill programme. People who are already killing people with drone attacks without evidence, charge or trial wouldn’t do that? They’d *love* it. Humans and computers are being connected through chips to allow people to use thought to communicate with technology. Well, you see typing and clicking a mouse is *soooo* tough. This is possible because they are connecting two computers, one biological and the other technological, but they are computers all the same. This means that microchips – and we are talking nano-chips as well as those we see – can be used to dictate thoughts, emotions and bodily responses from afar ([Fig 830](#)). Television companies can add an extra channel to your ‘package’ in seconds simply by sending a signal to the microchip on the card in your receiver box. This is the same principle that they want to apply to humans under Agenda 21 when people will be treated as nothing more than biological robots and slaves. The chip is being introduced through the Totalitarian Tiptoe. The process began with the voluntary chipping of domestic animals and this is moving incessantly towards the compulsory chipping of animals. We now have microchips in clothing and other products, all the chipped technology like mobile phones and also the get-them-used-to-it ‘electronic tattoo’ for ‘medical purposes’ which is only one step from a human chip ([Fig 831](#)). Motorola announced in May 2013 that it was investigating the possibility of using the electronic tattoo as an alternative to traditional passwords ‘to make logging into online sites, or accessing mobile phones, more secure’. Oh how thoughtful, but what a bloody lie. They are not ‘looking into it’ – the whole thing is a long-planned Totalitarian Tiptoe to full on microchipping. Motorola are also talking about having people swallow ‘authentication pills’. Well if they will swallow Obama as a man of the people they will swallow anything. Now, who is Motorola’s senior vice president of advance research who introduced the electronic tattoo at the conference in California? Surely not? It can’t be ... it is: Regina Dugan, the former head of DARPA, the Pentagon’s technology and development arm, and an executive with Google. The game is so obvious. Another chipping-by-stealth technique can be seen with the devices for under skin insertion in the name of ‘monitoring health’ and predicting a heart attack with fear of death as its big selling point. The fact that it is highly likely to give you many health problems including cancer doesn’t get a mention. A national ID card is another Tiptoe and as I write Obama and familiar names such as John McCain, Lindsey Graham and Charles Schumer are pressing for an American ID card that would be essential to buy a travel ticket, vote, buy a gun and buy or sell anything. Their excuse is illegal immigration and as always ‘terrorism’. What a surprise that at the very same time the UK government was ‘considering proposals’ to introduce an ‘entitlement card’ (ID card) to restrict free health care for immigrants. The crooks and criminals say that to introduce this policy those who are entitled to free treatment (virtually everyone though it’s not free but taxpayer funded) will have to carry a card to prove they qualify. It is a backdoor ID card planned to be replaced by a microchip. Labour Party Prime Minister Tony Blair tried and failed to introduce a national ID card and now his political ‘opponent’ David Cameron of the Conservative Party wants to do the same with Blair giving him public support. This is how it works in the one-party state. There are already non-compulsory human chipping schemes available for ‘security’ and ‘protection’ of children and people with dementia and the plan is to make this compulsory in the way that all the other invasions of

human privacy have eventually been. Six thousand people in Sweden have accepted a mark on their right hands in 'trials' for a cashless society and other 'trials' are springing up more and more. Children in Texas and elsewhere are being prepared to accept chipping with a scheme allegedly designed to prevent truancy (escape from jail). They are fitted with satellite tracking devices that look like cell phones and appointed a designated 'mentor' with whom they must 'check in' several times a day. This has been done with the permission of the parents (idiots) in the 'trial', but the plan is to make this universal and compulsory. We now have pills with tiny microchips which are activated by stomach fluids and send a message to a receiver in a patch on the arm which decodes the data and transmits information to a mobile phone to tell the person and/or their doctor that the next dose is due. These are called *Smart Pills*. Even waste bins are now being introduced which are chipped and can only be opened by personal identification (eventually planned to be the human microchip). This is the Totalitarian Tiptoe to compulsory drugs to suppress thought, emotion and personality which are monitored technologically to ensure they have been taken. See the 'we're showing you what we plan to do' movie, *Equilibrium*. I mentioned earlier how film producer Aaron Russo had been told by Nick Rockefeller before 9/11 about the 'giant hoax' that was coming in the form of a war on terrorism and the search for Bin Laden and he also described the plans for microchipping 'the serfs', as he called them, that would allow the *El-lite* to rule the world. Rockefeller constantly stressed that 'the people have to be ruled' and he said the population had to be reduced by at least half. Rockefeller told Russo that if he joined them his chip would be coded to avoid unnecessary inspection. Nick Rockefeller is now based in China with another architect of Agenda 21, Maurice Strong. They deserve each other. These are the same Rockefellers that Bill and Melinda Gates are working so closely with on GMO in Africa and no doubt so much else.



**Figure 831:** The electronic tattoo.



**Figure 832:** Him again ... butter wouldn't melt (it would freeze).

## Pre-crime crazies

The scale and speed with which control-technology is being introduced is now extraordinary and this is possible because everything has been in place for years waiting to be rolled out when the time was right and an excuse (they are getting ever more feeble) could be found to justify these steps on the road to total global tyranny. We now even have ‘Human Monitoring and Authentication using Biodynamic Indicators and Behavioural Analysis’(HUMABIO) which involves installing ‘sensing seats’ fitted to trucks to record the driver’s characteristic seated posture ‘in an attempt to spot whether commercial vehicles had been hijacked’. We have facial recognition cameras; number plate-scanners, iris scanners; fingerprint scanners; ‘palm vein scanners’ for children to pay for school meals; full body radiation scanners; and also even *intention*-scanning through a technology known as FAST, or Future Attribute Screening Technology. This is claimed by US Homeland Security to monitor heart rate, tone of voice, a person’s ‘gaze’, body temperature and other factors to identify those they say are *intending* to commit a crime. The techniques include subjecting people to lie detectors. The FAST technology is mobile and can be used almost anywhere to introduce the reality of ‘pre-crime’ which featured in the Tom Cruise pre-emptiveprogramming movie, *Minority Report*. I have been writing for years about the technology being developed for decades to read people’s thoughts and so taking us into the realm of Orwell’s ‘thought-crime’. Lie detectors, which are being ever more widely used despite major concerns about their accuracy, are pussy-footing around compared with what is planned. Michael Chertoff (Rothschild Zionist), the former head of US Homeland Security, was on the TV networks immediately after the *Batman* movie shooting in Colorado to call for pre-crime screening of people. This was the same Chertoff, son of a Mossad agent, who did the same after the fake ‘underpants bomber terrorism’ to promote full-body scanners in airports – scanners manufactured by one his clients. Chertoff said of pre-crime surveillance: ‘We need to understand more about the signs that show somebody is either becoming deranged or becoming a terrorist, because there’s a commonality we see again and again.’ If this guy is searching for deranged people he only has to look in the mirror ([Fig 832](#)). The ‘commonality’ is the Archon bloodlines, Satanism/Saturnism and Rothschild Zionism. Some people have the whole set as Chertoff well knows. Another aspect of the pre-crime scam is the ‘evil gene’. Media reports said that scientists had been asked to study the DNA of ‘Sandy Hook killer’ Adam Lanza for abnormalities that could explain why ‘he’ did what he is claimed to have done. The suggestion is that people with any identified ‘evil gene’ could be ‘treated’. The Transportation Security Administration (TSA) has now added the pre-crime ‘chat-down’ to the pat-down and full-body radiation scanners. This involves asking passengers ‘casual questions’ like ‘Are you travelling alone?’ and ‘Where did you stay while you were here?’ and then detect behaviour like a lack of eye contact or fidgeting that could indicate that they are a possible terrorist or criminal. The TSA now has more than 3,000 people ‘looking for suspicious people’ at airports. More than 30 genuine TSA officers at Boston Logan Airport reported that this was being used to target specific racial groups in an effort to arrest them for other than terrorist offences. Tampa Police Department in Florida used the 2012 Republican National Convention as the excuse to install dozens of behavior recognition surveillance cameras and they announced that the cameras would stay – and be added to – after the Convention ended (see Britain and the Olympics). The cameras are programmed to identify behaviour not considered ‘normal’ and report this to police monitors. DARPA has said that it wants to know what makes people violent (it is obviously an internal inquiry) and then implant false stories in their minds to evoke peaceful thoughts. The fact that they know that such access to the human mind is possible shows how far we have come in the world that Orwell predicted. A company called Veritas announced that it was developing a ‘mind-reading helmet’ for use by the military, law enforcement and the courts. It is claimed to read brain activity to establish if someone is telling the truth ([Fig 833](#)). Eric Elbot, CEO of Veritas, said the device could certainly be a ‘potential tool for evil’ and it would

be extremely dangerous if only the government had them. What does he think governments are going to do then – insist that they are shared around because it would be dangerous if only they had them? And where is Elbot pitching this device first of all? Yes, of course – to the *military*. ‘Oh no, it’s not our fault it is being used as a tool of the fascist state – we didn’t make it for that. We developed it to read granny’s mind to see if she wanted sugar in her tea, honest we did.’ Researchers from the Universities of Oxford, California and Geneva say they have found a way to hack the human brain through a headset costing less than \$300. A group of computer science students were shown images while wearing the headset of banks, credit card numbers, bank pins and maps and they didn’t know their brains were being hacked for information. The study found that the students’ brains could be hacked to glean personal information including their address, bank and even in 20 percent of cases their pin number. The researchers said that hackers (the authorities) could gain access to your thoughts by manipulating the headset software. ‘The development of new attacks can be achieved with relative ease and is only limited by the attacker’s own creativity,’ they said. Imagine what the covert technology can do.



**Figure 833:** What do I think? Ask this machine.

British police at a cycling road race at the London Olympics in 2012 had their own version of pre-crime screening. This was administered by a gathering elite-section of the police known as the BBI or ‘Bunch of Bloody Idiots’. They arrested a spectator with Parkinson’s disease for ... get this ... *not smiling*. Mark Worsfold, a 54-year-old martial-arts coach, said he was sitting quietly minding his own business when he was suddenly pulled from a seven foot wall, thrown to the floor and handcuffed by the goonatics of the BBI, or ‘Surrey Police’. Worsfold watched the cyclists pass through the legs and feet of other spectators while he was held on the floor. He said that Surrey police questioned him about his demeanour and why he was not ‘visibly enjoying the event’. They said that this ‘caused concern’ and they arrested him for a possible ‘breach of the peace’ when the guy could not have been more peaceful. He was held for hours and his wife only found out what had happened when he did not turn up for his daughter’s birthday party and she reported him missing. Another goonatic trait is seeking to justify extraordinary stupidity and often brutality on the occasions that it comes to public attention. Surrey police said that ‘the man was positioned close to a small group of protesters and based on his manner, his state of dress and his proximity to the course, officers made an arrest to prevent a possible breach of the peace’. There you go – a pre-crime detected by the pre-pubescent. The chief superintendent said that the attack on a man with Parkinson’s disease for the crime of not visibly enjoying himself was done ‘in the interests of public safety’ and his officers had acted ‘quickly and decisively based on the information available to them’. Imagine what this mentality will be like with pre-crime technology like FAST. ‘He’s not eating that burger quickly enough, he must thinking about

terrorism – send the boys in.’ I have an exclusive picture of the Surrey police involved in the attack on Mr Worsfold with their chief superintendent on the phone urgently protecting the world from terrorists ([Fig 834](#)).



**Figure 834:** ‘He’s watching comedy and he’s not laughing?’

### **It’s all a mind game**

The reality of these things happening, in the sense of them actually being done to you, is less important in their scheme of things than your fear of them being done. The Taser is not there primarily to be used but to make people do whatever they are told through the fear of them being used. This is why people dying from Taser attacks and videos of how painful they are serve the interests of the tyranny. The whole thrust of all that I have been describing in the last two chapters is to make the population choose to comply and conform through fear of not doing so and eventually because they cannot summon a thought that would even consider not obeying perceived authority. They want compliant, unquestioning people with no sense of self or personal dignity. Full-body scanners that produce naked photographs of adults and children have many aspects to them and one is humiliation. This also applies to the intrusive ‘pat-down’ which is designed to undermine a person’s sense of dignity and control of their own body and space. I have had my bollocks felt many times after refusing the radiation scanners and I just laugh at them because to me they are just bollocks being patted by a system with bollocks where others have brains. But not everyone is like that. Most feel violated and that’s the idea. This is why system-serving US Supreme Court Justices gave jail staff the right to strip and search everyone arrested or jailed for even trivial offences for which they are not guilty. Albert Florence, an African-American businessman, was arrested by a New Jersey state trooper goon on no suspicion of any offence except for a nonpayment of a fine which had actually been paid; but *The Nation* reported that he was still forced to ‘strip, shower with a delousing agent, open his mouth for inspection, hold out his arms and lift his genitals, and turn around so the officer could examine his buttocks’. He was held for six days without charge and transferred to Essex County jail where he was strip-searched again ‘required to squat and cough, and undergo close examination of his ears, nose, mouth, scalp, armpits, inner thighs and other parts of his body’. The next day a judge ordered his immediate release and said he was appalled by what had happened. Florence sued the two counties and joined in a class-action by others who suffered the same treatment. Among them were people who had been strip-searched after not wearing a seatbelt, having a noisy muffler, an inoperative headlight, a bald tyre, having lights on high beams and a faulty windshield wiper, ignoring a stop sign, improperly backing up, crossing a double line, parking in a no-parking zone, improperly riding a bicycle and riding without an audible bell. A 12-year-old girl was strip-searched after being arrested for eating fries in a Metro station and it happened to a woman charged with failing to appear in traffic court when the judge had given her the wrong date. *The Nation* reported that a Chicago woman doctor

‘suffered paranoia, suicidal feelings and depression and would not undress anywhere but in a closet’ after being strip-searched. It is, of course, all utterly outrageous and disgusting and would never be allowed in a civilised country in which people were respected. But it isn’t and they aren’t. This is modern-day America and increasingly the modern-day world. The Archontic Supreme Court rejected the Albert Florence suit despite all of the above. Why? Humiliation at every opportunity is demanded by the agenda and the Supreme Court is owned by those behind the agenda. Simple, really. Bernard Harcourt, a law professor at the University of Chicago, called the decision ‘frightening ... the kind of logic that can turn a democracy into a police state’. It already is a police state and the ‘logic’ is ‘what decision did you say you wanted again master?’ British children held in custody have been strip-searched nearly 44,000 times in under two years and illicit items were found in just 275 cases with no drugs or weapons among them. Once again the bias was against kids from black and minority ethnic backgrounds and physical force was used on 50 occasions. Carolyn Willow, a former national coordinator for the Children’s Rights Alliance for England, secured the figures through the Freedom of Information Act. She called the practice ‘institutionalised child abuse’ which it is, and is meant to be.

Another reason for the full-body scanners – and this applies to all these impositions and technology – is to monitor how much people will take before resisting. They push the edge and see what resistance they get. If there is none, or not enough to cause a problem, they push on to even greater extremes. Right, chaps, we are going to see if people will accept themselves and their children being irradiated every time they want to fly and we will give them an alternative of having themselves and their children sexually abused. We’ll call it a ‘pat-down’ and we know that the job is going to attract a lot of paedophiles and perverts, but, heck, if they will take this they will take anything. They *stood for it*? They *did*? Okay, roll them out everywhere, all transport centres, sports stadiums, make a list. Now, next we tell them that we have intelligence to suggest that terrorists intend to bypass the full-body scanners by implanting devices *inside* people. We’ll call them ‘belly bombs’, yeah nice and short and good alliteration. We issue a statement saying that ‘full body scanners currently being used in airports would not penetrate deep enough to detect such devices’. We say that we have to give them a fullblown X-ray in the interests of public safety. The ‘belly-bomb’ insanity is not a joke, by the way, well, in the sense that I meant it to be. This is what they *announced* in 2011. How long before you have to have an operation under anaesthetic to check you out before you board a plane? Another psychological technique is to make life so unpleasant and disruptive that people will be open to anything that apparently makes it better; but the ‘making it better’ involves introducing what the plan was all along. The system is now proposing to integrate bag and people checks by having passengers walk through 21-foot-long tunnels with their bags and both will be irradiated with a combination of what was formerly used on bags and passengers. It would be terrible for your health but think of the time you’ll save waiting in line.

## **The End Game**

Tens of thousands of troops (and probably the rest) are preparing to police domestic America and martial law is planned whenever they can orchestrate a big-enough fake attack on US soil. The military has even asked for companies to submit proposals for new head protection gear for use in *domestic* situations, or ‘Homeland Security’. US Army Chief of Staff General Raymond T Odierno wants the repeal of Posse Comitatus, the Act that prevents most military law enforcement in domestic America. He wrote in *Foreign Affairs*, the Council on Foreign Relations magazine, that the army should be used to meet ‘challenges in the United States itself’ with regard to ‘domestic terrorism’. Better have some domestic terrorism to justify it then, eh? Anyone know any mind-controlled people with guns? Odierno wrote: ‘Where appropriate we will also dedicate active-duty forces, especially those with niche skills and equipment, to provide civilian officials with a robust set of reliable and

rapid response options'. I wrote those words ... 'Better have some domestic terrorism to justify it then, eh? ... Anyone know any mindcontrolled people with guns?' ... before the Boston Marathon bombings (see Postscript) and in the wake of that attack changes were made to a regulation in the US Code 'Defense Support of Civilian Law Enforcement Agencies' which gave the military the right to patrol the streets without permission from a local or state civilian authority. The regulation reads:

Federal military commanders have the authority, in extraordinary emergency circumstances where prior authorization by the President is impossible and duly constituted local authorities are unable to control the situation, to engage temporarily in activities that are necessary to quell large-scale, unexpected civil disturbances.

This is another Totalitarian Tiptoe. Bruce Afran, a civil liberties attorney and constitutional law professor at Rutgers University, said it was 'a wanton power grab by the military' and 'quite shocking ... because it violates the long-standing presumption that the military is under civilian control'. That was never true, but they are not even paying lip-service to it now. I have included in other books the list of undebated Presidential Executive Orders that allow in the event of martial law for the takeover of all finance; energy sources; property; transport including private vehicles; communications; food production and distribution; education; healthcare; where people and their families live and work, including the right to split families and relocate entire populations; and anything else they choose to dictate. Executive Orders run in total to some 200,000 words and others continue to be added. Obama signed a new Executive Order in July 2012, the Assignment of National Security and Emergency Preparedness Communications Functions, which further increased the power of the Archon networks to take over all communications 'under all circumstances to ensure national security, effectively manage emergencies, and improve national resilience'. Obama signed the order on a Friday evening when the press had left to avoid questioning and as much publicity as possible. No wonder when it gives him and any future president the legal right to shut down all communication systems including the Internet. One report rightly said that he had given himself the right to impose total silence except for the sound of his own voice. The Order claims these rights in the event of an emergency to ensure 'survivable, resilient, enduring and effective communications so that the government can speak to the people'. So why does this require the silencing of all other communications at the same time? The answer is that this is another key part of the preparation for martial law and the military takeover of America. The same will be in preparation in Europe and elsewhere. There are concentration camps across America with watchtowers and fences with barbed wire angled to keep people in, not out. These are waiting for those considered dissidents who challenge the fascists, and are operated under the authority of the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) which is a military operation in truth specifically established in readiness for the fascist takeover by the Archon bloodlines and their lackeys. The US National Guard began advertising in 2009 for 'Internment/Resettlement Specialists' for 'civilian internee camps' in the United States; KBR (formerly Kellogg Brown and Root) was awarded a contract in 2006 to construct detention centres for large numbers of people to be interned; and KBR's parent company, the truly disgusting Dick Cheney-connected Halliburton, began seeking sub-contractors in 2011 to staff and equip 'emergency environment' camps in five regions of the United States. I have already mentioned that hundreds of thousands of plastic coffins are stockpiled across the United States. Congress passed a bill in 2012 requiring FEMA to prepare for the disposal of 'mass fatalities'. What do all these happenings and provisions remind you of? The demands of Agenda 21. There are even Executive Orders (11647 and 11490) that authorise the establishment of Federal Regional Councils to govern ten Federal Regions which will absorb the 50 states and another that can steal your bank accounts if you are dubbed a 'sanctioned person' by the government. 'Sanctioned

person’ – how Orwellian is that? Bob Adelman wrote in *New American*:



**Figure 835:** This is not only coming as things stand – it is already happening.

Titled an ‘Executive Order from the President regarding Authorizing the Implementation of Certain Sanctions ...’ the order says that if an individual is declared by the President, the Secretary of State, or the Secretary of the Treasury to be a ‘sanctioned person’, he (or she) will be unable to obtain access to his accounts, will be unable to process any loans (or make them), or move them to any other financial institution inside or outside the United States. In other words, his financial resources will have successfully been completely frozen.

The [Executive Order] expands its authority by making him unable to use any third party such as ‘a partnership, association, trust, joint venture, corporation, subgroup or other organization’ that might wish to help him or allow him to obtain access to his funds. And if the individual so ‘sanctioned’ decides that the ruling is unfair, he isn’t allowed to sue. In two words, the individual has successfully been robbed blind.

The intention to impose martial law was further confirmed by a leaked US Army training manual in the summer of 2012 entitled *Civil Disturbance Operations* which detailed how the military are planned to be used in mainland America to seize legally held firearms and even kill protestors and those challenging the system ([Fig 835](#)). The manual was dated 2006 and was part of a training course at the US Army Military Police School at Fort McClelland in Alabama. It describes how during civil unrest or martial law the military will be used to break up ‘unauthorized gatherings’ and patrol ‘the disturbance area to prevent the commission of lawless acts’. This would include presenting a show of force, establishing roadblocks and dispersing crowds. The prisoners taken would be processed in internment camps. Another leaked military document, *FM 3-39.40 Internment and Resettlement Operations*, says that those interned would be ‘re-educated’ to give them ‘an appreciation of US policies’. *Civil Disturbance Operations* makes it clear that a ‘warning shot will not be fired’ before the military open fire on rioters and ‘dissidents’ and says that ‘restrictions on the sale, transfer, and possession of sensitive material such as gasoline, firearms, ammunition and explosives will help control forces in minimizing certain forms of violence and that consideration may be given to evacuating sensitive items, such as weapons from stores’. This is what the campaign to disarm Americans is really all about. *The Washington Post* reported in 2008 on plans to deploy 20,000 troops in domestic America in preparation for ‘terrorist attack’ and civil unrest. The Archon families and networks know that the plan is to make the economic situation so appalling that people will respond en masse out of desperation. The US Army War College Strategic Institute predicted in 2008 that a



‘strategic shock’ (a series of crises and upheavals) could trigger widespread civil unrest (they *know* that this ‘strategic shock’ is planned) and the military would be needed to suppress ‘purposeful domestic resistance’. The same preparations in the UK were revealed to me in 2008 and the information is being confirmed by events. This all makes sense of reports over the years that British and American troops have been asked if they would shoot their own people in their own country and those who say they would do this are deployed to these units preparing for the domestic frontline. There have also been countless reports over the last 20 years of foreign troops, including Russian and Chinese, training on American soil to be used against the American population on the basis that they would be far more likely to kill Americans without a problem than would many American troops. Nobel Peace Prize nominee Jim Garrow, who runs an organisation rescuing Chinese baby girls from death or ‘gendercide’, has said that he was told by ‘one of America’s foremost military heroes’ that the Obama administration’s criteria for selecting new military leaders is whether they will obey an order to fire on American citizens. He said:



**Figure 836:** God bless America.

I have just been informed by a former senior military leader that Obama is using a new ‘litmus test’ in determining who will stay and who must go in his military leaders. Get ready to explode folks. The new litmus test of leadership in the military is if they will fire on US citizens or not. Those who will not are being removed.

The plan for the shooting of civilians by their own military has been leaked in a number of official documents over the years and can be seen in the ‘no hesitation’ targets supplied at a cost of millions of dollars to US Homeland Security by a company called Law Enforcement Training, Inc. These targets depict children, mothers, pregnant women and old people pointing guns for conditioning practice for troops to have no hesitation on opening fire on such people. How sick can you get? Oh plenty more than that. The term ‘domestic terrorist’ came out of nowhere a few years ago and the focus turned to where ‘anti-terrorist’ legislation was always intended be – the people at home. Occupy protestors and Americans who in any way question the system are now designated as ‘domestic terrorists’ by these mind-controlled robots when the real terrorists are in dark suits and uniforms ([Fig 836](#)). A report by the *Associated Press* revealed that US military police officers in units of 500 are being trained to ‘assist local authorities’. The report said: ‘The battalions will be capable of helping control civil disturbances, handling detainees, carrying out forensic work, and using biometrics to identify suspects.’ The plan was said to relate only to overseas countries, but that is not where it is meant to end. President Obama signed Executive Order 13603 entitled ‘National Defense Resources Preparedness’ which allows the government to seize and take over all forms of energy, water supply, healthcare, food and transportation through its many and various agencies of tyranny ‘in support of the defence of the country’. Remember that the President of the United States can already order the

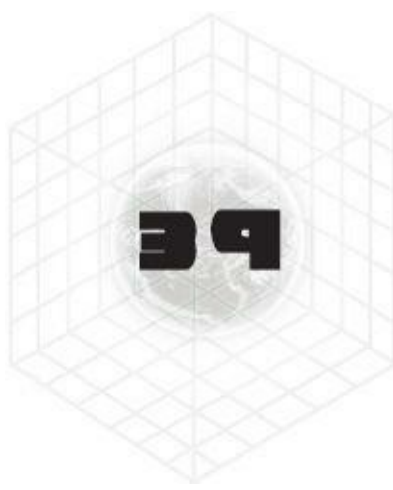
murder of any American citizen that he chooses at home or overseas without the need to produce any evidence or have any political or judicial oversight whatsoever, not that this would be much good anyway with the Archon-owned Congress and legal system. Americans can also be indefinitely jailed without charge or trial so long as the President signs the paperwork. They can, in the words of Dr Richard Day in 1969 'just disappear'. Jonathan Turley, a professor of law at George Washington University Law School, said:

President Obama has just stated a policy that he can have any American citizen killed without any charge, without any review, except his own. If he's satisfied that you are a terrorist, he says that he can kill you anywhere in the world including in the United States.

Two of his aides just ... reaffirmed they believe that American citizens can be killed on the order of the President anywhere including the United States. You've now got a president who says that he can kill you on his own discretion. He can jail you indefinitely on his own discretion.

Among those pressing for America to be designated 'part of the battlefield' and so have 'anti-terrorism' laws apply to Americans at home are the usual grotesque Rothschild-Zionist arse-lickers like Senators Lindsey Graham and John McCain who always turn up when the agenda needs support along with others like Rothschild Zionists Joe Lieberman and Charles Schumer who are simply there to serve the interests of Rothschild Zionism and Israel (the Rothschilds). Graham said of anti-terrorism legislation: 'The Homeland is part of the battlefield and people can be held without trial whether an American citizen or not.' These people have no brains and no souls. The most basic freedoms, rights and protections of the public are being deleted by the excuse of 'fighting terrorism', but when was the last time there was a major terrorist attack that was not covertly carried out by those who then used it to delete fundamental freedoms? This excludes 9/11, the London bombings of 2005, the shoe bomber, the underpants bomber and a long list of others. Even with the few attacks that are by nongovernment terrorists, horrific as they are, relatively few people are involved. Is there still anyone who can't see that after all that I have described in the last few chapters and the scale of the surveillance, control and imposition that this is nothing to do with stopping terrorism and everything to do with enslaving the population? I guess there will still be some who can't see the blindingly obvious, or don't have the guts to allow themselves to see; but they are close to lost causes now. If they can't see what is happening after reading all this they will never see it, well, until it goes bang, bang, bang on their front door and by then it will be way too late for them and their families. Meanwhile, the bogus 'war on terror' has killed and maimed multiple millions around the world, especially in the bloodline target regions of Africa and the Near and Middle East. This mass human slaughter has been ordered and carried out by the very people who say freedoms must be surrendered in the name of stopping terrorism when they are the biggest terrorists on earth. This is another blatant example of Archon inversion when the killer becomes the cop simply through image-making, repetition and propaganda. This mass killing frenzy feeds the Archons the energy of trauma, terror and death and allows the world to move incessantly into Agenda 21.

But don't worry. I'm just crazy, right?



## Archon Planet

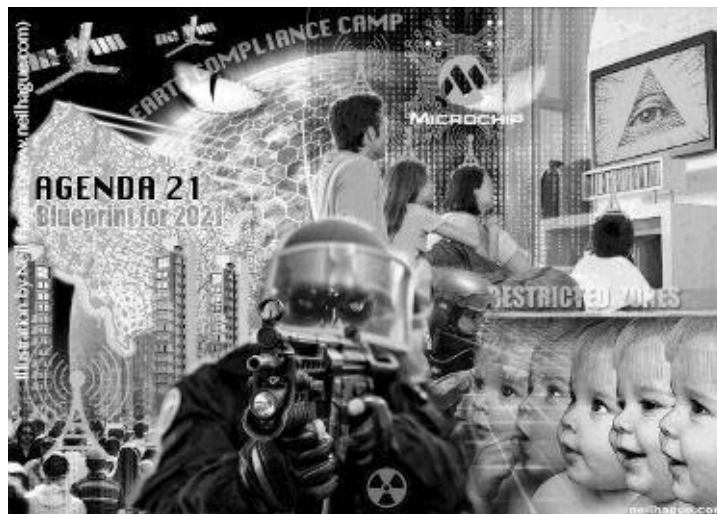
*I have been impressed with the urgency of doing. Knowing is not enough; we must apply. Being willing is not enough; we must do.*

Leonardo da Vinci

I am about to address what we can do about all of this, but I will complete this vast and unprecedented exposure of the world and reality by briefly describing what human ‘life’ would be like if we continue to allow the few to impose their evil upon the rest of us. It would neither be ‘human’ as we perceive human, nor would it be anything approaching what could be considered ‘life’.

People would merely *exist*, not live, in jam-packed, high-rise tiny boxes in megacities within the human settlement zones of the megaregions of Agenda 21. The population would be a fraction of what it is today and humans would be denied access to 95 percent of the world’s surface. Everyone would be microchipped and connected to a computer system which would dictate their thoughts, emotions and health, or lack of it. Surveillance would be 24/7 through microchips, wireless systems like Smart Grids, Intellistreets and their like in every building, location and form of transport within and between the megacities ([Fig 837](#)). Every thought could be accessed and recorded in real time. People would be watched in their own home by cameras in the compulsory television – Orwell’s Telescreens. The switchover from analogue to digital television is connected to this which is why it is being done in such a rush and includes all aspects of broadcasting – even car radios at great expense to the target population. It has also brought us *Smart* televisions. This transfer to digital has freed the Ultra-High Frequencies, or UHF, where a connection can be made to the subconscious mind. The US Department of Defense is employing a technology called Silent Sound Spread Spectrum, also known as S-quad, or Squad, and corporately marketed under names such as BrainSpeak, Silent Subliminals and SSSS. Silent Sound Spread Spectrum involves planting inaudible subliminal programming into the subconscious mind within the Ultra-High Frequency range. The ‘silent’ in the name comes from the fact that humans cannot hear sound at these frequencies and the messages speak to the subconscious without any evidence perceivable by the conscious mind. These messages can be delivered through digital television and radio and also via the Gwen networks, HAARP and other communication networks. This has the potential to send the same message to an entire country and eventually the whole planet once the delivery networks are in place. The world’s first fully-integrated ‘Smart City’ is due to be operational by around 2015 on an artificial island in South Korea. The city is being dubbed

‘Songos’ and would include all that I have described and more with the residents monitored second by second in their homes and businesses and through video screens. Major Archon corporations such as Cisco are involved and one of its planners said that it would connect ‘all of the residences, schools, offices, everywhere, all of the buildings’. Another said that when the infrastructure is in place it would set the standard for all future cities and more than 100 other ‘Songos’ are underway worldwide.



**Figure 837:** The world the Archons and their hybrids are introducing by the hour.

Food and water would be at the behest of the authorities on an Archon planet and only given to those who conform and obey. Even then it would be only just enough to allow them to function and serve. All food and drink would be infested with GMO, vaccines and chemicals to block thoughts of resistance and stop people awakening to Consciousness. Everything would be aimed, as it is today only far more so, at maintaining humanity in a spiritual coma. We see this in China (a blueprint for Agenda 21 in so many ways) in the treatment of the advocates of Falun Gong which promotes meditation, truthfulness, compassion and forbearance with exercises to calm the body and open the heart. The practice of Falun Gong was viciously and brutally suppressed after more than 70 million became involved by 1999 ([Fig 838](#)). It was branded a ‘heretical organisation’ and anyone practicing these spiritual processes suffers unspeakable physical and psychological torture because the opening of the heart to the greater self is the greatest threat to the prevailing order and they know it. What has happened with Falun Gong is how all spiritual practices will be dealt with under Agenda 21 if it reaches its most extreme form and those New Agers who think they can just hide away in their denial of the ‘negative conspiracy’ better understand that eventually it will knock on their door if they don’t wake up and get their fingers out – the ‘Greens’ too. Do they want to wait until then or deal with it now? The lunatic levels of control-freakery can be seen with the Chinese (Agenda 21) ban on *reincarnating without government permission*. The State Administration for Religious Affairs said that the law was ‘an important move to institutionalise management of reincarnation’. The idea is to dilute the influence of Tibet’s exiled spiritual and political leader, the Dalai Lama, whose soul is said to be reborn to continue his work. I don’t believe that but many do and the Chinese ban on reincarnation without their permission is to allow them to choose the next Dalai Lama to serve their interests. These people are demented because they are expressions of the demented Demiurge. There would be no organic food, no private growing of food of any kind, no alternative methods of healing and no health supplements in an Archon society. Anyone who cares to look would see that we are heading in this direction so fast. Compulsory drugs would also make people love their servitude, as Aldous Huxley put it, with substances like lithium in the water. Huxley said in 1962:



**Figure 838:** Falun Gong – a warning to head-in-the-sand, head-in-the-clouds New Agers.

There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them, but will rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.

By the time Agenda 21 reached complete fruition the water supply would be like a stocktake at a pharmacy and this is what the current mass-drugging of the population is all about. Compulsory vaccinations would include ‘chemical lobotomies’ which again prevent even the mildest of rebellion by making the Body-Mind incapable of having such thoughts. The 1971 movie *THX 1138*, the directing debut of deep insider and *Star Wars* creator, George Lucas, portrayed precisely this situation and so did *Equilibrium* in still more predictive programming preparing the human collective mind to accept its fate. An Internet synopsis of the Lucas film describes it as depicting ‘a dystopian future in which the populace is controlled through android police officers and mandatory use of drugs that suppress emotion, including sexual desire’. Sound familiar? The word ‘dystopian’ could not be more apt given that it means ‘a society in a repressive and controlled state, often under the guise of being utopian’. No one would be allowed to know what is in their food and water and there would be no food labelling. When you have Monsanto securing the right not to have to label GMO-contaminated food in the United States you can see that we are already moving in that direction. Surveillance drones would patrol the skies as they are now beginning to do with the ability to locate and assassinate anyone by locking into their microchip frequency code. The military and police would be one entity and make today’s goonatics seem like cissies in the vicious way they impose the will of the tiny few upon the enslaved majority (see *Equilibrium*). They would be able to do what they liked to people with no laws or enforcement to stop them. There would be no jury trials, only state-decreed ‘justice’ in what are called ‘star chambers’ – the star is Saturn – which would be held in secret with no defence, right of appeal, juries or witnesses. We are already moving along that road with more cases being held without juries and the law shredded at will by Archontic judges and those that control them. The appalling British government minister Kenneth Clarke, also a minister in the cesspit known as the Thatcher administration, even said that all ‘right-thinking citizens of Middle England’ should support secret courts when they were voted into law in 2013. Unbelievable; but then not so when you understand the mentality of these people. Clarke said that it was ‘common sense’ to allow courts to examine ‘intelligence’ information in private when the real reason for secret courts is to hide government corruption and collusion in criminality and state-sponsored murder. More and bigger prisons are also being built – exactly as Dr Richard Day said they would in 1969 and the burgeoning private prison system has been given an incentive to hold people for as long as possible. The more they incarcerate

and the longer they do so the more the prison operators are paid. They are also not subject to the same oversight as State prisons, not that this means much anymore, and there are currently more than 130,000 people in US private prisons with the number growing very rapidly. Two and a half million people were held in American prisons by 2012 – more than any other country, including China – and more than half of those people are there for offences not involving violence. The figure represents a *quarter* of the world’s prison population when America has only five percent of the world population. The cost of this mass incarceration is nearly \$230 billion a year and the evil and fascist three-strikes laws when people have been jailed for life for three felonies of any kind has seen people imprisoned for life for stealing socks worth £2.50. The excellent Matt Taibbi, a proper journalist, wrote in *Rolling Stone* magazine:

Despite the passage in late 2012 of a new state ballot initiative that prevents California from ever again giving out life sentences to anyone whose ‘third strike’ is not a serious crime, thousands of people – the overwhelming majority of them poor and nonwhite – remain imprisoned for a variety of offenses so absurd that any list of the unluckiest offenders reads like a macabre joke, a surrealistic comedy routine.

Have you heard the one about the guy who got life for stealing a slice of pizza? Or the guy who went away forever for lifting a pair of baby shoes? Or the one who got 50 to life for helping himself to five children’s videotapes from Kmart? How about the guy who got life for possessing 0.14 grams of meth? That last offender was a criminal mastermind by Three Strikes standards, as many others have been sentenced to life for holding even smaller amounts of drugs, including one poor sap who got the max for 0.09 grams of black-tar heroin.

This is the world of Agenda 21. People would exist, not ‘live’, in cashless poverty under Agenda 21 while the few that controlled them lived in unimaginable high-tech luxury in the Capitols, as per *Hunger Games*. Children would be owned by the state and brought up in the way that Aldous Huxley foresaw from his insider knowledge in *Brave New World*. They would be technologically bred in genetic caste systems and the idea of biological parents would be a page from history, symbolically, that is, because history would be deleted. Huxley wrote:

In brief, parents were the father and mother ... These are unpleasant facts, I know it. But then most historical facts are unpleasant ... In those days ... children were brought up by their parents and not in State Conditioning Centres.

Huxley described how these State Conditioning Centres programmed children to accept whatever the State decreed and anyone not conforming would be electroshocked until they did. He described babies crawling towards pictures of flowers and birds only to be shocked because the State didn’t want them to like nature. Children in *Brave New World* are also brainwashed even when they sleep with subliminal messages. Huxley said that eventually the child’s mind becomes, through psychological suggestion, the State’s mind:

... at last the child’s mind is these suggestions, and the sum of the suggestions is the child’s mind. And not the child’s mind only. The adult’s mind too – all his life long. The mind that judges and desires and decides – made up of these suggestions. But all these suggestions are our suggestions ... Suggestions from the State.

Let’s be honest, how many people are like that even today? The constant erosion of parental rights

to make decisions about their children are stepping-stones to the world that Huxley describes and Agenda 21 demands. As a transition to children being produced technologically by the state, parents would require state permission to have children according to strict genetic criteria. There would be no cars in this Archon world and the only transport would be local rail transit systems connecting homes and work places and high-speed trains between megaregions. You would need permission to travel on the latter and even then you would be sitting in carriages amid wireless mind control fields and watched by the uniformed thugs of the State (Fig 839). People would work where they were told to work with no choice. Indeed the word ‘choice’ would be deleted from the vocabulary along with others like freedom, just as Orwell envisaged from his inside knowledge. We can see a glimpse of that emerging world of robotic minds and robotic people with the experience of those who work at Amazon’s giant distribution warehouses. An article published in the UK *Financial Times* and *Daily Mail* under the headline ‘Amazon’s Human Robots’ described how staff walked up to 15 miles a day around a soulless warehouse with their every move dictated by mini computers issuing orders and checking how hard they work. The article said:



**Figure 839:** What pillocks they look. You are fucking insane – can’t you see that? Clearly not.

... hundreds of people in orange vests are pushing trolleys around a space the size of nine football pitches, glancing at the screens of their hand-held satnav computers for directions on where to walk next and what to pick up when they get there.

They do not dawdle — the devices in their hands are also measuring their productivity. They might each walk between seven and 15 miles today. Before they can go home at the end of their eight-hour shift, or go to the canteen for their 30-minute break, they must walk through a set of airport-style security scanners to prove they are not stealing anything.

‘Is this the future of the British workplace?’ the article asked. Well, yes it is, but not only in Britain – everywhere. We are now seeing workers enslaved by major corporations including Amazon and others like the British royal family (of course) through the use of ‘zero hours contracts’ in which people have to report for work, but without a guarantee of the hours they will be employed each day (if any) or the pay they will receive. It is outright ‘Hunger Games’ slavery, nothing less. Remember from earlier how the German ARD television channel alleged in a documentary that Rothschild Zionist Amazon was using neo-Nazi guards to control and intimidate more than 5,000 temporary staff from across Europe at German packing and distribution centres? The programme showed operatives from HESS Security (believed to be named after Adolf Hitler’s deputy, Rudolf Hess) wearing black uniforms, boots and military haircuts employed to police the workers at hostels and budget hotels and this, too, is the world the Archons have in mind for everyone. There would also likely be Orwell’s perpetual war to maintain human divide and rule and justify fascist controls with people compulsorily

drafted into military service. There would be no alternative media, no alternative views, just the incessant propaganda of the State. Any hugging or other shows of affection would be banned (as it is already in some schools run by programmed lunatics) and expressions of individual emotion or individuality in general would be suppressed by law, drugs and microchips. The chips and other forms of perception control would allow people to be made individually and collectively excited (to support a State proposal) or pacified (to stop any challenge to the State).

### **The techno-human**

The plan is to replace humans as we know them with a cyborg human that is part biological and part technological. This would make people even easier to control, lock them even more deeply into the five senses and bring an end to any vestige of the spiritual, Conscious, human. This is the so-called 'post-human race' that is being developed as slaves in the world of Agenda 21 which are able to survive a much more irradiated atmosphere. This is a crucial aspect of Agenda 21 and we have been bombarded with programming and symbolism on this subject through movies such as the *Terminator* series with the already cyborg Arnold Schwarzenegger and a long list of other films, television programmes, music videos, computer games, children's books and toys, and stage performances ([Fig 840](#)). There is a massive attempt to program people to accept this because it is so important to the plan. Mad professors at Harvard have even developed a 'cyborg skin' ('Smart Skin') which meshes electronics with biological tissue, and organisations like Google are developing artificial brain technology that can learn and act without any human input. This is just the kind of power you should give to machines over which eventually you will have no power, but that is what the Archons want – a machine-controlled world, matching their own machine-like nature, and controlling machine-infiltrated humans. This is the real reason for the Archontic transhumanist movement which is campaigning for humans to be merged with technology. This would allow the machines to far more easily control part-machine humanity. DARPA has openly said that it is seeking to genetically and technologically 'enhance' troops (create fighting sub-human robots with no compassion, empathy or ability for free thought). This satanic organisation is also funding a range of research programmes in the field of what is termed 'transhumanism'. The prefix 'trans' is usually taken to mean 'across', as in the Trans-Siberian railway; its Latin meaning is, yes, 'across', but also 'beyond' and 'on the opposite side'. I think that captures the truth behind transhumanism perfectly. It means beyond human and on the opposite side to human. The UK *Daily Mail* reported in August 2012:



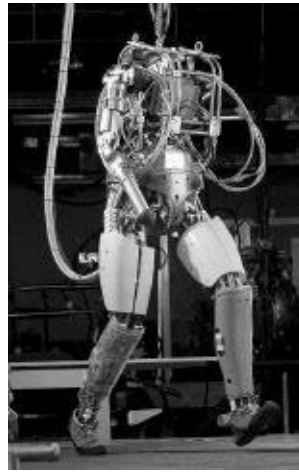
**Figure 840:** Arnold Schwarzenegger on the right with mask on the left.

Tomorrow's soldiers could be able to run at Olympic speeds and will be able to go for days without food or sleep, if new research into gene manipulation is successful. According to the U.S. Army's plans for the future, their soldiers will be able to carry huge weights, live off their fat stores for extended periods and even regrow limbs blown apart by bombs. The plans were revealed by novelist Simon Conway, who was granted behind-the-scenes access to the

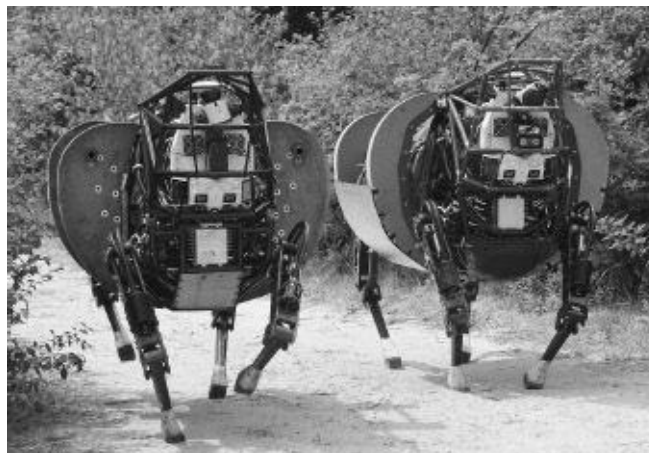


Recruits to the DARPA world army would be specially bred for size and inability to think beyond responding to orders – human-machine cyborgs. I have no doubt that these breeding programmes have already begun and the technology software soldiers and a robot army of cyborgs and machines is certainly well underway and being produced ([Figs 841](#) and [842](#)). Put 'DARPA robot army' into a search engine and you'll see how far this has gone. DARPA actually wants to create fully-fledged robot armies and one of its major partners is Boston Dynamics Inc which has been contracted to produce humanoid robots with 'two legs, a torso, two arms with hands, a sensor head and on board computing' that can act intelligently without supervision to 'conduct humanitarian, disaster relief and related operations'. Oh *please*. DARPA and the Pentagon don't do *humanitarian relief* – they are more concerned with causing the devastation which then requires humanitarian relief. The deal is to produce a robot military that will always follow orders and be both part-human and completely technological. DARPA has already awarded contracts for robots that could search and detain 'uncooperative people'. The Pentagon said that its new robots would be able to use hand tools and drive vehicles. Put the words 'Petman Tests Camo' into YouTube and see what they are now even putting on public display. The world of the *Matrix* movie series was controlled by machines which had developed a form of intelligence and taken over from humans and we are seeing the emergence of the same theme with the number of industrial and service robots within human society absolutely *exploding* by the year. If some way could be found to connect them to a sort of hive control system they could indeed take over under the dictates of the Archons who are, when compared with the true human, a form of energetic machine. It so happens that DARPA-funded research has developed a technique called 'mind-meld' which can connect brains into one multiple-functioning unit and transfer thoughts and perceptions between them. This also has the potential to be downloaded into robot technology to give them artificial intelligence and the US military is already talking of these robots being given the ability to make their own decisions about who to kill and when. The whole thrust of where they are going is to allow them to wage war on humanity from a distance – their underground facilities and bases within mountains – and this is the reason for drones and the robot armies. They would not reappear until humanity was defeated and humans were tagged to be located anywhere and anytime and killed from afar by technology that seeks out their frequency. What chance will we have then? This is why we must respond en masse *now* in the little time we have before the line is finally crossed. Advocates of transhumanism want to see technological 'enhancements' to human capabilities including super-human strength and mental capacities via technology (part-human-part-machine) and nanotechnology, drugs and genetic tinkering. The idea is to lock people into the Matrix more powerfully than ever. The American physicist Michio Kaku has also been pushing this transhumanist crap about merging people with machines on US television with young people as the target. We have even had Dr. Sergio Canavero of Italy's 'Turin Advanced Neuromodulation Group' announce that they are on the verge of being able to transplant a human head to create a 'chimera' (something made from different genetic tissue), an Archontic speciality. Where are the clowns when you need them? Oh, too busy announcing they can transplant a human head, gotcha. One aspect of transhumanism is ... ladies and gentlemen, I give you ... '*paradise engineering*'. This can be translated more accurately as 'love your servitude'. Kevin Warwick, professor of cybernetics at Britain's University of Reading, said: 'If a machine is passing down signals that keep you completely happy, then why not be part of the Matrix?' Warwick has made numerous appearances in the media after being microchipped and he promotes this and other transhumanist ambitions as the means for human progress ([Fig 843](#)). If Warwick is an example, I will give it a miss, thanks. One of the names for this paradise engineering is 'abolitionism' which is ironic in itself. The term was used for the movement dedicated to abolishing slavery and here it is being

employed to describe a far greater slavery – the enslavement of mind and emotion within a technologically engineered reality. British ‘philosopher’ David Pearce, one of the most prominent transhumanists, established the Abolitionist Society in 2002 with Pablo Stafforini, Sean Henderson, and Jaime Savage, and also the World Transhumanist Association with ‘Oxford philosopher’ Nick Bostrom who otherwise talks a lot of sense about the simulated nature of our reality. Whether they know what they are doing or are just naïve to the real outcome is open to personal view. Pearce says of his vision:



**Figure 841:** The robotarmy in production.



**Figure 842:** ‘I’ve picked up his microchip ... behind the tree to the left.’

The metabolic pathways of pain and malaise evolved because they served the fitness of our genes in the ancestral environment. They will be replaced by a different sort of neural architecture – a motivational system based on heritable gradients of bliss. States of sublime well-being are destined to become the genetically pre-programmed norm of mental health.



**Figure 843:** A microchip holding Kevin Warwick.

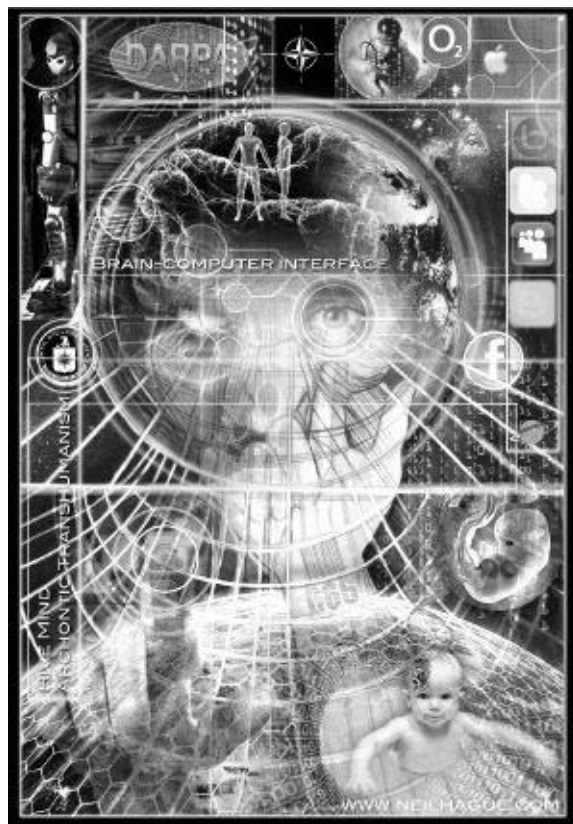
Well, what a minefield in only three sentences. ‘Heritable gradients of bliss’ and ‘states of sublime

well-being' to become the 'genetically pre-programmed norm of mental health'. Like I say, love your servitude. These academic and philosopher types can't resist the jargon because they think it makes them sound clever. Well, it doesn't from where I'm sitting. Heritable simply means something that can be passed on from one generation to the next. So we are talking genetically-programmed adoration of servitude. It reminds me of the experiment by a CIA head-case called Ivor Browning. I don't care if he's got a Browning or any other colour, personally. Is he one of the Gravy-Brownings? Anyway, what matters to me is that he wired a radio receiver to the pleasure centre in the brain of a donkey and took complete control of the donkey's behaviour by stimulating, or not, the pleasure centre known as the hypothalamus. Browning made the donkey walk up a mountain and back again simply by stimulating pleasure when it went in the desired direction and switching it off if it deviated. The donkey was then immediately seeking the right course to make the 'pleasure' kick in again. What is called pleasure can be a potent tool of behaviour modification and control, in fact one of the most powerful. Resisting the addiction to simulated 'pleasure' in such circumstances is crucial to personal freedom. These transhumanist, subhumanist chaps want to genetically pre-program states of sublime well-being which is much the same as Browning did with his donkey. Researchers at Brown University in the United States announced in 2013 that they had created 'the first wireless, implantable, rechargeable, long-term brain-computer interface'. They had been implanted into pigs and monkeys and human 'trials' were about to start, but you can be sure that technology far in advance of this already exists in the secret projects aimed at merging people and machines – people and Archons. This is the reality of what is happening. Archon genetic engineering was designed to re-make humans as biological robots and now this is the next stage to complete the transformation to full-blown technological robots hiding behind the cover story of human 'enhancement', longevity (longer servitude), and disease-free 'pleasure'. Who is going to control this programming? Who is going to control how it can be turned on and off like Browning's contraption? Yep, you got it.

## **The World Wide Mind**

Among the other wants and desires of Archontic transhumanism are designer babies; introducing the DNA of other species to create a transgenic (genetically-modified or GMO) human; and a brain-computer interface (already being developed) in which the human mind can be plugged into the Internet to surf (serf), download, upload and merge into a hive-mind with the World Wide Web and all minds attached to it ([Fig 844](#)). Technologies such as Google Glass, an Internet-connectable computer that can be worn like spectacles, are stepping-stones to direct microchipped interconnection. One app producer claimed that he could make it possible for pictures to be taken with Google Glass just by blinking and it also has the potential to operate as a face-recognition device. Google Glass came from the Google X technology development arm, and no doubt former DARPA director Regina Dugan to become a senior executive with Google will be very much involved in what her company produces. Google is the predominant player in the transhumanist agenda and technology like Google Now is designed to track and manage every aspect of people's lives with the ability to know if you are walking, driving, or riding a bicycle, when you are at home and able to recognise your voice patterns which are an expression of your unique vibrational signature. These stepping-stones are promoted as an 'ain't it great?' new gadget when they are systematically taking people down a dark and dangerous road. The modern Pied Piper has ditched the pipe for a smartphone. Google executive chairman Eric Schmidt (Rothschild Zionist) said in 2013 that the company could produce artificial intelligence within five to ten years that would be indistinguishable from the human mind (the enslaved human mind that is). Schmidt is obsessed with the transhumanist agenda and has described concepts like sending a robotic clone of himself to social events and swallowing nanotechnology to regulate his body. His desire for a society run by robots and transhumanist technology is shared by so-called

futurists such as Ray Kurzweil (Rothschild Zionist) who wants to see humans merged with machines and have global society controlled by computer systems with an artificial intelligence that surpasses that of the entire human race (the enslaved minds of the human race). Kurzweil is the director of engineering at ... *Google*. One of his tasks there is to oversee the development of an artificial brain and I'm sure that DARPA's Regina Dugan is delighted to have him on board. We are now getting close to the major reason why the Internet was created using military technology. If it didn't suit the interests of the Archon bloodlines this would not have happened. I have been saying for years that the World Wide Web was being developed as a technological collective mind and now they are talking about that. I have also heard the question asked: Could the Internet 'wake up'? Could it reach a point where it transforms into a global technological mind that begins to dictate to humans rather than the other way around by transforming into a form of technological consciousness? The answer to that is most certainly 'yes' and I am sure that is the Archontic plan. Not only a plan either – it is already happening as the Internet covertly re-wires the brain. Neuroscientist Christof Koch says that the complexity of the World Wide Web may have already surpassed that of the human brain. He writes in his book, *Consciousness: Confessions of a Romantic Reductionist*:



**Figure 844:** The Internet is planned to be an artificial collective mind.

Take the number of computers on the planet – several billion – and multiply by the number of transistors in each machine – hundreds of millions – and you get about a billion billion, written more elegantly as  $10^{18}$ . That's a thousand times larger than the number of synapses in the human brain (about  $10^{15}$ ).

This is again the scenario symbolised in the *Matrix* movies of machines taking over the world. To a large extent the Internet is already 'awakening' in some form of collective technological intelligence, or 'AI', and not just the Internet, either, but also the connected and associated communication and surveillance systems in all their now endless forms. Once they reach the stage when they are communicating with each other as one global technological mind where does that leave humans then? In the world of *The Matrix*, that's where. The corporations will claim ownership and copyright of the

human bodies they genetically-engineer or 'enhance' just as they do today with genetically-engineered crops and animals. You want to plant patented seeds? Get a licence from Monsanto and pay a royalty. You want to have children? Get a licence from Monsanto or someone else and pay a royalty (until they are produced in laboratories). How much of this genetic engineering and microchipping is already happening through consuming GMO food and breathing in nanoparticles from chemtrails, etc., etc.? How much nanotechnology has already been inserted through vaccination programmes? A CIA scientist told me in 1997 that microchips were even then already so small ('nanotechnology' as we know it today) that they were implanted with hypodermic needles during vaccinations. Transhumanists give the impression that they are talking about technologically 'upgrading' all of humanity, but that is not the game at all. Those in the shadows want only certain genetic types 'upgraded' and the rest only to suffer the control aspects of transhumanism rather than the super-strength, super-intelligence stuff they talk about. Why would an *El-ite* that wants to have total power over the human masses give them 'super strength and super intelligence'? Nor is it a coincidence that the first person to use the term transhumanism was the eugenicist Julian Huxley, brother of Aldous Huxley, or that transhumanism was launched in the 1950s by Julian Huxley and the Rockefeller Foundation. Huxley once said:

The lowest strata are reproducing too fast. Therefore ... they must not have too easy access to relief or hospital treatment lest the removal of the last check on natural selection should make it too easy for children to be produced or to survive; long unemployment should be a ground for sterilization.

Now we are at the core of what transhumanism is really about – eugenics. This is such a common theme with these people because like their Archon masters they are obsessed with genetics, both their own and those of the target population. Transhumanism calls its plan for human-technology hybrids the 'singularity' and promises immortality and disease-free life. They are so comatose that they don't realise that we already have immortality – it's called Consciousness and Awareness. Another chap, Matthew Liao, an associate professor in the Centre for Bioethics in the Department of Philosophy at New York University, wants to see humans re-wired to stop humancaused climate change which isn't happening. Among his 'human engineering' proposals are to use drugs to make people meat-intolerant to drastically reduce the number of methane-farting cows that are claimed to be a danger to the world; manipulating hormones and 'screening' embryos to create smaller people (which will reduce the weight that cars have to carry and so use less fuel); and using drugs to change personality; but none of these are even his most bizarre idea. Mr Liao, I give you the floor:

Human engineering could also be liberty enhancing. In response to climate change, some people have proposed we adopt something akin to China's one-child policy. For example, a group of doctors in Britain has advocated a two-child maximum. But suppose that the relevant issue is some kind of fixed allocation of greenhouse gas emissions for each family.

If so, given fixed allocations of greenhouse gas emissions, human engineering could give families the choice between having one large child, two medium-sized children or three small children. Human engineering seems more liberty enhancing than a policy that says you can have only one or two children.

Did I mention that the inmates have taken over the asylum? I must have done at some point given all the evidence that I have presented. These are the people directing and influencing our world. Takes deep breath, checks own sanity (no, it's not me) ... What I have described in detailing the Archon

agenda certainly isn't pretty, but as Morpheus said in the *Matrix*: '... all I am offering is the truth ...' and not what people would like to be the truth. If we don't understand what is going on and what the game is then the plan will inevitably play out. Most of what I have described in the Archon society is clearly stated in Agenda 21 documents while some is unstated (but possible to research and observe) to hide the truth from the Green fanatics and ill-informed public 'servants' lower down the food chain whose families will be entrapped in the Agenda 21 nightmare like everyone else. It does not have to happen, but it will not *go* away by us *looking* away. There is only temporary and illusory solace in buckets of sand, or even whole deserts of it, because if we don't face it now when we still just have a chance, we will have to face it down the line when a challenge will be near-impossible. This is the world we are currently heading towards. How do I know? Look around and you will see that the world is changing in precisely the form envisaged by Agenda 21 documents. If we do not have the guts, balls and unshakable commitment to put an end to what is planned then we are condemning ourselves and our children and grandchildren to experience it.

Come on, we're bigger than that.



## A World Without Bollocks

*I love those who can smile in trouble, who can gather strength from distress, and grow brave by reflection. 'Tis the business of little minds to shrink, but they whose heart is firm, and whose conscience approves their conduct, will pursue their principles unto death.*

Leonardo da Vinci

Where do we go from here? Well, here are some of the quotes that I have been using of Leonardo da Vinci from more than 500 years ago: 'You can have no dominion greater or less than over yourself'; 'All our knowledge has its origins in our perceptions'; 'You do ill if you praise, but worse if you censure, what you do not understand'; and 'Learn to see. Realise that everything connects to everything else.'

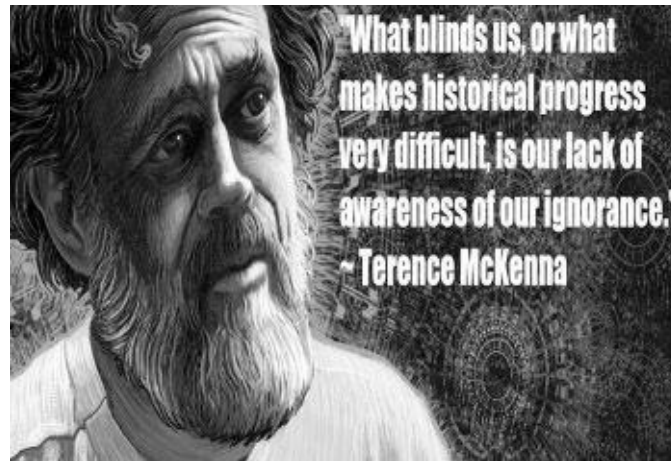
This is the wisdom that will lead us out of the current abyss and bring an end to this Archontic silliness.

Da Vinci also said: 'Simplicity is the ultimate sophistication'; 'Where the spirit does not work with the hand, there is no art'; 'Where there is shouting, there is no true knowledge' 'The greatest deception men suffer is from their own opinions'; 'Blinding ignorance does mislead us. O! Wretched mortals, open your eyes!'

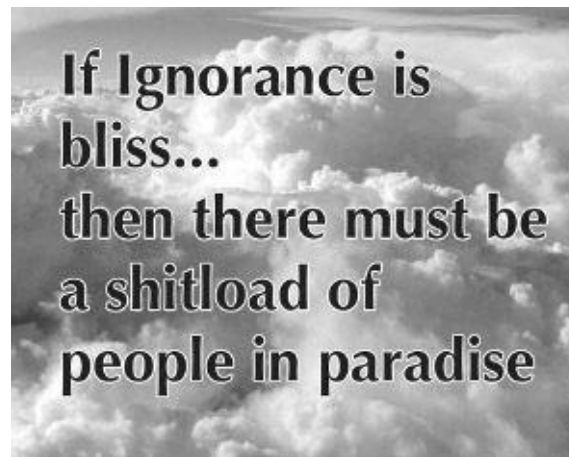
From this expanded perspective all answers will come.

We do not need solutions to the ills of the world. We need to remove the cause of the problem and that is ignorance and arrogance. These are inseparable partners in the war on human awareness and innate intelligence. The stupidity of ignorance can only survive through the blindness of arrogance. They need each other for their mutual prosperity ([Figs 845](#) and [846](#)). You see this with journalists who dismiss any idea of a global conspiracy because (a) they are ignorant of what is really happening in the world and (b) they are arrogant enough to believe that because they are 'journalists' they would know about it if it were true. I guess you could throw terminal naïvety into the mix also. A wonderful example came when Alice Walker, the brilliant American author, poet and activist, said some nice things about my work in 2013. Alice is the author of the acclaimed *The Color Purple*, a winner of the Pulitzer Prize for Fiction, and has lived an extraordinary life, battled against incredible odds and been

a major voice in the civil rights movement. She is a highly intelligent, insightful and gutsy woman who has earned the respect of everyone who knows her story. But when she appeared on the BBC radio programme, *Desert Island Discs*, to select the music that she would take to a mythical desert island, she suddenly became 'weird' and 'bizarre'. The cause of this perceived shapeshift in the bewildered minds of the chattering classes was that the book she said she would take to the island was *Human Race Get off Your Knees*. She chose a book by *David Icke*? What? The '*Independent*' newspaper in London was immediately on the case:



**Figure 845:** The human disease.



**Figure 846:** Quite ...

Ms Walker may have won a Pulitzer Prize. Her best-known novel – *The Color Purple* – may grace school syllabuses across the English-speaking world. But such heights of achievement are, it seems, no guarantee of sense.

Another '*Independent*' article by an alleged 'journalist' called Liam O'Brien took the same line against Alice Walker because she had committed the deadliest of sins to the arrogant and ignorant mind. She had gone beyond the walls of its programmed myopia and, as an icon of the intellectual 'left', she had betrayed their cause and their selfperception (deception) of intellectual omnipotence. The *Independent*, like the UK *Guardian*, promotes itself as the voice of the intellectual left when they are both merely another cul-de-sac for the mind. The *Independent* is 'independently' dependent on The System for its perceptions and opinions just like all the rest. As Morpheus says in *The Matrix*: 'You have to understand, most of these people are not ready to be unplugged ... and many of them are so inured, so hopelessly dependent on the system, that they will fight to protect it.' It wasn't only 'journalists' who responded this way to Alice Walker. Social media was awash with 'What the fuck?' These are a few typical comments: 'Oh my god: Alice Walker just chose a David Icke book for her



desert island. 45 minutes of sensitivity and emotion overthrown in one sentence'; 'They say you should never meet your heroes (you'll be disappointed). You should also not listen to their Desert Island Discs, Alice Walker'; 'Alice Walker thinks that David Icke is like Malcolm X? What? I mean...what?'; 'It's not a spoof or a hijacked website?? Alice Walker really compares David Icke to Malcolm X???' And so it went on. If ever there was a microcosm of a macrocosm this was it. The minds of these people have been hog-tied by the Matrix while believing they are running free in the Serengeti. They have confused firewalled perception and programmed myopia with freedom of thought. 'I *do* have an open mind – so long as people say what I agree with.' It is rightly said that everyone has a right to their opinion and I could not agree more; but that does not mean that opinions deserve equal respect if they are based on no research whatsoever and are formed only from the repetition of immovable belief. Alice Walker was a hero to this mentality until she stepped beyond its comfort zone (program). Two words were all it took – David Icke – and instant dismissal and outrage followed. This was not even triggered from reading my books, but from reading their software with its long-downloaded 'David Icke is a nutter'. 'I *do* have an open mind – so long as my software agrees with what I think.' This social media posting was just classic: 'Oh my god: Alice Walker just chose a David Icke book for her desert island. 45 minutes of sensitivity and emotion overthrown in one sentence.' The source had actually revealed the reason for the human plight in *two* sentences. Alice Walker took the trouble of reading a book before making her conclusions – that is how freedom of thought actually works, strangely enough. Why don't the Liam O'Briens of the media and social media (the overwhelming majority) put aside their ignorance and arrogance long enough to find a touch, even a smear, of humility and inquisitive open-mindedness sufficient to ask the simple and obvious question: why would a highly intelligent woman like Alice Walker say such things? But that would mean walking headlong into extreme and unexplored danger ... the danger that their belief systems might have to be reassessed. This is their worst nightmare – change the subject before I have to take to my bed ([Fig 847](#)). There is a saying which goes: 'The one who follows the crowd will usually go no further than the crowd ... [but] ... those who walk alone are likely to find themselves in places where no one has ever been before.' Following the crowd is how we got up this creek with the paddle missing and to remove the cause of the problem we need a mass awakening of Mind to Consciousness, limitation to All Possibility and software to everywhere. There are no limits to possibility, only to a *sense* of the possible. And we impose that upon ourselves – thus we can also set ourselves free of such debilitating restriction. Da Vinci said: 'The greatest deception men suffer is from their own opinions.' Yes and what are opinions? They are only the result of personal background, prejudice and access to perceived knowledge, and yet they seamlessly morph into solidified 'fact'. Most of science and almost all public perception of 'fact' is little more than opinion and assumption repeated into general acceptance. There is no way we can head off what is Archontically-planned for humanity unless the blinkers of belief are cast aside and the power of information and insight dictates our sense of reality instead of programmed perception. We can't change the world until we change ourselves because the world is a collective expression of the human totality. You can have all the protest marches and demonstrations that you like, but without an expansion of awareness we will stay on the hamster wheel made possible only by programmed ignorance.



Figure 847: ‘The truth? Aaahhhhh ... get it out of here.’

## Twigs and Forests

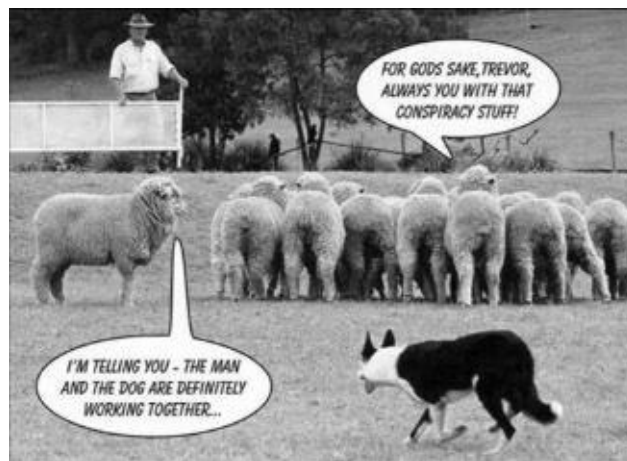
I refer to what I call Twig People and Forest People. The vast majority are currently Twig People and the few – though fast growing in number – are Forest People. By that I mean this: Twig People are the victims of their own myopia and cannot see beyond their race, culture, religion, job, political preference, sexuality and societal programming. Forest People see all this as an irrelevant diversion from the big picture of global control and abuse of *all* races, cultures, religions, jobs, political preferences, sexualities and societal programs. They also see it as a diversion from the even greater truth that we are all *ONE* Awareness having different experiences for the biblical threescore-years-and-ten. This is Da Vinci’s point that humanity must learn to see and realise that everything connects to everything else. To the Twig People their twigs are the only truth and the forest is a heresy. The forest is dangerous to all authority because by definition it means that people are connecting the dots – the twigs – and seeing what they really are when connected together. Once that picture comes into focus all aspects of authority and the belief systems on which it stands come crashing down in an explosion of life-changing insight. If you are a cog, but see yourself and the other cogs as individuals doing your own thing, you will never see what is really going on. But once you see the *machine* then your perception is immediately transformed and the true nature of your daily existence becomes blindingly obvious.

*‘Hey, we’re just cogs in the same machine.’*

*‘Oh shut up, have you been on the oil again?’*

Cog and machine is only a different analogy for twig and forest – sheep and flock is another ([Fig 848](#)). I had an interesting chat when I was completing this book with my friend Mike Lambert about the known against the unknown. Society is dominated by a belief in the known. Education, science, medicine, politics and media are all founded on a belief in the known. The known is basically the holographic realm of what is called the physical world and the unknown is the unseen infinity of waveform information and pure consciousness from which the holographic illusion is decoded and made manifest. The known is the domain of the five senses – can I see it, hear it, touch it, taste it or smell it? These questions therefore become the arbiters of perceived existence or non-existence. Education is about teaching the known to the next generation of programmed ‘knowers’ while academics, scientists and doctors are looked upon in awe because they are perceived to know more than others about the known. But what is this ‘known’?. It is what they *believe* is known, what they have been *told* is known and nothing more. It was known that the Earth was flat and this ‘known’ was preached and imposed upon generations galore in the great centres of alleged ‘education’; but it was wrong all the same. The known is only ‘I believe it is known’ but it is the very foundation of human

society. Universities across the world are acclaimed places of 'learning' but they are only teaching the known – the *believed* to be known – and, as Mike Lambert said, you can only truly learn by uncovering the unknown. Everything else is repeating. When your job, status and even sense of self and security come from the known there is a built-in incentive to ignore or trash the unknown. The known fears the unknown as the twigs fear the forest because the more the unknown reveals its secrets the more the known loses its omnipotence and dominance of perception ([Fig 849](#)). How funny this is when what is perceived as the known is only a decoded figment of the unknown's imagination. The dream is the dreamer but can only see the dream. The known is the unknown but can only see the known. This 'known', the holographic illusion, is where people invent and worship their twigs while the realms of waveform and pure Consciousness are the forest that connects everything as One. The Control System demands for its very survival that the twig mentality be constantly maintained and so 'visionaries' have always been sought out and targeted by the authorities of the day. True visionaries are Forest People and so immensely threatening to the prevailing order which needs to lasso human perception and tie it to the hologram. Most of even the alternative media can't see the forest for the twigs because on one side it takes the Bible as its dictator of truth and possibility and on the other its Bible is mainstream 'science'. There is a growing alternative to the alternative which can see beyond both, but still those perception systems dominate at present. I am dismissed by both of them because I challenge religion *and* science, which is little more than another religion anyway – with honourable exceptions. I am fine with that because they are manifestations of the known, or the perception of the known, and I want to explore way beyond that. If dismissal and ridicule by Twig People is a consequence then it's well worth it and I don't care what they say about me anyway ([Fig 850](#)).



**Figure 848:** Replace the sheep with humans and it would be just the same.



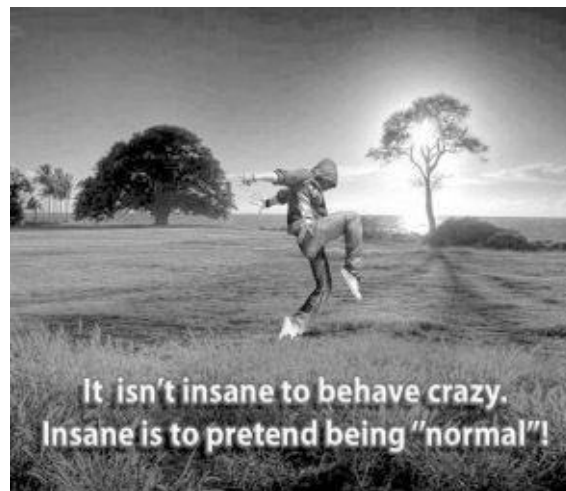
**Figure 849:** The maze knows best. The viewing deck is a heretic.

## Redefining 'Normal'

You can see the twig and forest deal in politics, too. The political twig is power – or perceived power – and not what is most beneficial to the population (forest). This makes the battle for power and winning elections the focus of virtually all that happens in politics. Far from coming together to agree what is best for the people they are supposed to represent, the goal is to undermine their political opponents in every way possible so that they win or hang on to ‘power’. This happens the world over as they argue over who holds the twig while the forest burns to oblivion. Politics and governments are also founded on a belief only in the perceived known. Decisions are made about ‘health’ care on the basis that Big Pharma medicine is the only credible source of knowledge and the same with mainstream ‘science’. The Big Pharma twigs are money and monopoly and so the interests of the patients (forest) are sacrificed (literally) to the interests of the Archontic ‘gods’. The education system which underpins the whole twig mentality is coming from the same direction. Another serious and highly destructive ‘twig’ is an obsession with me, me, me. You see this with politicians, but in the wider sense this twig is self-interest, self-obsession, resentment and jealousy and the forest is the greater good. So many times I have heard people say how much they support my work until there is something they want or don’t like and then the greater good is suddenly a heap on the floor and me, me, me is the only show in town. In short, Twig People rule the world and Forest People need to get themselves moving and fast. I spoke to a lady who had been targeted by social services after an anonymous phone call alleging that she was neglecting her children and was ‘a follower of David Icke’ (so she must be mentally unstable). I hope no one is a ‘follower’ of me because that is not the idea at all, but the point is that posting my information on a social network was being equated with being mentally ill and unfit to look after her children. A social worker questioned her on these allegations – including what she thought of me – before accepting the fact during a home visit that the lady was certainly not neglecting her children and was not mentally unstable. But this is what happens with Twig People. They so fail to understand the forest perspective that they have to perceive its proponents to be crazy to justify and protect their own belief system. If what a Forest Person says has any validity then twig beliefs are seriously under threat. It’s much easier to dismiss the messenger as insane, than to face their own insanity. And the extreme twig perspective *is* a form of insanity. One definition for the term insanity is ‘a mental illness of such a severe nature that a person cannot distinguish fantasy from reality, cannot conduct her/his affairs due to psychosis, or is subject to uncontrollable impulsive behaviour.’ Psychosis is defined as ‘a mental state caused by psychiatric or organic illness, characterized by a loss of contact with reality and an inability to think rationally.’ Put that lot together and you have twig believers the world over. I mean, is it not a loss of contact with reality and an inability to think rationally to say that reality is not malleable while also saying that your knowledge of quantum physics is foggy? But with Twig People dominating global society they have hijacked the sense of what is ‘normal’ and this has made society what it is today and has been since the Archontic hijack. Oh, yes, ‘*normal*’. This is very interesting and instructive. These are some definitions of ‘normal’:



**Figure 850:** Saying it and meaning it gives you incredible power.



**Figure 851:** Normal = sane – one of the most extreme of all inversions.

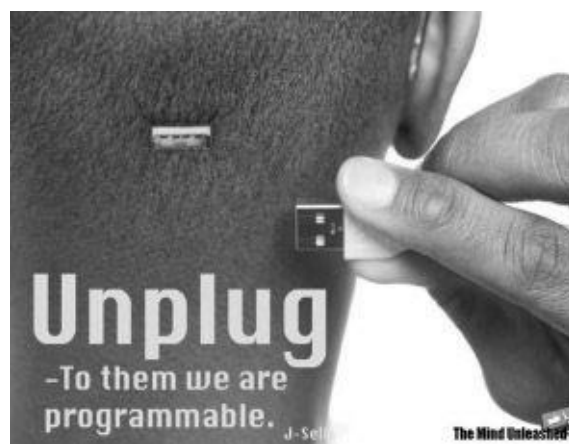
- Conforming with, adhering to, or constituting a norm, standard, pattern, level, or type; typical.
- Relating to or characterized by average intelligence or development.
- Free from mental illness; sane.

So 'normal' is conforming to a standard or typical pattern. But what dictates and constitutes 'standard and typical'? The perceptions and behaviour of the majority. Given that the majority are Twig People it is *their* perceptions and behaviour that become the standard and typical 'normal'. The term is also 'characterised by average intelligence or development' and so to be above average intelligence makes you abnormal. And here is the punch line ... to be normal is to be 'free from mental illness; sane'. Everything is inverted as usual. To be free from mental illness and sane is to conform with, adhere to, or constitute a norm, standard, pattern, level or type; typical; and to relate or be characterised by average intelligence or development. But how do they define average intelligence or development? It is the average compared with all the others who believe only in the perceived known. Those that see beyond the 'known' are, by definition, too intelligent to be considered 'normal', but not normal enough to be considered 'free from mental illness; sane'. It's hysterical ([Fig 851](#)). If you are born into a madhouse and you know nothing else then madness to you is normal. It is still crazy, but it's *normal* crazy masquerading as sanity. Welcome to Planet Earth, a standard, typical, normal, madhouse where civilians are bombed to protect them from violence, children starve in a world of plenty, people borrow money that doesn't exist and pay interest on it, food is a form of poison and the inmates can't see how comprehensively they are being shafted because they are too busy following their football team, texting meaningless bollocks and reading about which celebrity is shagging

another. To grasp what is really going on here we have to disconnect the terms 'sane' and 'normal' because they are not at all interchangeable; and we have to realise that what is termed 'normal' is an advanced form of insanity. Once people get that, everything makes sense and falls into place. Don't try to make sense of the world on the basis that the world is sane and therefore try to work out why intelligent people would make decisions that cause daily death, destruction, suffering and deprivation. The people making those decisions are mad and demented and that is why their actions are mad and demented. Those tracts of the population that support those actions and can make rational sense of them are an extension of the same madness and dementia. There you go, it all makes sense now, right? It is simple cause and effect. The world is mad because those running the world and much of the population are in a state of madness. The point is, though, that they don't *have* to be.

## **Open wide**

What I am calling madness is only extreme myopia and ignorance and both are the creation of a closed and padlocked mind. Open your mind beyond myopia and ignorance and the madness will take care of itself. *Poof* – gone. This process is far simpler than people believe (what you believe you perceive and what you perceive you experience). It means only to open your sense of the possible to All Possibility. This brings me to yet another inversion. Most people have a belief system and anything outside of that must prove itself (on their terms) to be possible. In other words, All Possibility is constantly on trial with the belief system as the judge. How about taking All Possibility as the norm and making anything that speaks of the impossible justify itself? 'This is impossible, that's impossible.' How do you know? 'Er ...' We should not confuse 'It's never been done' (how do you know?) with 'It can't be done' (how do you know?); and the same with 'I have never seen it done' (so?) or 'I cannot conceive that it could be done' (so?). These are not impossibilities, only a *sense* of the impossible – a *belief* in the impossible. They said that sailing around the world was impossible, flying was impossible and as for going into space – you're crazy, mate. Running a mile in four minutes was considered impossible until someone did it by a fraction and then many others followed in the knowledge – the belief – that it could be done. Humanity's sense of the possible and obsession with the impossible are the greatest enslavers of real progress. We live within an infinity of possibilities and yet all we need to know to understand everything is found between the covers of some ancient religious book? Or in the twigs, tomes and tedium of a 'science' which is akin to looking at a wheel nut to try to make sense of a car? What do I need to understand the car, Professor Dawkins? 'You need a spanner the size of that nut.' Or, in the words of that superb piece of wisdom: 'If your only tool is a hammer every problem looks like a nail.' If your only perception is your belief system every experience looks like it fits. The foundation of any challenge to Archontic control must be, has to be and cannot be anything else but the opening and awakening of Mind to Consciousness outside the Matrix. Without that we should go home and do what we can to prepare for the inevitable extremes of the tyranny that is heading our way so quickly. People can stockpile all the weapons they like, organise all the protests they like and attack the Control System all they like, but in the end it won't matter. The Control System is what it is and what it is becoming because the mass of humanity is trapped in the perceptions of mind and that is the home ground of the Archons. They are mind parasites, after all. But they cannot parasitize, manipulate and programme Consciousness because it is way out of their range. Believers in religion, politics and mainstream science are all underpinning the Archontic agenda by falling for their game – their *mind* game. The character in the *Matrix* trilogy called the Trainman said of his domain:



**Figure 852:** The Matrix may have you – but it is only a choice.

You don't get it. I built this place. Down here I make the rules. Down here I make the threats. Down here, I'm God.

It was in these terms that the Gnostics described our world in relation to the Demiurge and the Archons. When you are entrapped in the five senses and their associated mind your perception of reality is what the Archons tell you it is. The perception deception can only happen in the realm of the mind and the 'physical' senses ([Fig 852](#)). Once you open to All Possibility, when you see that the twigs are a forest, your point of attention – of perception – expands into the realms of Consciousness. From there the forest is so easy to perceive and the game so easy to understand, but without that understanding how can anyone make an informed and effective judgement on how to respond to the global situation that we face?

### **Who am I?**

Self-identity is the key to everything. You are the *All That Is* – the dazzling darkness of All-Knowing, All Possibility. But your attention is currently focussed on a tiny range of frequency called visible light and that focus is given names and labels like Bill and Emma, Caucasian and Jew, rich and poor. So which 'you' are you going to identify with? Do you self-identify with what you really are or only what you are experiencing? Are you the twig or the forest? Bill and Emma, Caucasian and Jew, rich and poor are all figments of the illusion and if that is your only self-identity then the Matrix rules your perception because you have no other point of reference for what is happening to you and the world. Where is your sense of self in Neil Hague's image? The answer will decide where you go from here and, collectively, where we all go ([Fig 853](#)). Your life this far has been dictated by who you thought you were. Change what you think you are and you will change what you perceive and experience. Together we will change what we *all* perceive and experience. There is no way out of where we are unless there is a transformation of our sense of self from the self-identity that *put* us where we are ([Fig 854](#)). This is stating the obvious, but the obvious can be an expert in camouflage and disguise, especially when your focus is on the twigs and not the forest. Twig People perceive reality overwhelmingly through the brain while Forest People infuse their perception with input from the heart. The more you move your point of attention to the heart the more of the forest you can see and so the more our suicidal society becomes self-evident. How interesting that the Archon hijack has turned the former heart society into one that views almost everything from the gut. Are you a Twig Person or a Forest Person? Are you are a Brain Person or a Heart Person? These are two ways of asking the same question. The Archons have transformed a heart society into a gut society to make humanity easy to scam, manipulate and control. In the spirit of removing the cause of the problem we have to change it back again. The heart and associated heart vortex, or chakra, are our prime connection to the infinite forever. The brain is supposed to be its servant not its master, but the Archon hijack could not have

got anywhere close to where it is without the brain usurping the pre-eminence of the heart. The quotes that I have used in this book from Leonardo ('Bold Lion') da Vinci (1452-1519) are examples of heart intelligence – wisdom, knowing and insight beyond the realm of thought. Heart intelligence is beyond time and space and so Da Vinci is considered centuries ahead of his 'time'. He wasn't. He was *beyond* time. This is why he could gather insight from the timeless and show it to the time-controlled ([Fig 855](#)). What he knew and his incredible insight, which was only confirmed hundreds of years later, is always there waiting to be tapped into – no matter what the 'time', 'era' or state of human 'development'. It was there in the Stone Age and it is today in the 'modern' Stone Age. Da Vinci knew how to make a stream of different technologies which have been built in recent times and shown to work and have inspired others centuries after he died to develop what he could imagine 500 years before. Da Vinci understood reality and therefore had an expanded awareness of the possible. Others like Giordano Bruno (1548-1600), who followed Da Vinci in Italy, also had the insight that comes from going beyond time and saw through the official version of reality ([Fig 856](#)). It was Bruno who said 'the Divine Light is always in man, presenting itself to the senses and to the comprehension, but man rejects it' and 'heroic love is the property of those superior natures who are called insane, not because they do not know, but because they over-know'. The known fears the unknown. Da Vinci and Bruno were accessing the same Awareness as were others like K'inich Janaab' Pakal, the Mayan ruler behind the inscriptions in stone of astronomical and astrological cycles that were seriously misread by the '1212ers'; the Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates, who challenged convention and authority and was sentenced to death for doing so; and Mahatma Gandhi. I feel a massive connection to what they represented. There is a theme through all of them of gaining insight by going beyond 'time' and/or of questioning the prevailing authority and the imposition of its will upon the population. Giordano Bruno was burnt at the stake for heresy and blasphemy by the Roman Inquisition in 1600 for holding opinions contrary to the Catholic faith. Bruno told his judges: 'Perchance you who pronounce my sentence are in greater fear than I who receive it.' His executioners were ordered to tie his tongue so that he could not address the crowd before his death. Such is the terror of the illusory powerful in the face of universal power – expanded awareness ([Fig 857](#)). Bruno's crime was to say that there are multiple worlds and he described a view of the cosmos which, as with Da Vinci, the centuries have confirmed to be accurate. Bruno wrote in the 16th century: 'In space there are countless constellations, suns and planets; we see only the suns because they give light; the planets remain invisible, for they are small and dark. There are also numberless earths circling around their suns ...' The Church immediately reached for its knickers and gave them a twist. Ludicrous dogma must not be questioned for it threatens the power that is dependent upon the dogma. What Bruno, Da Vinci and all these people tapped into for their insight may always have been there, but it can only be accessed by opening the mind and crucially the heart. This is the gift of heart intelligence while brain ('intellectual') intelligence comes from a computer-like assessment and arrangement of incoming data and if the accepted data is nonsense then the assessment and arrangement of it must be likewise. Bollocks begets bollocks. The brain makes its assessments in the same reality as its source information. It is *in* the world and *of* it. The heart views everything from outside the illusion. It is *in* this world, but *not* of it. As a result, Brain People see Heart People as crazy and impossible to fathom and understand. I have been writing all these years in book after book about the true power of the heart and its central role in unravelling the Matrix and now some mainstream scientists are beginning to see its crucial importance and the real nature of the brain. There is an area of research known as Neuroplasticity – the realisation that the brain is not fixed, but malleable and changeable. They are reassessing the former rigid belief that the brain is the driver of behaviour, thought, perception, emotion, disease and health. Dr Norman Doidge, author of *The Brain That Changes Itself*, said:





**Figure 853:** Who do you think you are? The answer will change your life – or not (see colour section).



**Figure 854:** The self-identity of enslavement and freedom.



**Figure 855:** Leonardo da Vinci was beyond time and so beyond the limitations of his 'time' and any other.



**Figure 856:** Giordano Bruno.



**Figure 857:** Remember, remember ...

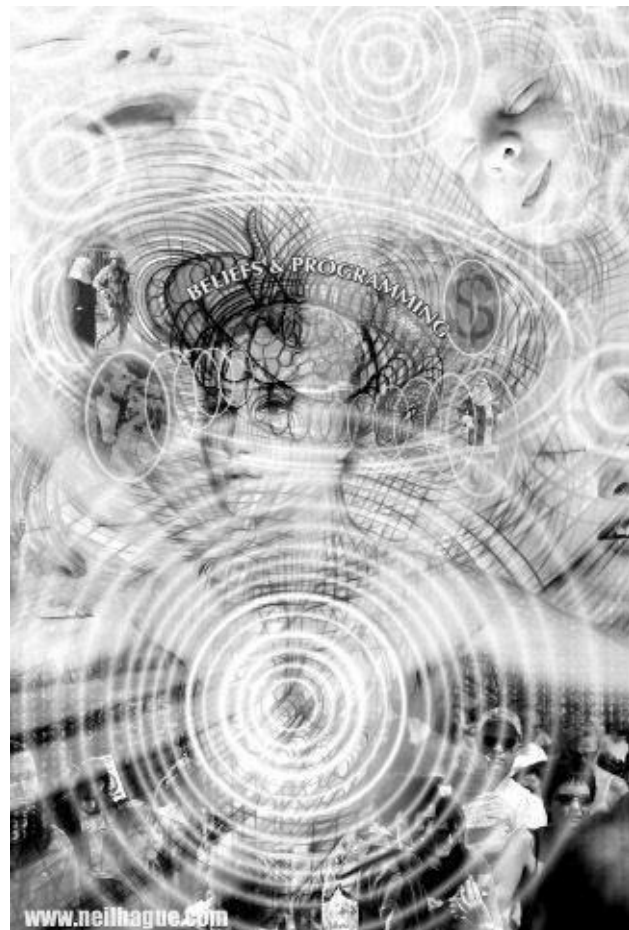
The idea that the brain is plastic in the sense of changeable, adaptable and malleable is the single most important change in our understanding of the human brain in four hundred years. Neuroplasticity is that property of the brain that allows it to change its structure and its function; it's a response to sensing and perceiving the world, even to thinking and imagining. Human thoughts and learning actually turn on certain genes in our nerve cells which allow those cells to make new connections between them.

The brain is not the source of *anything*. It is the conduit, the biological computer system, which

responds to information stimuli and makes it conscious in terms of five-sense perception and behaviour. Different areas of the brain become activated, or 'light up', when energetic information is received that relates to their specific role in decoding and communicating information to the holographic conscious mind. The information can come from the heart and the greater Consciousness (what some call the soul), or it can come from direct Archontic possession and the endless Archontic programs such as education, science, medicine, media, politics etc., etc., etc. Once you open yourself to heart intelligence – *innate* intelligence, *universal* intelligence – the 'opposition' is routed and the heart and brain speak as one ([Fig 858](#)). The fact it is such a 'revelation' that the brain is changeable and malleable shows how far off the pace mainstream 'science' is and has been. The brain is a hologram and its base state is a 100 percent malleable waveform information field. When the field changes, the 'physical' brain must change and it is at the waveform and electromagnetic levels that Archontic possession takes place and the heart most powerfully interacts with the brain, although it does so electrically, too. For the most extreme possession to happen the heart's influence must be seriously curtailed and that is why the Archons target the heart vortex in the way they have structured society and lock people into the emotional chakra in the gut. Positive feelings and perceptions like love and joy (high frequency) come from the heart while negative emotions like fear, anxiety, stress and depression (low frequency) come from the belly. The idea is to block the influence of the heart by giving people so many reasons to feel fear, anxiety, stress and depression. Stress causes heart disease because it stems the flow of energy through the heart chakra and causes it to form a chaotic field that becomes more intense the longer the stress continues. This distortion is transferred through to the holographic heart and there you have the reason why in a fearful and stressed society that heart disease is a mass global killer. What is called 'heartache' is when people feel the effect of the distorted heart-field. The effect of severe trauma, like losing a loved one, really can cause people to die of a 'broken heart' because of this. Research by the Institute of HeartMath has shown that the heart's electromagnetic fields change in response to emotions and, given that the heart field can be measured several feet from the body, you can appreciate the fundamental effect – positive or negative – the nature of that field can have on mental, emotional and bodily health. The heart vortex and its massive electromagnetic field is where human perception has been most effectively hijacked and we need to reverse that. Nothing is more important than this for those who truly want to free themselves from Archontic tyranny. If people think they can meet this challenge with anger, hatred or violent revolution they should feel free to waste their time. No shift from gut to heart = global tyranny. Shift from gut to heart = game over. It is possible to override and bypass the brain altogether and in fact this must be done to go beyond 'time and space'. I have been doing this since my experience in Peru and it gets more powerful and profound the more you do it. This is what Da Vinci, Bruno and the others were doing. Normally information enters what we call the conscious mind through the brain with all the potential interference, blocks and filters caused by belief, emotion and other programming. But if you move your point of attention from the body out into the infinity beyond the Matrix you can make a direct connection between expanded insight and your own conscious awareness. The 'cavalry' hasn't come to you – you have gone to the 'cavalry'. With the insight absorbed by your expanded point of attention you can bring that back to five-sense reality through the heart as intuitive knowing and not as mere thought which is routed through the brain ([Fig 859](#)). This is how we can tap into infinite insight and inspired knowing and bring it through into this reality in a pure and untarnished form. I spend very little of my day in this 'world' any longer except to the extent that I need to function. When I am writing books or delivering talks the only part of me in this reality is my body.



**Figure 858:** The power of the heart will change everything (see colour section).



**Figure 859:** The brain bypass – Heart consciousness overriding thought (see colour section).

**Live, love, laugh and be happy**

There is a saying about laughing in the face of danger and we need to laugh in the face of Archontic oppression. It may sound strange to say that, but then I am, apparently. The world that we think we see is not the world that we live in. Humanity believes overwhelmingly in a world that is solid and that actions lead to change. Well, the world is not solid and actions don't lead to change in the sense that they are the primary source of making the change. Actions are responses to *perceptions*. The choice of behaviour is made by perception. Action is not a choice, but a *response* to a choice made in the unseen levels of awareness, or lack of it. To those that don't understand this basic truth any challenge to tyranny must be made through action. But if we focus only on action and ignore perception our focus remains in the realm of the five senses where what we call action takes place. I am not condemning action in and of itself because this is how perception is transferred into holographic change. I am taking action all the time – by writing this book, for example, and launching the television and radio station, *The People's Voice*. But if actions are the offspring of perception then it is *perception* that must first be addressed if the action is to be truly effective rather than merely an emotional reaction to fear, hatred, anger and resentment. Distorted perception leads inevitably to distorted action. We must 'do something' must become we must 'be something'. From the *being* the *doing* will take care of itself. How many times have we seen violent oppression met with violent reaction that leads to another form of oppression? History is littered with such illusory 'revolution' and it must be so when Brain People are responding to the actions of Brain People. One lot of Brain People might replace another lot of Brain People but the outcome must always be the same – a Brain Society. Round and round we go. The road may seem to go over the horizon, but it's really a carousel and you'll be back where you started pretty soon. What I am saying here was described by Da Vinci in terms of 'where the spirit does not work with the hand, there is no art'. Great art comes from the *heart*. Inspired artists are inspired *heartists* and the same with great composers like Mozart. And art does not refer only to painting a canvas except in the widest sense. It is also painting words on a paper or computer screen canvas as books, poetry and lyrics. It is painting joy in your life and the lives of others. It is painting a new reality on the global canvas by turning the urgings and longings of the heart into a new world of love, freedom and mutual respect. Isn't that what we want? Then that is what we must *be* if we are to achieve this. The rest is detail. John Lennon sang this about revolution: '... when you talk about destruction, don't you know that you can count me out.' That goes for me, too. It may appeal to the 'real man' self-image of the John Wayne testosterone junkies to say we must 'fight' the Control System and its personnel, but to me that is just more ignorance, more self-indulgence, more Brain People wanting to mix it with Brain People. Humanity has tried that so many times and when the battles were over the Archons remained in control working through a new set of stooges. Another bonus for the Archons is all the low-vibrational emotional energy that 'fighting for good' creates for those 'fighting for bad'.

We have to stop feeding the beast and that means to stop reacting to the calculated stimuli engineered by the beast to feed the beast. This is where live, love, laugh and be happy comes in. People find it so hard to love others with whom they have no connection and especially those they don't like or disagree with. But this is the real challenge that we need to meet because everything will follow from that. This is the most profound of all Archontic divide and rules and we must not fall for it any longer. Loving someone does not mean that you lay down and let them walk all over you and do whatever they want no matter what the consequences for others. We love our children, but if we allow them to do what they like in the name of love we can create self-obsessed adults who will suffer the consequences through social exclusion their entire lives. So we may not always like what our children do and we may rightly say so, but we still love them. We need to be the same with the wider human family – all expressions of the same Oneness or Isness – and with the loveless, heartless psychopaths that seek to enslave us. No one needs to be opened to love more than they do. Gandhi said: 'Whenever

you are confronted with an opponent conquer him with love.’ If we challenge them with anger and hatred we are playing their game while expressing a desire to change it. The whole point is to *stop* playing their game, not to play it from a different point of observation. The Archons and their hybrids want us to hate each other, fight with each other and oppress each other. They want us to ridicule or condemn those with a different perception of reality – especially those who are exposing them to public attention. The last thing they want is for humanity to become widely aware of their existence, intent and methods of manipulation. They want us to divide and fight along the manufactured fault lines of race, religion, culture, politics, jobs and income. They created the fault lines in the first place precisely for this purpose. We have to stop walking constantly into the traps that are laid for us and the biggest trap, on which all the others stand or fall, is to close our hearts and forget that we are all the same Infinite Awareness having different experiences. The experiences are challenging, too, and incredibly extreme when compared with reality beyond the Matrix. We need to give ourselves a break and not be destructively self-judgemental and at war with ourselves. Self-loathing is the most devastating loathing of all. American author Dannion Brinkley was rightly told during a famous near-death experience that anyone who comes to this reality is a hero. Dannion wrote in his book, *Saved by the Light*:

‘You humans are truly the heroes’, a Being told me. ‘Those who go to earth are heroes and heroines, because you are doing something that no other spiritual beings have the courage to do’.

Dannion was struck by lightning in 1975 and was clinically dead for 28 minutes. During this and subsequent near-death experiences he said he was told that human events are not cast in stone and can be changed, but first humanity needed to realise (remember) that ‘love is treating others the way they themselves want to be treated’. When I speak of love I mean the unconditional variety, founded on integrity, not the illusory ‘love’ that we call physical attraction. I have long said that the most important sentence in the Bible is ‘Do unto others as you would have them do unto you’. This is the Golden Rule that can be found throughout human culture:

*Never impose on others what you would not choose for yourself.* – Confucius in China *That which you hate to be done to you, do not do to another.* – Ancient Egypt *What you do not want to happen to you, do not do it yourself either.* – Ancient Greece *Hurt not others in ways that you yourself would find hurtful.* – Buddhism *One should never do that to another which one regards as injurious to one’s own self.* – Hinduism

You find the same theme everywhere and it also connects to the concept of karma, or cause and effect, in that what you do to others in this reality will rebound back to you, the nice and not so nice. Martin Luther King was describing something similar when he said that ‘the arc of the moral universe is long, but it bends towards justice’. So many ‘people’ have left the body at what we call death thinking they had ‘won’ the game only to find that in the greater scheme of things they had ‘lost’ comprehensively in the sense that what they thought was best for them in the moment – me, me, me – looked very different when the veil was lifted. People might expect me to set out a whole plan and manifesto here for bringing down the Archontic system, but I don’t need to. The answers are simple and they lie in the heart. Effective action will follow – and *only* follow – once we have freed ourselves from the perception deception. This requires the open-minded pursuit of knowledge and the end of close-minded ignorance and the arrogance that protects belief from re-appraisal; it means lifting the eyes from the twigs to see the forest; questioning the ‘known’ and exploring the ‘unknown’; remembering that we are Infinite Awareness and not little me; moving our attention and point of

interaction from belly emotions to the heart; loving, respecting and supporting each other; and doing unto others as we would have done unto us. I do not have a banner and I am not screaming through a megaphone, but I have just described the ultimate revolution – the revolution of perception and self-identity. This is the foundation, inspiration and spirit from which any change must come. Without this there will be no change, only a recycled ‘new’ as a projection of the old. We do not need loud voices in pursuit of being heard. We need voices that refuse to be silenced. Da Vinci said: ‘Where there is shouting, there is no true knowledge.’ I am not saying that we should not speak with conviction, feeling and urgency, but not with anger and hatred and a quest for revenge. That is the Archon way and it should not be ours or we cannot claim to be different. Mahatma Gandhi was not loud and nor did he hate the oppressors that he set out to challenge, but he was immovable and unbreakable. We need to be calm and let the deeper self be heard through the chatter, shouting and background noise. Once we connect through the heart and open-mindedness to expanded awareness in the silence beyond the madhouse we never need to ask again – what can I do? We instinctively *know*, individually and collectively, and the most effective action will intuitively flow.

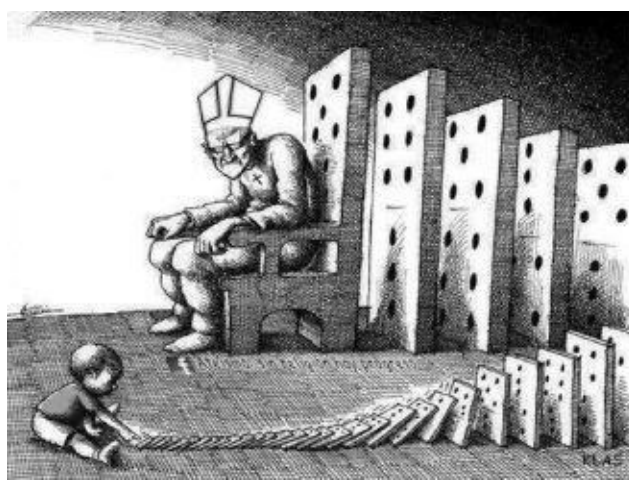
### **The end of the beginning**

I know it sounds trite to say laugh and be happy in the light of the daily challenges and often horrors that humans endure and this is another reason why it is vital that humanity awakens to its true identity as Infinite Awareness. For those suffering war, oppression, financial meltdown and hunger to the point of starvation their lives will appear to be without hope and purpose. What is the point of living just to suffer and see your loved ones suffer? Life is just to suffer and die? But why? I have explained the ‘why?’ at great length in this book and we need to put this ‘life’ in perspective before we are consumed by the confusion and bewilderment that is systematically set before us. Whatever we are currently experiencing as what we believe to be ‘humans’ we remain and will always be the Infinite Awareness of All Possibility. This is what we were before we came ‘here’; this is what we will be when we ‘leave’; and this is what we *are* in the Infinite NOW that we call today. Most people have just forgotten and been encouraged since birth to forget. So we are *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be*. As bottom lines go that is pretty fantastic don’t you think? The illusion is designed to keep us from this sparkling truth and move our attention into a single experience within All Possibility to kid us that the experience is who we are. From that perspective life can seem a daily nightmare and that’s the idea. But when we self-identify with the true self we see that this world and all that it entails is but a brief focus of Infinite attention, an infinitesimal fraction within the no-time of forever. It is hard to laugh at life when you are laden with the fear of the ‘present’ and the ‘future’ and the regret and resentment of the ‘past’. But when you know that you are the Eternal One having a short experience in a world that is completely bonkers smiles come easier to your face. When people watch a zany sitcom with the characters doing crazy and stupid things they tend to laugh at the lunacy before them. It is a good tool for emotional survival to view our reality from the same perspective because it helps us to detach from much of its negative influence. It’s a madhouse which thinks it is sane and if you look at it from this point of observation there is so much that we are supposed to take seriously that will constantly give you the giggles. It does me, anyway. The Archons and their hybrids can cope with hostility and being disliked, but they cannot cope with not being taken seriously. It disarms their most essential weapon – fear. When we do not fear them they have no power for our fear *is* their power. We need to open our eyes to the beauty, love and reasons to be joyous that still exist in this world despite everything. Of course there will be sad times and challenging times and life is about balance anyway; but that balance is way out of kilter in favour of the belly emotions and the heart needs to dramatically redress that. The Archons cannot feed off joyous laughter and they cannot feed off love in its unconditional sense. Fear is their food and it is time for them to start fasting. What is this fear,

anyway? Is it the fear of death? There is no death, just a transfer of Infinite attention from this reality to another. Giordano Bruno could smile in the face the burning stake because he knew that. Is it the fear of condemnation and ridicule from the programmed ignorant for speaking out against programmed ignorance? Few people could have been ridiculed more than me and condemned, too. But I am still here and stronger than ever. Da Vinci was dismissed and ridiculed; Bruno was ridiculed and condemned; so were Socrates and Gandhi. But look what they achieved in their lives and since with wisdom that has spanned the ages. Everyone who has taken the world forward in its understanding of self and reality has been ridiculed and condemned by those who wish to maintain an ongoing state of ignorance and those who meekly follow with their lassoed minds. It goes with the territory, but so *what*? Voltaire said: ‘Our wretched species is so made that those who walk on the well-trodden path always throw stones at those who are showing a new road.’ Are we going to let our pursuit of the infinite be suppressed by the finite? Or our pursuit of the wise be suppressed by the unwise? Fuck that. No chance.

I am sure that this book has been immensely challenging for many people on many levels. There is the invitation to put aside all that they have ever thought and believed in and to let it justify itself anew, or even for the first time. There is the fact that all of us wish that what I have written and exposed – well, the not so nice parts – did not have validity. It is far easier to dismiss something that you don’t want to be true. There is the apparent magnitude of what needs to be done and how we do it. But if we sit quietly and focus on the wisdom of the heart and set the mind free to explore pastures new, we can see through the perception deception and become aware of the true magnificence of who we are. When that breakthrough comes, and it can happen so fast when you snap the chains of programmed belief, the world is a very different place and the answers are far simpler than they seem to the frightened and bewildered five senses. There is so much that we have to do and it is all founded on opening the heart and mind, putting aside irrelevant divisions of race, religion, culture and income bracket, and collectively ceasing to cooperate with our own enslavement. Billions can only be controlled by a tiny few because the billions acquiesce through ignorance, fear and divide and rule. We need organised non-cooperation across the world so that the Control System cannot function and this includes the support of those in uniform who are awakening to the truth. They need to stop policing the people in the interests of the *El-lite*. If laws are not fair, just and equally applied then they must be subject to non-cooperation both by the population and law enforcement. Otherwise, what happens? The Archontic few pass laws through a rigged system for their own benefit and the uniforms enforce them on a compliant people. This is a vicious cycle of constant and increasing control that can only be broken by mass non-compliance. Awakening scientists need to speak out and expose the suppression of knowledge and the nonsense of human-caused climate change; aware government insiders must expose the lies, deceit and the agenda masked by the engineered diversions and political rhetoric; and those claiming to be journalists should simply do their job. South African peace activist Desmond Tutu said: ‘If you are neutral in situations of injustice, you have chosen the side of the oppressor’. I wrote in *Remember Who You Are*, and spoke at the Wembley Arena event in 2012 about my concept of what I call the non-comply dance where we turn protest into non-compliant celebrations of life with music, dancing, joy, the exchange of information and immovable determination not to acquiesce and be intimidated into compliance and conformity to laws that are nothing more than prison bars to entrap the population in an Orwellian nightmare. If we don’t cease to comply with our own servitude then we will commit ourselves – and our loved ones – into every aspect of the Archontic agenda that I have exposed. But it doesn’t have to be. We are the many and they are the few and we still have a choice to stand in their way or stand aside.





**Figure 860:** The power is with the oppressed majority and when we remember that and come together in unity of purpose the Archontic thrones shall fall.

There is much to be encouraged about and we have come such a long way in public awareness since the day that I walked into Betty Shine's front room and my life changed forever. For many of the long years that followed it seemed like a hopeless task, but something drove me on and the waters began to part. Slowly at first, then more quickly, and now the dam is becoming fit to burst. I don't quote Winston Churchill very often, but one of his speeches is most appropriate today in a very different context. He said of the state of the war in 1942: 'Now this is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end. But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.' I would contend that this book and where we are now in the gathering awareness of the hidden truths are the end of the beginning and the start of a whole new phase. Those working to expose the conspiracy in all its multiple forms would not have taken long to count in 1990 when I sat amazed as Betty Shine told me what I was going to do. But look around today and there are millions playing their part in uncovering the lies and manipulation and hundreds of millions worldwide who are seeing through the smokescreens and illusions. The people are starting to stir and the lion is preparing to roar. As the 'little me-ers' awaken the dominoes shall fall ([Fig 860](#)). This number can only grow exponentially. It may be far from everybody's daily experience, but minds *are* opening and this is indeed the end of the beginning of the human awakening ([Fig 861](#)). From here we need to expand access to that awareness and turn the exponential curve to the sky, and we need to turn knowledge and good intention into mass cooperation with each other and noncompliance with the system of control. It is said that knowledge is power, but only if we use it effectively. Knowledge is actually not power in itself – the *use* of knowledge is power and that is what we urgently need to do as we take this forward. And what a prize awaits us when we succeed in dismantling the Archon structures of oppression. The words of Neo in *The Matrix* are very apt:



**Figure 861:** Exactly.

I know you're out there. I can feel you now. I know that you're afraid ... you're afraid of us. You're afraid of change. I don't know the future. I didn't come here to tell you how this is going to end. I came here to tell you how it's going to begin ...

... I'm going to show these people what you don't want them to see. I'm going to show them a world without you. A world without rules and controls, without borders or boundaries. A world where anything is possible ...

The reality the Archons hijacked was a paradise and when all the manipulations, engineered conflicts, systematic scarcity and suppression of knowledge are no more what will therefore be left?

*Paradise.*

Isn't that worth doing whatever it takes? Oh yes, oh yes. So what are we waiting for? Let's get on with it.



On April 15th, 2013 we had the bombings at the Boston Marathon which killed three people and injured more than 260. The attack was blamed on two America-based ethnic Chechens, 26-year-old Tamerlan Tsarnaev and his 19-year-old brother Dzhokhar, but, as always, there is far more to know ([Fig 1](#)). The bombs are said to have been carried in backpacks and there were corporatemilitary operatives all over the scene before the bombs went off carrying backpacks. This creates a situation akin to those street magicians who put a ball under one of three cups and then move them around and ask you to guess which cup covers the ball. There were so many backpacks and so which ones contained the bombs? Who knows? – and that’s the idea. In fact, who knows for sure that the bombs were even connected to backpacks? They may have been but the only reason that people think this is the case is because the police have said so. Excuse me, but I gave up believing anything the police say without confirming evidence a very long time ago. But they *showed* us an exploded backpack? *And?* How simple is that? It is so easy even for those who question official stories to be lulled into the acceptance of certain ‘facts’ when they are only ‘facts’ because they were announced by the authorities and repeated to death by the media until they become an ‘everyone knows that’. Two things that we actually do know about Boston are that corporate-military personnel can be seen in photographs all around the finish line before the bombings and that there was a ‘practice’ drill going on yet again that mirrored what subsequently happened. The mainstream media ignored, even ridiculed the latter, while multiple witnesses confirmed this was true ([Fig 2](#)). Athletics coach Ali Stevenson, who completed his run just before the first bomb went off at the finish line, told Local 15 TV:



**Figure 1:** Dzhokhar and Tamerlan Tsarnaev among the crowd at the Boston Marathon.

They kept making announcements on the loud speaker that it was just a drill and there was nothing to worry about. It seemed like there was some sort of threat, but they kept telling us it was just a drill.

The evidence from the start clearly pointed to government-military involvement in the Boston attacks even before we got to the fine detail which takes much longer to expose and often, given the multi-layers of secrecy and compartmentalisation, you never do uncover everything there is to know. What makes the themes easier to spot, however, is that the foundation ‘blueprint’ of staged events like Boston is repeated time and again and this includes the ‘drill’ that runs side-by-side with real events. The list of these is now getting ridiculous. There were mirror-drills happening in or near the same locations as the real events in the case of ... 9/11, the 7/7 London bombings, the Oslo bombing, the Madrid train bombings, Aurora, Sandy Hook, Boston, and so on. The drill is the excuse to have corporate-military personnel all over the scene or in the close vicinity and while most may genuinely think they are taking part in a practice scenario the key players will know the real story and be able to operate behind the cover of the drill. It also offers the opportunity to recruit people who think they are playing the part of fake bombers in the drill to be caught on camera in the wrong place at the wrong time and be blamed for a real bombing instigated by the Hidden Hand. Boston had all these elements and potential possibilities. These are multiple images of corporate-military personnel at the scene of the bombings before they happened and hurrying away afterwards – one apparently now without a backpack ([Figs 3 and 4](#)). There were many of these people at the scene in the same clothing, often with backpacks, and their uniform fits that of an organisation called Craft International. This specialises in ‘military, law-enforcement and civilian training, as well as private security and protection’. Craft was established by former Navy Seal Chris Kyle who was described as a devout Christian while also claiming to be the most lethal sniper in American military history. I guess he must have missed the bit about thou shalt not kill and turning the other cheek. Kyle was shot dead with his associate Chad Littlefield in February, 2013 apparently by ‘a troubled veteran whom they were trying to help’, according to a Craft International statement. It added that Kyle had ‘a profound effect on the lives of those he touched’. Yes, I suppose with a record-breaking sniper that does tend to happen. Craft International is one of a series of private ‘security’ companies mostly run by former military personnel that are contracted (a few officially, many unofficially) by the US government to carry out operations that can be done at arm’s length from official channels. The most notorious of these is Blackwater which keeps changing its name to hide its history. It became Xe Services before the current cover name of Academi. Blackwater was founded in 1997 by Erik Prince, another former Seal, with the familiar brief of providing ‘training support to military and law enforcement organizations’ and it has operated widely in Afghanistan and Iraq where many have died controversially at its hands.



**Figure 2:** Sniffer dogs at the marathon before the bombs went off.



**Figure 3:** Corporate-military operatives with backpacks near the scene of the bombings before the devices went off.



**Figure 4:** They hurry away afterwards. What were they doing there?



**Figure 5:** The logo on the ‘men in black’ at the marathon and founder Chris Kyle with the same logo of his Craft International.

So here you had personnel from Craft International, a ‘private’ military ‘training and support’ organisation, on and around the finish line of the Boston Marathon before the bombs went off and the authorities have simply refused to answer questions from the alternative media about what they were doing there or the fact that a drill, including sniffer dogs, was happening at the time. They did not

have to refuse to answer the same questions from the mainstream media because they were never asked. The 'men in black' at the scene were at first connected to Navy Seals because of their badge, but this is also used by Craft International, no doubt because of its Navy Seal connections through the late Chris Kyle (Fig 5). Even what has been established this far should make anyone with a mind to call their own start to doubt the official story given that the authorities are lying about the drill and refusing to answer basic questions about what Craft International was doing at the scene (Fig 6). It is fundamentally significant that one of the brothers blamed for the attacks, Tamerlan Tsarnaev, had connections to US law enforcement and security agencies like the FBI and CIA and he would certainly have been in a position to be set up in a 'drill' or agent provocateur 'sting'. His mother, Zubeidat Tsarnaeva, said that Tamerlan, her eldest son who was killed by the police, was under the control of the FBI – an organisation notorious for covertly setting up targets through its agents and informants to plan terrorist attacks and then either claiming to have foiled them just in time or allowing them to go ahead when they could have been stopped. This has prompted bizarre, though accurate, headlines such as: 'The FBI again thwarts its own terror plot'. Examples of this FBI modus operandi include the World Trade Center bombing of 1993; the Oklahoma bombing of 1995; the 'thwarted' attack on Fort Dix personnel in 2007; the 'thwarted' bomb attack in Portland, Oregon, in 2010; and the 'thwarted' attack on a bridge in Ohio in 2012 (Fig 7). The FBI has admitted to 'thwarting' 17 'terrorist' plots that they *originally instigated*. Robert Mueller, the head of the FBI at the time of 9/11, continues to run the agency on behalf of those that control him and he has overseen outrageous plots to set up their patsy targets. It is against this background that we should consider the connections between the two alleged Boston bombers and the FBI. Their mother said of elder son, Tamerlan:



**Figure 6:** Craft personnel at the marathon finish line immediately after the bombing.



**Figure 7:** Strange but true.

My son, he was set up. He was counselled by the FBI for 3 to 5 years. They knew what my son was doing and what actions and what sites on the Internet he was going. They used to come home; they used to come and talk to me; they used to tell me that they are counselling ...

His father, Anzor Tsarnaev, said the FBI had watched his son closely and visited him at home:

Yes, I was there. It was in Cambridge [Massachusetts]. They said: 'We know what sites you are on, we know where you are calling, we know everything about you. Everything.' They said we are checking and watching – that's what they said.

The Russian newspaper *Izvestia* claimed to be in possession of documents leaked from the Republic of Georgia Interior Ministry which revealed how Tamerlan Tsarnaev attended seminars in Georgia between January and July of 2012 arranged by the Washington-based Jamestown Foundation. This was established in 1984 by CIA Director William Casey and remains extremely close to the CIA. The seminars also involved an organisation known to be associated with the Jamestown Foundation called the Caucasus Fund which was founded after the Georgia-Russia conflict in 2008 with the aim of recruiting intelligence operatives to work in southern Russia. The Tsarnaev family is of Chechen origin and separatists in Chechnya in the North Caucasus have fought an overt and covert war for independence from Russia although this has diminished in the last few years ([Fig 8](#)). The Jamestown Foundation brings us to major global conspiracy asset, Zbigniew Brzezinski, the former National Security Advisor to President Carter, co-founder with David Rockefeller of the Cabal's Trilateral Commission, and, by his own statements, the man who drew the Soviet Union into its disastrous invasion of Afghanistan by arming and training Afghan terrorists to target the Soviet satellite regime then in power in the capital Kabul. These Brzezinski terrorists became known as the Mujahedeen/Taliban and the US arranged for Osama bin Laden to be despatched to Afghanistan from Saudi Arabia to be the frontman for the resistance to the Soviet invasion before blaming him for 9/11 and using that to justify their own Afghan invasion. The Jamestown Foundation was established to support Soviet dissidents and you would expect Brzezinski to be involved given his obsessive hatred of Russia. Brzezinski has served on the Jamestown board of directors and anything that he is involved with is serving the interests of the Cabal. The US industrial-military-intelligence complex has been covertly targeting Russia in the Caucasus as part of its plan to control the entire region known as Eurasia which connects Europe to China and Russia to the Middle East. This includes support for groups seeking the separation of Chechnya from Russia and the propaganda against Iran is also part of this Eurasia agenda. The Russian (Zionist) Mafia is heavily represented in the Caucasus, too, as it is in the United States. Brzezinski has said that, in effect, he who controls Eurasia controls the world and there are many forces and groups at work here. Another significant US organisation in the region is the American Committee for Peace in the Caucasus (ACPC), sponsored by the right-wing organization Freedom House, whose board members have included Brzezinski, 9/11 Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld and his more powerful 'deputy', Paul Wolfowitz, among many other players in the global conspiracy. Freedom House is currently chaired by William Howard Taft IV, great-grandson of President William Howard Taft, and he served in both the Reagan and Boy Bush administrations as well as being a permanent representative at NATO. The director of the Jamestown Foundation seminars in the Caucasus in 2012, allegedly attended by Tamerlan Tsarnaev, was reportedly a former employee of Freedom House. George Soros, the financial manipulator, Brzezinski associate and Rothschild gofer, has long been heavily involved in the Caucasus region with his front operations like the Open Society Institute and Central Eurasia Project which has sponsored events with the Jamestown

Foundation. US investigative journalist Wayne Madsen wrote:



**Figure 8:** The North Caucasus including Russia-controlled Chechnya and Dagestan (where the Tsarnaev parents live) and the former Soviet Republic of Georgia where the Jamestown Foundation ran its ‘seminars’.

Upon becoming President in 2009, Barack Obama adopted [Senator John] McCain’s proposal and authorized CIA support for North Caucasus secessionists and terrorists with money laundered through the USAID, the National Endowment for Democracy, Soros’s Open Society Institute, Freedom House, and the Jamestown Foundation.

In January 2012, Obama appointed a Soros activist and neocon, Michael McFaul of the rightwing Hoover Institution at Stanford University, as U.S. ambassador to Moscow. McFaul immediately threw open the doors of the U.S. embassy to a variety of Russian dissidents, including secessionists from the North Caucasus, some of whom were suspected by the Russian FSB of ties to Islamist terrorists.

The FBI accepts that it was warned by Russia about the ethnic Chechen Tamerlan Tsarnaev in 2011. Agents interviewed him and members of his family, but an FBI statement said no evidence was found against him of terrorist activity of any kind. Tsarnaev travelled to Chechnya’s Russian neighbour Dagestan on the Caspian Sea in 2012 where members of his family now live and he was allowed to move around freely before leaving which doesn’t fit with the Russian concern about his potential terrorist activities against them. In fact, very little fits because there is a whole other story that we are not being told. US Secretary of State John Kerry (Rothschild Zionist) stated that Tamerlan Tsarnaev had been ‘radicalised’ during a six-month visit to Dagestan and Chechnya in 2012 – the time of the Jamestown seminars. It became ever clearer that the Tsarnaev family, both in Dagestan and America, has many connections to US intelligence and law enforcement agencies and this is why the mother can be so adamant that her sons were set up. Her words and manner reveal knowledge of how the game works. Despite this long backstory that the FBI has with the Tsarnaevs, a few days after the bombings an arrogant and yet still nervous-looking Richard Deslauriers, the FBI special agent in charge of the Boston Division, produced pictures of the brothers at a news conference and asked for the public’s help in *identifying them*. He said:

Somebody out there knows these individuals as friends, neighbours, co-workers, or family members of the suspects. Though it may be difficult, the nation is counting on those with information to come forward.

How crazy can you get when they had to know exactly who they were? But this was nothing to do with identifying suspects. It was to introduce them to the public consciousness in preparation for the cover story that was about to be told. With this in mind, Deslauriers said at this same news conference:

For clarity, these images should be the only ones – the only ones – that the public should view to



assist us. Other photos [of the Craft International agents] should not be deemed credible and unnecessarily divert the public's attention in the wrong direction and create undue work for vital law enforcement resources.

Here is our story and nothing is going to be allowed to question or contradict it. By dawn of the next morning Tamerlan Tsarnaev had been killed by police and his brother was on the run. Then there was the alleged bombers' uncle, Ruslan Tsarni (formerly Tsarnaev), who faced the media outside his home in Maryland immediately after his nephews were named but not yet found and condemned them at the top of his voice ([Fig 9](#)). I thought as I watched him that he was strangely jumping the gun accepting their guilt from no more than a police report and the vehemence of his delivery led me to conclude that he knew far more than he was saying and/or he wanted to distance himself as comprehensively as possible and protect his own standing and reputation. He blamed a bloke from Armenia for brainwashing Tamerlan into Islamic extremism and later blamed Tamerlan's mother. What Ruslan Tsarni said, and the way that he said it, was key to confirming in the public mind at that early stage that the two men the FBI had highlighted were indeed the Boston bombers. So who is Ruslan Tsarni? Investigative journalist Wayne Madsen mentioned the connections between USAID, the United States Agency for International Development which has been widely connected to the CIA, and the American organisations manipulating events in the North Caucasus. The Kremlin demanded in 2012 that the American government close its USAID office in Moscow amid claims that it was plotting to create opposition groups in Russia to unseat President Putin, and the Bolivian President Evo Morales announced around the time of the Boston attack that he was expelling USAID from his country for seeking to 'conspire against' the Bolivian people and government. Uncle Ruslan, it turns out, was contracted as a 'consultant' to USAID in the former Soviet Republic of Kazakhstan in the early 1990s and has continued to be connected to the US government agency. The Tsarnaev family lived close to the Kazakhstan border at Tokmok in Kyrgyzstan before moving to the United States. According to Timur Toktonaliev, a Radio Free Europe and Kyrgyz Service correspondent, the Tsarnaevs were well known in Tokmok and lived next door to organized crime boss Aziz Batukaev, himself an ethnic Chechen. You can see in Figure 10 the significance of Kazakhstan to the 'control Eurasia' agenda which includes the subjugation of the Caspian Sea countries with their massive reserves of oil and gas. This is another prime reason why they are desperate to attack Iran and look at the other associated countries that have already been invaded or are under attack ... Syria, Iraq, Afghanistan and Pakistan. Anyway, back to Uncle Ruslan Tsarni. Daniel Hopsicker at *MadCow Morning News* wrote:



**Figure 9:** Uncle Ruslan – so much more to know about him.



**Figure 10:** The Eurasia wish list.

In between his stints with the obviously-conflicted US Agency, Ruslan Tsarni worked for several Halliburton-controlled oil companies, as well as a Kazakh man charged with a major banking scandal in Kazakhstan whose repercussions earlier this year stretched all the way to London.

Halliburton is an infamous company (see many of my other books) connected to Boy Bush vice-president Dick Cheney and it works closely with the US military and intelligence agencies. Ruslan Tsarni is described as a lawyer and oil executive. It is worth reading an Internet article at *MadCow Morning News* headed ‘Was Boston Bombers “Uncle Ruslan” with the CIA?’ for some very interesting background to this man’s activities. Tsarni established a company in 1995 called the Congress of Chechen International Organizations which sent aid to Islamic terrorists in Chechnya and listed its address as the home of Graham Fuller, the vice-chairman of the CIA’s National Intelligence Council during the Reagan presidency. Fuller had earlier been CIA National Intelligence Officer for the Near East and South Asia – the very region we are talking about – and was CIA station chief in the Afghan capital Kabul. Fuller has confirmed this information about Ruslan Tsarni (Tsarnaev) and his company and that Uncle Ruslan was *married to Fuller’s daughter*, Samantha Ankara Fuller, a UK/US dual national who at the time of her marriage to Tsarni was an investment adviser to Dresdner Bank and J P Morgan ([Fig 11](#)). They married in 1995, the year that Tsarni established the Congress of Chechen International Organizations at the address of the CIA’s Graham Fuller. Father Fuller is quoted by intelligence whistleblower Sibel Edmonds as saying:



**Figure 11:** The CIA’s Graham Fuller and his daughter who was married to the alleged Boston bombers’ uncle.

The policy of guiding the evolution of Islam and of helping them against our adversaries worked marvellously well in Afghanistan against the Red Army. The same doctrines can still be used to destabilize what remains of Russian power, and especially to counter the Chinese influence in Central Asia.

Sibel Edmonds, an Iranian-American former FBI translator and founder of the National Security Whistleblowers Coalition, also said that Tamerlan Tsarnaev fitted precisely the profile of people the CIA seeks to recruit for operations in the Caucasus and so did the way his mother described the approach by the FBI and his long-term 'counselling' by its agents. Tsarnaev was married to Katherine Russell, an American 'Islam convert' who is reported to be the granddaughter of Skull and Bones Society member, Richard W Russell, and she was photographed looking remarkably carefree in the days after her husband's death. The authorities claimed to have found 'Al-Qaeda' material on her computer, but she denied involvement in the bombings. This is the background information that reveals the forces and networks operating behind the cover of the official and ludicrous narrative of the Boston bombings. The US/Britain/NATO alliance is working to destabilise the Russian-controlled countries of the Caucasus using agents, informants and the very Islamic fanatics that it condemns elsewhere when it suits them. The US and British governments say they must fight Islamic extremism in Afghanistan and elsewhere while arming, funding and training the very same people in Syria, the Caucasus, Libya and other parts of Africa. Those involved are too stupid and mindless to see how they are being manipulated to a common end which includes their own destruction. The aim is to have these idiots look to US-controlled Saudi Arabia and Qatar for their leadership and guidance – the very two Islamic states at the forefront of supporting the US-controlled Islamic mercenaries in Libya and Syria with money and arms. Many in Libya have realised that Qatar is just a puppet of the US and effigies of its Emir have been burned in Tripoli along with the Qatari flag since the fake 'revolution'.

Somehow caught up in all this on April 15th, 2013, and we may never know exactly how, were Dzhokhar and Tamerlan Tsarnaev at the Boston Marathon. If they were genuine bombers the FBI knew enough about them to have stopped the attack and if they were patsies the FBI knew enough about them to have set them up. Despite all the people with backpacks on view near the finish line – including all of those from Craft International – the authorities told people that all other images were not relevant. They were only interested in those of the Tsarnaevs because they were the names on the song sheet. The brothers' parents said that the FBI had been watching Tamerlan Tsarnaev for up to five years and that he knew they were tracking him. So how could the bombing have been allowed to happen if the official story is true? His parents said that the FBI had called Tamerlan *after* the bombings to accuse him of being involved. He had replied 'That's your problem', his father said. The brothers do not appear to have lived strict Islamic lifestyles to say the least or to have been obsessed with religion and we should remember that virtually everything 'we know' about them and what happened between the bombings and their death and capture was only what the authorities have told us. They said that Tamerlan died in a shoot-out with police and when his brother ran over him in a car trying to get away, but that is not what a witness close to the scene said happened. The witness, referred to as Linda, was interviewed on WEEI 93.7 FM in Boston on April 19th. She said that she was at her boyfriend's house at the location where Tamerlan is said to have died. Linda said she heard gunfire getting louder and closer to the house: 'I just started screaming because I knew something was wrong. We rushed to the front of the house ... where we saw the first suspect get hit by a police SUV and after he was hit [he was] shot multiple times.' She said that minutes later an ambulance arrived to take the man away and 'within moments we were surrounded by SWAT, Boston Police, Watertown Police, Cambridge Police ... It's been tough watching the neighbours being pulled out of their houses at gun point and the SWAT ...' Linda was asked to confirm that the police vehicle hit Tamerlan

Tsarnaev first and she replied 'Correct'. She added: 'I did not see him fire, I just remember seeing him get shot multiple times.' Tamerlan Tsarnaev was dead and could not speak for himself and we were left with the police to tell us what had happened as the search was launched for younger brother Dzhokhar. The only narrative about this came once again from the police and the idea is to get your story out first and make that the only one that most people ever hear. This is what happened with 9/11 and happens every time. We were told that Dzhokhar had been captured in another shoot-out after being found hiding in a boat but it emerged that it could not have been a 'shoot-out' because officials later said that he didn't have a gun and a police officer injured in the capture was the victim of 'friendly-fire'. The police said that Dzhokhar would possibly be unable to talk after 'shooting himself in the throat'. If, as they said, he was trying to commit suicide why would he shoot himself in the throat? If he wasn't, why would he shoot himself in the throat? If he didn't have a gun, how did he shoot himself at all? One minute he was in hospital with a throat wound that would likely mean he couldn't speak and the next the police are telling us how he was confirming their official story. It was laughable. Once a suspect is taken into custody this is usually the end of any alternative version of events anyway because of the sophistication of modern-day mind control which can convince even the most innocent that they are guilty. There are so many questions that still have not been answered and they won't be by the authorities because once their story is unleashed nothing is allowed to question or contradict it; but it is obvious from the information that I have laid out here alone that a very different version of events is being hidden.

Another strange 'coincidence' was that Sunil Tripathi, a 22-year-old former Boston student named as a suspect on the 4chan imageboard website, was found dead in the Providence River a week after the bombings. He had been missing since mid-March. Then, on May 22nd, an FBI agent shot dead 27-year-old Ibragim Todashev during an interview in Florida in which he was being questioned about his friendship with Tamerlan Tsarnaev. The FBI said that Todashev became violent and attacked the agent with a knife. It was later admitted that there was no knife. His father, Abdul-Baki Todashev, showed the media images of his son in the mortuary sent to him by a friend in the United States. Todashev had been shot at least seven times and one of the bullet wounds was in the back of the head. It was an execution by the state, nothing less. Todashev had reportedly spoken with Tamerlan Tsarnaev a week before the bombings. What did he know that the authorities were desperate for the public not to know?

This Problem-Reaction-Solution attack in Boston was immediately used to press for increased security at public events including a ban on backpacks. New York Mayor Michael Bloomberg (Rothschild Zionist) exploited the Boston attack to justify a massive increase in surveillance cameras. He said: 'You're never going to know where all of our cameras are and that's one of the ways you deter people; they just don't know whether the person sitting next to you is just somebody sitting there or a detective watching.' The classic Big Brother society. They don't mention that Boston has a network of surveillance cameras that failed to stop the bombings. New York Police Commissioner Ray Kelly said of those who want their privacy protected: 'The privacy issue has really been taken off the table ... I don't think people are concerned about it. I think people accept it in a post-9/11 world.' No, more like they are having it imposed upon them no matter what they think. As Bloomberg said about introducing surveillance drones: 'Get used to it'. The arrogance of this tiny, tiny minority that I call Rothschild Zionists knows no bounds. There was another great bonus for the global conspiracy with the Boston attack in that the search for Dzhokhar Tsarnaev allowed them to get Americans used to the kind of martial law that is planned for the whole country and to test public reaction to it with armed police/military swarming the area forcing their way into homes at gunpoint and ordering people to stay indoors. The crowds chanting 'USA, USA' in response to a police operation that had turned Boston into a city under military control was not encouraging to say the least and so many continue to live in child-like selfdelusion in the face of what is happening. But there was much to make us

optimistic, too. These staged events are becoming so much more difficult to sell compared with before as people in ever-increasing numbers get the message about Problem-Reaction-Solution, how it works and to what end. Boston was their hardest sell yet because of this emerging awareness and it can only get even harder from hereon as news of the global agenda expands further into public consciousness.

### **The constant connection – Intelligence agencies and terrorism**

It was no surprise to experienced researchers that those alleged to have murdered British soldier Lee Rigby near his barracks in Woolwich, London, in May, 2013 would appear to have been closely tracked by the British security and intelligence networks and, according to a long-time friend, one of them was pressured by MI5 to become a spy and informant. Michael Adebolajo and Michael Adebowale, aged 28 and 22, are said to have struck off-duty Lee Rigby with a car and then attacked him with a cleaver. The images in Figure 12 were captured after the incident and many have pointed out the remarkable absence of blood on the men's clothes from such a gruesome attack. The two men did not try to escape, but just waited for the police to arrive while talking to people in the street. Adebolajo is seen to say:



**Figure 12:**

The only reason we have killed this man today is because Muslims are dying daily by British soldiers, and this British soldier is one, is a eye for a eye [sic] and a tooth for a tooth. By Allah, we swear by the Almighty Allah we will never stop fighting you until you leave us alone.

So what if we want to live by the Sharia in Muslim lands. Why does that mean you must follow us and chase us and call us extremists and kill us? Rather you are extreme. You are the ones. When you drop a bomb, do you think it hits one person or rather your bomb wipes out a whole family. This is the reality ...

A common theme among Adebolajo's friends and associates is that he was a pleasant, kind, friendly and happy-go-lucky person until a visit to Kenya in 2010 when he was arrested, tortured and sexually abused by Kenyan troops. Adebolajo said the troops told him that the torture and abuse was being done at the request of the British authorities. Ibrahim Hassan (also known as Abu Nusaybah), a childhood friend of Adebolajo, said in a letter to the UK parliamentary Intelligence and Security Committee:

... the first factor was the systematic torture and sexual abuse he was subjected to by Kenyan troops which he believed was at the behest of British Intelligence. Michael was told by his

captors that this action by them was at the behest of UK authorities. He could not forget or forgive them for this connivance in this brutal treatment of him, when all he was trying to do was build a new life for himself outside of the UK.

Hassan said that he was ‘witness to the fact that the Michael I knew ceased to exist after his treatment in Kenya.’ What is being described here is the classic softening up and compartmentalisation of the mind associated with trauma-based mind control which I have detailed extensively in my books. Ibrahim Hassan also said that he was told by Adebolajo that when he returned from Kenya to the UK he was subjected to further harassment and intimidation by the security services to pressure him into working for them as an agent. Family members have said the same. His brother-in-law Abu Zuybyr said the intelligence services harassed Adebolajo to spy on Muslim clerics and become an informer. ‘That is what [Adebolajo’s] family is saying: that the secret service pushed him over the edge.’ Then it emerged that Michael Adebolajo’s 26-year-old brother, Jeremiah, who uses the name Abul Jaleel, was being paid by MI6 to spy for them in the Middle East while working as an English teacher in Saudi Arabia. He is said to have been pressured by the security services to become their spy and to encourage Michael Adebolajo to do the same with regard to MI5. The depth of depravity that controls the intelligence services in Britain, America and all over the world is beyond belief and they have a policy of giving their Muslim targets the choice of working for them as informants or being falsely accused of terrorism. Once again we have a link in Woolwich between an act of violence and intelligence agencies, just as we have with Boston and so many others. Ibrahim Hassan sent his letter to the parliamentary committee via his lawyer because he was arrested immediately after recording an interview with the *BBC Newsnight* programme in which he exposed the Adebolajo-MI5 connection. They could not get him off the streets quick enough once he was exposing the MI5 background to Michael Adebolajo and at Hassan’s court hearing on May 26th, 2013 to extend his time in custody his barrister asked if MI5 had ordered his arrest. The police refused to deny this. Moazzem Begg, chairman of the London-based human rights organisation, Cage Prisoners, said:

Is it a coincidence that Abu Nusaybah [Ibrahim Hassan] was arrested yesterday at the BBC studios right after he gave an interview which described the MI5 harassment and torture in Kenya – which British Intelligence knew about and quite possibly was complicit in – of Michael Adebolajo?

With the circumstances before us that question answers itself. Throughout the world the intelligence services are interweaved with terrorist organisations and they created most of them. Michael Adebolajo, who comes from a staunch Christian family, converted to Islam in 2003 and is said to have been ‘radicalised’ by Islamic preacher Omar Bakri Muhammad who is reported to have links to British Intelligence. Bakri Muhammad was a member of the Britain-America-Israel-controlled Muslim Brotherhood and he established the since-banned organisation in Britain called ‘Al Muhajiroun’. Michael Adebolajo became a supporter and activist in this group and, according to insider sources like former US Justice Department prosecutor and terrorism expert John Loftus, Al Muhajiroun was closely associated with Britain’s MI6. Loftus told Fox News in 2005:

...back in the late 1990s, the leaders all worked for British intelligence in Kosovo. Believe it or not, British intelligence actually hired some Al-Qaeda guys to help defend the Muslim rights in Albania and in Kosovo. That’s when Al-Muhajiroun got started.

Bakri Muhammad ran the London-based international Islamist party Hizb ut-Tahrir (HuT) from

1986 to 1996 and this has been widely connected by researchers to MI6. It was banned for being a terrorist organisation in Britain in 2003 and in many Muslim countries for plotting military coups against the incumbent regimes. HuT is reported to be linked to the Muslim Brotherhood, the front for MI6 and the CIA used to destabilise governments in the Middle East (see ‘Arab Spring’). Dr Reza Shihata, former Deputy Chief of Mission at the Egyptian Embassy in Pakistan, said that he had uncovered links between the Brotherhood and the CIA. Former Justice Department prosecutor John Loftus also revealed that Haroon Rashid Aswat, the alleged ‘mastermind’ (nonsense) behind the London bombings of 2005, was a British Intelligence asset. Everywhere you look the same connections appear between terrorists and ‘security’ agencies. This explains the seriously non-Islamic lifestyles and backgrounds of supposedly radical Muslims. Mohammed Atta, the ‘lead hijacker’ (nonsense) in the 9/11 attacks, was running drugs for the CIA and Pakistan military intelligence through Venice airport in Florida where several of the fantasy ‘hijackers’ were said to have trained as pilots. He also had a non-Muslim girlfriend who said that he had an endless supply of cocaine and that his favourite food was pork chops. How very Islamic. Mohammed Atta and other ‘hijackers’ visited Las Vegas at least six times where they drank, gambled and enjoyed the company of lap dancers. Omar Bakri Muhammad, apparently a mentor to Woolwich suspect Michael Adebolajo, called the 9/11 fake hijackers ‘the magnificent 19’ which confirms that he was either clueless about what really happened that day or he was playing his part in promoting the cover story. Bakri’s daughter works as a topless pole dancer in London clubs and the ‘Islamic extremist’, who now lives in Lebanon, is reported to have paid for breast enlargements to launch her career. What a joke it all is. One-time Director General of MI5, Dame Stella Rimington, a lady that a former associate has told me a lot about, said the public had to spy on each other and be the ‘eyes’ of the authorities in the aftermath of Woolwich – Problem-Reaction-Solution. The enemy was everywhere and further attacks were inevitable unless the country became a ‘police state’, she said. But then that is the whole idea. Rimington went on:

The community has the responsibility to act as the eyes and ears, as they did during the war ... where there were all these posters up saying the walls have ears and the enemy is everywhere.

There have often been indications in the community, whether it’s Muslim or anywhere else, that people are becoming extremists and spouting hate phrases.

I had better report Blair, Bush, Obama and Cameron than for their mass murder extremism and their spouting of hate phrases about Hussein, Gaddafi, Assad and Ahmadinejad. But, of course, when the state is the terrorist its terrorism is only *fighting* terrorism. Inversion, inversion, inversion. Tony Blair said after the Woolwich attacks that ‘there is a problem within Islam’. Only a psychopathic narcissist like Blair could have the nerve to say that while swimming in the blood of the millions whose death and suffering he sanctioned as British Prime Minister.

### **The veil is lifting**

People have been shocked during the production stage of this book at the revelations from intelligence insiders of the breathtaking scale of global surveillance by organisations like the US National Security Agency (NSA), but what whistleblowers like NSA contractor Edward Snowden and others have revealed about the enormity of human surveillance worldwide was not a revelation to me. Research these subjects at any length and to any depth and you will know that there are two worlds, the seen and the unseen, operating in the same ‘space’ while masquerading as one. First there is the world that humanity in general experiences as the seen. This is where governments are chosen by the ballot box through something called ‘democracy’ and from this come laws and regulations that apply to


everyone, including governments, intelligence agencies, law enforcement, military, and so on. This world doesn't really exist in any form except in theory and the structure of government and 'democracy' in all its expressions is there to control the population, not to hold itself to account. The 'laws' apply only to the 'little people', with increasingly rare exceptions, while the other world does as it likes.

It is the realm of Satanism, secret societies, semi-secret groups, banks and corporations that dictate public policy and the direction of human society by imposing the laws from the shadows which, in the world of the seen, appear on the surface to be the work of politicians accountable to The People through open debate and elections. In this realm of the unseen there are no laws or checks and balances on unfettered power. It is, after all, the realm created by unfettered power to infinitely expand unfettered power. In short, it does whatever it wants without challenge or accountability, except in the sense that lower levels of the unseen are strictly accountable to those above them. The unseen hierarchy is accountable only to itself and not at all to the hierarchy of the seen that we see as governments, intelligence agencies, law enforcement and military. Once you realise this there is nothing in theme that even an insider like Edward Snowden can tell you that is not already obvious, a gimme. The fact that so many – not least in the media – have reacted with shock and outrage shows just how firewalled the unseen is from the perceptions of the seen. I share the outrage, but not the shock.

There is, however, much to be encouraged about, too. The very fact that these insiders are breaking ranks for a start and there are going to be many more as they see that staying silent is not an option given the direction the world is being taken and to what end. The dot-connecting of the alternative media is having a powerful effect by showing those on the inside how what they know and do connects with what others know and do to create a highly sinister pattern and picture. It is pulling down the walls of compartmentalisation and that is why the forces of suppression are now in such a panic.

The dam is cracking and this is just the start.





# Bibliography

- Alexander, Dr Eben: *Proof of Heaven: A Neurosurgeon's Journey into the Afterlife* (Piatkus, 2012).
- Allan, D S and Delair, J B: *When the Earth Nearly Died* (Gateway Books, 1995).
- Atzmon, Gilad: *The Wandering Who?* (Zero Books, 2011).
- Bacon, Sir Francis: *The New Atlantis* (CreateSpace, 2010).
- Bentov, Itzhak: *Stalking the Wild Pendulum: On the Mechanics of Consciousness* (Bear and Company, 1988).
- Bergrun, Norman: *Ringmakers of Saturn* (Pentland Press, 1986).
- Bertell, Dr Rosalie: *No Immediate Danger: Prognosis for a Radioactive Earth* (Women's Press of Canada, 1986).
- Blavatsky, Helena: *Isis Unveiled* (Forgotten Books edition, 2008).
- Booker, Christopher: *The Real Global Warming Disaster: Is The Obsession With "Climate Change" Turning Out To Be The Most Costly Scientific Blunder In History?* (Continuum International, 2009).
- Brinkley, Dannion: *Saved by the Light* (Villard Books, 1994).
- Brown, Dan: *The Da Vinci Code* (Corgi reprint edition, 2004).
- Brown, Tina: *The Diana Chronicles* (Arrow, 2008).
- Brzezinski, Zbigniew: *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (Basic Books, 1998).
- Burns, Cathy: *Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated* (Sharing, 1998).
- Castaneda, Carlos: *The Active Side of Infinity* (HarperCollins, 1999).
- Clarke, Richard: *Against All Enemies* (Free Press new edition, 2004).
- Deane, Reverend John Bathurst: *The Worship of the Serpent* (BiblioBazaar, 2009, first published 1933).
- DeCamp, John W: *The Franklin Cover Up* (AWT, 1996).
- Doidge, Dr Norman: *The Brain That Changes Itself* (Penguin, 2008).
- Finkelstein, Norman: *The Holocaust Industry: Reflections on the Exploitation of Jewish Suffering* (Verso 2nd edition, 2003).
- Flowers, Stephen E: *Fire and Ice: The History, Structure, and Rituals of Germany's Most Influential Modern Magical Order: The Brotherhood of Saturn* (Llewellyn, 1994).
- Franks, Angela: *Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy: The Control of Female Fertility* (McFarland, 2005).
- Frawley, David: *Gods, Sages, And Kings: Vedic Secrets Of Ancient Civilization* (Lotus Press, 2001).
- Friedman, Robert: *Red Mafiya: How the Russian Mob Has Invaded America* (Little Brown, 2000).
- Hall, Manly P: *Secret Teachings of All Ages* (Tarcher; new edition, 2004).
- Hallett, Greg: *Hitler was a British Agent* (Progressive Press, 2005).
- Hapgood, Professor Charles H: *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings* (Adventures Unlimited Press, reprint edition, 1997).
- Hart, Alan: *Zionism: The Real Enemy of the Jews* (Clarity Press, 2010).

Horn, Thomas A: *Nephilim Stargates: The Year 2012 and the Return of the Watchers* (Anomalos Publishing, 2007).

Iserbyt, Charlotte: *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America* (3d Research, 1999).

Knight, Christopher and Butler, Alan: *Who Built the Moon?* (Watkins, 2007).

Koire, Rosa: *Behind the Green Mask: U.N. Agenda 21* (Post Sustainability Institute Press, 2011).

Koch, Christof: *Consciousness: Confessions of a Romantic Reductionist* (MIT Press, 2012).

Lash, John Lamb: *Not In His Image: Gnostic Vision, Sacred Ecology, and the Future of Belief* (Chelsea Green, 2006).

Leigh, Richard, Baigent, Michael, and Lincoln, Henry: *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* (Dell Reissue edition, 1983).

Lewis, C S: *The Chronicles of Narnia* (HarperCollins (Reissue) edition, 2002).

Mordecai, Victor (real name Dennis Avi Lipkin): *Is Fanatic Islam a Global Threat?* (Talmidim Publishing, 2003).

Marciniak, Barbara: *Earth: Pleiadian Keys to the Living Library* (Bear & Company, 1994).

Mott, Michael: *Caverns, Cauldrons, and Concealed Creatures* (Grave Distractions, updated edition, 2011).

Nichols, John: Dick: *The Man Who Is President* (The New Press, 2004).

O'Brien, Cathy, and Phillips, Mark: *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995).

Philo, Greg and Berry, Mike: *More Bad News from Israel* (Pluto Press 2nd edition 2011).

Pike, Albert: *Morals and Dogma of The Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry: First Three Degrees* (Martino, 2011).

Purucker, G De: *An Occult Glossary a Compendium of Oriental and Theosophical Terms* (Kessinger, 2010).

Quigley, Carrol: *The Anglo-American Establishment* (G S G & Associates reprint edition, 1966).

Quigley, Carrol: *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time* (GSG & Associates new edition, 1995).

Radanko, Laura: *The Russian Mafia in America* (Bad Guys and Bullets Press, 2011).

Russell, Bertrand: *The Impact of Science on Society* (Routledge new edition, 1985). Sagan, Carl: *The Dragons of Eden: Speculations on the Evolution of Human Intelligence* (Ballantine, 1992).

Sand, Shlomo: *The Invention of the Jewish People* (Verso, 2010).

Scahill, Jeremy: *Dirty Wars: The World Is a Battlefield* (Avalon Publishing Group, 2012).

Scobee, Amy: *Scientology: Abuse At The Top* (Scobee, 2010).

Sheldrake, Rupert: *Science Set Free: 10 Paths to New Discovery* (Chopra, 2012).

Shelley, Mary: *Frankenstein, The Modern Prometheus* (Oxford Paperbacks, 2008).

Shine, Betty: *Mind to Mind: The Secrets of Your Mind Energy Revealed* (Corgi, 1990).

Talbott, David: *The Saturn Myth* (Doubleday, 1980).

Talbot, Michael: *The Holographic Universe* (HarperCollins, 1996).

Taylor, Ellis: *In These Signs* (Biggyboo, 2006).

Thornhill, Wallace and Talbott, David: *The Electric Universe* (Mikamar Publishing, 2007).

Thornhill, Wallace and Talbott, David: *Thunderbolts of the Gods* (Mikamar Publishing, 2005).

Timmerman, Kenneth: *Shakedown: Exposing the Real Jesse Jackson* (Regnery, 2002).

Tolkien, J R R: *Lord of the Rings* (Grafton; New edition, 1983).

Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Ages in Chaos* (Paradigma, 2011).

Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Earth in Upheaval* (Paradigma, 2009).

Velikovsky, Immanuel: *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009).

Walsch, Neale Donald: *Conversations with God* (Hodder and Stoughton new edition, 1997).

Weatherly, David: *Black Eyed Children* (Leprechaun Press, 2012).





# Index

## A

- AAP (American Academy of Pediatrics) 471
- Aaronson, Trevor 401
- abductions, by aliens 82, 95
- 'abolitionism' 856
- ACLU (American Civil Liberties Union) 562, 802
- Active Side of Infinity, The (Castaneda) 140–1
- Adams, Mike 472, 676–7, 690, 712–13, 715
- Adebolajo, Michael 890–1
- Adebowale, Michael 890–1
- Adelmann, Bob 846
- Adelson, Sheldon 522
- ADHD (Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder) 438–9
- ADL (Anti-Defamation League) 241, 264, 526, 535, 822
- Adler, Andrew 524
- Aerospace Institute, Germany 36–7
- Afghanistan 240, 356, 397–8, 405, 506, 801, 884
- Afran, Bruce 844–5
- African Union 228
- Against All Enemies* (Clarke) 588
- Agenda 21: 619–25, 627, 632, 655, 657–86, 704, 720, 735, 740, 780, 782, 792, 799, 845–6, 849, 854, 860
- Ages in Chaos (Velikovsky) 69
- agriculture see farming
- Ahluwalia, Dr Arun D 642
- AIPAC (American Israel Public Affairs Committee) 239, 520
- airline security 782–6, 840–1
- Akre, Jane 582
- Al-Jazeera 577
- Al-Qaeda 397–8, 400–1, 507
- Alexander, Dr Eben 110, 113, 116–23
- Alexander, General Keith 831
- alien abductions 82, 95
- aliens 44, 204 see also Archons, the; Greys, the
- All Possibility 41–2, 43, 79, 101, 121, 868–9, 876–7
- Allan, D. S. 65
- Aloni, Shulamit 241
- 'alternative' media 603–17
- alternative medicines 32
  - condemnation of 33
  - homoeopathy 37–8, 483
  - laws against 481–4
- aluminium, dangers of 729–30
- Amara people 130
- America: Freedom to Fascism* (movie) 400
- American Academy of Pediatrics (AAP) 471
- American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) 562, 802
- American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) 239, 520
- Anastasiades, Nikos 565
- Ancient Aliens* (TV prog) 75
- Ancient of Days, The* (painting) 187, 256–7
- ancient societies 63–4
  - Aztecs 74, 215–16
  - Cathars 80

Celts 76  
Hopi 75, 82, 93  
Mayan 74, 75, 76  
Nagas 75, 131, 208  
Proselenes 177–8  
Viracochas 130  
Anderson, Dr Don L 170  
Andrew, Prince 303  
animals  
    animal sacrifice 123, 245, 247  
    genetic modification 693  
    microchipping 838  
Anne, Princess 360  
Anti-Defamation League (ADL) 241, 264, 526, 535, 822  
anti-Semitism 241–2, 264  
antibiotics 460–1  
Antoniou, Dr Michael 700–1  
Antonovich, Michael 669  
Anunna (Anunnaki) 63–4, 72, 73, 190, 197, 203–4, 210, 250  
APEC (Asia Pacific Economic Cooperation) 228, 420  
Appel, Dr Jacob 728  
'Arab Spring' 226–7, 502, 505, 509, 510  
architecture, symbols and 374–86  
Archons, the 78–88 see also elite bloodlines; Matrix, the; symbols 'alternative' media 603–17  
    breeding programmes 214, 252–4  
    changing the atmosphere 752–79  
    clearing the land 658–86  
    and climate change 47, 216, 620–1, 640–56  
    economics 9, 10, 119, 226, 230–1, 264, 268, 380, 391–2, 395, 497, 536–75, 550–2, 563, 564–5, 653–6, 657–61  
    'education' 10, 382, 425–46  
    genetic manipulation (see DNA) genetic mutation, food 10, 11, 96, 126, 470, 566–7, 687–718, 851  
    globalisation 226–44, 388, 490, 499, 561  
    imposing a 'Hunger Games' society 618–39  
    the journeys of 210–16  
    and language 126–31  
    manifestation 94–6  
    mass poisoning 719–34  
    'medicine' 458–84  
    near-death experience and 116–23  
    obsession with death 123  
    perception parasites 387–424  
    politics 485–519  
    the programming of humans 113–15 (see also DNA)  
    pyramid power 225–44  
    religion 10, 181–201, 313–34  
    and the reptilian brain 138–42  
    'royalty' 207–10  
    and Satanism 74, 87, 118–19, 123, 160, 245–68  
    the Saturn-Moon Matrix 143–80  
    'science' 447–57  
    surveillance 229, 391, 442–4, 498, 736–42, 795, 828–48, 849–50  
    targeting the heart vortex 125, 131–8  
    using the media 392–3, 526, 576–602, 714–15  
    and wireless networks 735–51  
    and the worship of Saturn 181–201  
ARGUS-IS 800  
Aristarchus 79  
Aristotle 79  
Armendariz, Al 664  
ASEAN (Association of Southeast Asian Nations) 228, 420  
Ashkenazi Jews 212  
Ashmole, Elias 455  
Asia Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) 228, 420  
aspartame, dangers of 722–3

Aspen Institute, the 525  
Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN) 228, 420  
astrology 52–3, 93  
Saturn and 195–6  
Atlantis 64, 66, 211  
Atlas Network 420  
atoms 18, 26, 35  
Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD) 438–9  
Atzmon, Gilad 534–5  
Aurora, Colorado 807–10, 818  
Australia 240, 242, 257, 262, 290, 476, 486, 563, 653–5, 693–4, 695, 736–7, 829  
Austria 68  
autism, vaccine link 479–80  
*Avatar* (movie) 60–1, 63, 177, 206  
Awareness see Consciousness/Awareness  
Axelrod, David 494, 509, 550, 585  
Aztecs 74, 215–16

## **B**

Bacon, Sir Francis 455, 606  
Bahrain 581–2  
Bailey, Foster 234, 374  
Baker, Mike 675  
Bamford, James 513  
Bank for International Settlements (BIS) 546  
banking system 9, 119, 230–1, 264, 268, 380, 539–48, 550–2, 564–5  
Barcelo, Jeanice 469  
Barrett, Mike 96  
Barrie, J. M. 194, 364  
Bartholdi, Frederic 251  
Bavarian Illuminati 265, 544  
BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation) 1, 3, 6, 346, 484, 526, 577–9, 590–3, 642–3, 829  
Beck, Dr Robert 745–6, 747  
Beddington, Professor Sir John 759  
'bedroom tax' 659, 681  
bee colonies, reduction in 696–8, 770  
Begin, Menachem 531  
Behind the Green Mask: U.N. Agenda 21 (Koire) 666  
belly chakras 131–8  
Belpomme, Dr Dominique 762  
Benedict XVI, Pope 312, 354  
benefit cuts, effects of 10–11  
Benelux Countries 411  
Bennett, Bill 220  
Bennett, Bob 220  
Bentov, Itzhak 5–7  
Bercow, Sally 296  
Bergrun, Dr Norman 151–5, 759  
Berkowitz, David 246  
Berlusconi, Silvio 227, 330  
Bernanke, Ben 268, 494, 546, 574  
Bernays, Edward 390, 436, 469, 726  
Bernhard, Prince 411, 631, 651, 660  
Bernhardt, Paul 759–60  
Bernstein, Carl 594  
Berry, Mike 578  
Bertell, Dr Rosalie 774, 779  
Beugel, Ernst H van der 413  
Bible, the 77, 93, 314–15, 324, 326, 330  
    Adam and Eve 74, 83, 105  
    the dome in 103  
    on Moloch 199  
    New Jerusalem 195

Noah and the Ark 64  
story of Creation 166  
the Tower of Babel 128  
BICOM (Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre) 525  
Biden, Joe 222, 493  
Big Bang Theory 450–5  
'Big Whack Theory' 169  
Bilderberg Group 236, 239–40, 411, 651, 659–60  
bin Laden, Osama 354, 397, 506–7, 884  
'Binah' 432  
Binney, William 837  
Biodiversity Treaty 621  
Biometric Database 835  
Birkeland, Kristian Olaf 49  
Birney, Dr Ewan 126  
BIS (Bank for International Settlements) 546  
Bismarck, Otto von 500  
Black Dragon Society 610  
*Black Eyed Children* (Weatherly) 222  
'black-eyed people' 221–3  
Black Nobility, the 544  
Blackwater 882  
*Blade* (movie) 277  
Blair, Tony 11, 202, 488, 493  
    the adoption of children 686  
    on education 441  
    and the EU 376, 422  
    gun laws 805  
    and ID cards 839  
    and Iraq 405  
    on Islam 892  
    lack of emotions 205  
    and paedophilia 302, 303  
    and WMD 487  
Blake, William 58, 83, 187, 256–7, 382  
Blankfein, Lloyd 559  
Blavatsky, Helena 200  
Blaylock, Dr Russell 730  
blood drinking rituals 209  
Bloomberg, Michael 679–80, 716, 814, 815, 889  
*Blue Blood, True Blood* (Swerdlow) 210, 212  
'bluebloods' 207–8  
'Blueprint, The' 231–5  
Blunt, Anthony 304–8  
B'nai B'rith 264, 526  
Body-Mind 23–4, 28  
    and All Possibility 42  
    and astrology 52  
    as a computer 54–5  
    genetic firewalling 100  
    time and 106, 107  
body scanners 783, 785, 840, 841, 843–4  
Bohm, David 34  
Bok, Derek 60  
Bolivia 130, 138  
Bollyn, Christopher 522  
Bolte-Taylor, Jill 53, 426–7  
Boneta, Martha 666  
Bono 628, 641, 709–10  
Booker, Christopher 649, 650–1  
Booth, Stephen 832  
Born, Brooksley 548, 549  
Borrick, William 271  
Boston Marathon bombings (2013) 399, 880–90

Bostrom, Nick 101  
*Bowling for Columbine* (movie) 495  
Boyle, Robert 456  
BPA (bisphenol-A) 733  
brain, the 871–2  
    as a decoder 26–9, 31, 33, 113–15  
    right-brain and left-brain 425–34  
brain-computer interfaces 858  
*Brain That Changes Itself, The* (Doidge) 872  
Braun, Peter 743  
Braun, Werhner von 178  
*Brave New World* (Huxley) 216, 437, 683, 853  
Brazil 40, 43, 132, 716  
breeding programmes 214, 252–4  
Breivik, Anders 390–1  
Brennan, John 515, 517  
Bretton Woods Agreement (1944) 539  
Brinkley, Dannion 875  
Britain see also royal family, the and Agenda 21: 622–5  
    artefacts found in 68  
    the Celts 76, 197, 209, 211  
    as a centre of power 233  
    climate change 620–1, 642–4, 652  
    distribution of wealth 659  
    education in 438, 442, 444–5  
    the energy grid 255–7, 337, 381–6  
    financial cutbacks 10–11  
    Freemasons in 183–4, 345–6, 347–8  
    ‘Friends of Israel’ organisation 240  
    and GMO 689, 698  
    health care in 462, 473–6, 478–9, 480, 483–4, 636–7, 638–9  
    and Iraq 405  
    joins the Common Market 413–15  
    land clearing in 670–1, 673, 681  
    law enforcement 786–7, 788–9, 799, 801, 803  
    London Olympics (2012) 190, 335–6, 357–67, 799  
    mass poisoning and 724, 727–8  
    the media in 576–9, 583, 590–3, 595–9  
    paedophilia in 281–312  
    politics 493, 497–8, 506, 514  
    the prison service 562  
    rituals 335–48, 353–67  
    the Round Table 235–6, 411  
    the Royal Society 455–7  
    Satanism in 251  
    and the Smart Grid 738–9, 742–3, 744, 747, 750–1  
    under surveillance 828, 829–30, 833–4, 835, 839, 841–2  
    symbols in 263, 346, 353–4, 379, 380, 407  
    terrorism in 890–2  
    weather manipulation in 758–9  
    Zionism in 523, 525–7, 532–3  
Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre (BICOM) 525  
Britam email 503–4  
British Broadcasting Corporation see BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation)  
British Eugenics Society 216  
British royal family see royal family, the  
Brittan, Leon 299, 300, 301–2  
Brooks White, Elwyn 59  
*Brotherhood of Saturn* (Fraternitas Saturni) 184, 193  
Brown, Tina 270  
brown dwarfs 146–7  
Browning, Ivor 857  
Bruno, Giordano 42, 124, 368, 458, 797, 870–1, 877  
Brzezinski, Zbigniew 236, 397, 404–5, 436, 506, 509, 613, 655, 884



Buddhism 208, 315–16, 317  
Buffet, Warren 627  
buildings, symbols and 374–86  
Bukovsky, Vladimir 419  
bull, as a symbol 200–1  
Bullington Club, the 498, 558  
Burgess, Guy 304, 305  
Burke's Peerage 270, 271  
Burns, Cathy 189  
Burns, Liam 445  
Burroughs, William 814  
Bush, George W 199, 202  
    and assassinations 518  
    and the media 588  
    and Osama bin Laden 506  
    Satanism 268  
    and the Skull and Bones Society 195–6  
    and Zionism 522  
Bush Sr., George 11, 199, 202, 612  
    and Agenda 21: 662  
    paedophilia 281  
    Satanism 268  
    shapeshifting 219–20  
    and the Skull and Bones Society 195–6  
Butler, Alan 168, 169  
Buttar, Dr Rashid 479

## C

Callaghan, James 414  
Calvi, Roberto 331  
Cameron, David 11, 202, 292, 493, 526  
    and Derek Laud 297  
    and the economy 497–8, 558–9, 568  
    and ID cards 839  
    and Jimmy Saville 298  
    and land clearing 673  
    and the Leveson enquiry 600  
    a Rothschild Zionist 240  
    and Smart Meters 747  
Cameron, James 60  
Cameron, Samantha 498, 559  
Campbell, Aileen 685  
Canada 240, 242, 674, 675–6, 792  
Canavero, Dr Sergio 856  
cancer 466–9  
    in children 473  
    financial difficulties 10  
    light bulbs and 743  
    and radiation 762  
    toxins in food and 721  
    treatment for 9  
    vaccines against 475–6  
Cann, Rebecca 73–4, 97  
cannibalism 247, 277  
Carman, Judy 692  
Carney, Jay 505, 516, 517  
Carney, John 572  
Carney, Mark 554  
Carpenter, Dr David 708  
Carr, Commander William Guy 500  
Carroll, John 323  
Carswell, Douglas 601–2  
cashless society 230–1

Cassini, Giovanni Domenico 172  
Castaneda, Carlos 140–1, 164, 280  
Castaneda, Oscar 668–9  
Cathars, the 80  
Catholic Church see Roman Catholic Church  
cauldrons, as symbols 361  
Caverns, Cauldrons, and Concealed Creatures (Mott) 94–5, 349  
CDC (Centers for Disease Control) 464, 472, 473, 476, 687, 724  
cell phones 38, 762, 763–6, 771–2  
Celts, the 76, 197, 209, 211  
Centers for Disease Control (CDC) 464, 472, 473, 476, 687, 724  
centralised power see globalisation  
Chakrabarty, Dr Ananda 703  
chakras 61–2, 131–3, 733  
Chamberlain, Kenneth 787  
Chani Project 176–7, 186  
Channelled Holographic Network Interface 176–7, 186  
Charles, Prince 209, 218–19, 263, 272, 276, 277, 284, 285, 308, 340, 348, 385  
Chaturvedi, Srimati Aditi 325–6  
Chavez, Hugo 518  
chemotherapy 467–8  
chemtrails 728–31  
Cheney, Dick 402, 494, 504  
Chertoff, Michael 525, 790, 840  
Chicago Climate Change Exchange 620  
Chicago Mercantile Exchange (CME) Group 566  
children  
    and Agenda 21: 682–6  
    Archon preparation of 795–6, 852–3  
    blood samples taken from 835  
    bred from elite bloodlines 214  
    cancer in 473  
    education 10, 382, 425–46  
    and GMO 692, 694, 695, 700, 708  
    incest 266  
    the invasion of Iraq 205  
    the killing of unwanted babies 638  
    living in poverty 11  
    microchipping 229, 442–4, 795, 839  
    mind control programmes 273–4  
    at the Olympics (2012) 364–5  
    paedophilia 123, 194, 262, 266, 268, 280–312  
    playing outside 794  
    preparing for Satanism 248–9  
    raised by the state 12, 683–6  
    sacrifice of 199–200, 363  
    surveillance on 830  
    and toxins in food 721, 726–7  
    using cell phones 766, 771  
    vaccines 469–81  
    and video games 510–13  
*Children of Mu, The* (Churchward) 75  
China 64, 74, 75, 76, 100, 208, 499, 561–2, 574–5, 610–11, 612, 629, 632–3, 713, 850–1  
Chitauri 64, 93, 170, 210, 247  
Chivers, Tom 359  
Christian Zionists 237  
Christianity 315–16, 324–7  
see also Bible, the; Roman Catholic Church  
    demons 87  
    the Jesus blueprint 322–4  
    and Satanism 267  
    Saturn worship 184–5  
    symbols 163, 184–5, 196–7, 318–22  
Chronos 185–7, 189, 317, 345

Churchill, Winston 306, 339, 878–9  
Churchward, James 75, 208  
CIA (Central Intelligence Agency) 219, 397, 400, 883, 887  
Clark, General Wesley 403, 404, 504  
Clarke, Carol 43  
Clarke, Kenneth 852  
Clarke, Richard 588  
Clarke, Steve 368, 374, 383  
Clegg, Nick 526  
climate change 47, 216, 620–1, 640–56  
Climatic Research Unit 648, 650  
Clinton, Bill 202, 662  
    lack of emotions 205  
    the Rhodes Scholarship 235  
    Satanism 267, 268  
Clinton, Hillary 629, 704, 805  
Clowes, Dr Roger 451–2  
Club of Rome 236, 651  
cobra, as a symbol 208  
Codex Alimentarius 481–2, 499, 694  
Coe, Lord Sebastian 359–60  
Coffman, Dr Michael 621  
Cohen, Roger 714–15  
Cole, Chris 801  
Collins, Professor Sir Rory 462  
colonialism, and the spread of the bloodlines 214–16  
colours, used in Saturn/Satan worship 195–6, 254, 336, 340  
Columbine shootings 810  
Columbus, Christopher 215  
Common Market 412–13, 413–15  
Common Purpose 601  
Community Alliance for Global Justice 707  
compasses, internal 769–70  
computers see also Internet, the brain-computer interfaces 858  
    brainwashing in schools 434–5  
    the human body as 20, 22–9, 54–5, 113–15  
Connew, Peter 300  
*Consciousness: Confessions of a Romantic Reductionist* (Koch) 859  
Consciousness/Awareness 19–22  
    and All Possibility 42–3  
    and astrology 52  
    the brain and 113, 114–15  
    and creation 89  
    and DNA 55  
    the human body and 23–4  
    and near-death experiences 35–6  
    opening your mind 114–15, 868–78  
    reality and 36–9  
    the right-brain and 425–6  
    self-identity 869–73  
    Truth Vibrations 773  
Cook, Robin 398  
Corrie, Rachel 527–30, 533–4  
Cosmic Internet, the 25, 90, 92  
    DNA and 31, 54–5  
    waveforms and 39  
Coulson, Sheila 73  
Council on Foreign Relations 236, 399, 412, 413  
Cowen, Brian 416  
Cox, Wendell 681  
Crabtree, Dr Gerald 437  
Craft International 881–2  
Crawley, Jonathan 621  
Cremona, Michael 68–9

crescent, as a symbol 156, 157  
Creveld, Martin van 523  
cross, as a symbol 84, 185, 196–9, 323  
Crow, Sheryl 765  
Crowley, Aleister 118, 247, 250  
Cruise, Tom 328, 329  
Crump, Catherine 802  
cryptochromes 769–70  
crystals 380–1  
cube, as a symbol 157, 158, 161, 194–5  
Cullen, Lord 303, 304  
Cultural Time Warp 333–4  
Currie, Edwina 299  
Curtis, Richard 682  
Cyprus 564–5

## D

Daikaku, Chodoin 612  
Daniken, Erich von 174  
'dark matter' 21  
DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Project Agency) 239, 808, 813, 830, 831, 855–6  
Darwin, Charles 456, 457  
Darwinism 68–9  
Dashwood, Francis 291, 347  
Dates, Corbin 809  
Davey, Ed 652, 672  
Davies, Dame Sally 483  
Davies, John 414, 415  
Davis, Dr William 688  
Davison, Andrea 302  
Dawkins, Professor Richard condemning alternative medicine 33, 37  
    education 433–4  
    numerology and astrology 52  
    pseudoscience 110–12  
    religion 452  
Day, Dr Richard 217, 466  
    on crime 802  
    diminishing the importance of families 683  
    on education 795  
    euthanasia 637  
    manipulating the weather 670, 756  
    on martyrs 825  
    and Planned Parenthood 633–6  
Day, Jerry 738  
De La Madrid, Miguel 220  
Deane, Rev, John Bathurst 76, 77  
DeCamp, John W 282  
Defense Advanced Research Project Agency (DARPA) 239, 808, 813, 830, 831, 855–6  
Delair, J. B. 65  
Demiurge, the 82–4, 89–91, 100, 148, 181, 182, 187, 202  
demonic possession 87, 257–62  
derivatives market 565–6  
Deslauriers, Richard 885  
Devereaux, William 748  
Devine, Miranda 654–5  
Di Canio, Paolo 532–3  
diabetes 721  
Diana, Princess 198, 218–19, 263, 270, 272, 273, 275–8, 282, 284, 364–5, 379, 385, 408  
*Diana Chronicles, The* (Brown) 270  
Dickens, Geoffrey 301–2  
DID (Dissociative Identity Disorder) 273–4  
digital holograms 53  
Dimon, Jamie 551

disabled people, economic situation 10  
*Discover* magazine 65–6  
Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID) 273–4  
Djinn, the 85–8, 208, 349  
DMT (Dimethyltryptamine) 40  
DNA  
    databases for 835  
    of elite bloodlines 202, 204  
    frequency for communication 769  
    and GMO 98–100, 693, 710–11, 718  
    junk DNA 125–30, 136–7, 252  
    mutating ingredients in vaccines 470–1  
    the ‘plasma pinch’ 49  
    as a receiver-transmitter system 31, 54–5  
    the saviour program 613–14  
    and standing waves 368–86  
*Do We Really Need the Moon?* (documentary) 169  
Dobbs, Lou 582  
Dodd, Norman 437  
Doidge, Dr Norman 872  
‘domestic terrorism’ 822–7  
Dona, Klaus 66, 67, 76  
Double Big Whack Theory’ 169  
*Dr Who* (TV prog) 195  
*Dragons of Eden, The* (Sagan) 139, 171  
Draister, Eric 508  
‘Drake’ 607–9, 613  
Drake, Thomas Andrews 835–6  
Driscoll, Clive 287–8  
drones, in the sky 800–2  
drugs see also alternative medicines antibiotics 460–1  
    for cancer 467, 468  
    the corruption of doctors 464–6  
    effects of 459–62, 480  
    licensing for 463–4  
    psychoactive drugs 40–1  
    Ritalin 438  
    statins 461–2  
    Thalidomide 11  
Dugan, Regina 839, 858  
Dunblane shootings 303, 304, 457, 805  
Duncan Smith, Iain 11  
Dutroux, Marc 287  
dwarf stars 146

## E

*Earth in Upheaval* (Velikovsky) 69  
*Earth* (Marciniak) 175–6  
earthquakes, HAARP and 755–6, 758  
Easter Island 67, 68  
ECB (European Central Bank) 231, 416, 499, 548, 553  
economics, Archon 536–75  
economy  
    banking system 9, 119, 230–1, 264, 268, 380, 539–48, 550–2, 564–5  
    and climate change 653–6  
    distribution of wealth 657–61  
    the economic crash 268, 395, 497, 548–75  
    inflation 391–2, 497, 563  
    protests 10  
    Third World debt 226  
*Ecoscience* (Holdren) 33, 652  
Ecuador 66, 67, 75  
Edmonds, Sibel 398–9, 887

education 10, 425–46  
EEC (European Economic Community) 412–15  
Egypt 68, 76, 78, 79, 80, 204, 208–9, 392, 502, 506, 524  
Einstein, Albert 100, 106, 114, 225, 429  
Eisenberg, Leon 438–9  
elderly, the economic situation 10  
    restricting medical treatment for 628, 636–9  
‘Electric Universe’ 47–51  
Electric Universe, The (Talbot & Thornhill) 47, 48, 51  
electromagnetic energy 3, 21–2, 26, 47–51, 739–40  
    dangers to health 762–79  
    HAARP and 753–5, 756  
electromagnetic fields (ELFs), mind control and 745–7  
electrosensitivity 770–1  
elite bloodlines 88, 123, 182, 202–24 see also Rockefeller family; Rothschild family; royal family, the; Zionism cannibalism 247, 277  
    changing the atmosphere 752–79  
    controlling the economy 536–75  
    and GMO 687–718  
    hierarchy, importance of 12, 14, 82, 87, 90, 184, 206–7, 233–4, 243–4, 246–7, 611  
    incest 266  
    and mass poisoning 719–25  
    paedophilia 123, 194, 262, 266, 268, 280–312  
    pyramid power 225–44  
    recruitment 780–96  
    rituals 199–201, 209, 335–67  
    and Satanism 245–68  
    shapeshifting 217–19, 220, 221–4, 275, 276–8  
    wireless networks and 735–51  
Elizabeth II, Queen 205, 206–7, 254, 276, 279, 307, 336–48, 355–7, 366  
Ellner, Michael 12, 85, 142  
Emanuel, Benjamin 494–5, 550  
Emanuel, Rahm 494, 509, 552  
emotional reactions 131–8, 140, 387–8  
Emoto, Dr 38  
empathy, elite bloodlines lack of 204–7, 388  
energy grid, the 254–62, 337, 381–6  
Engdahl, William 697–8  
‘entrainment’ 369  
environmental pollution 126, 620  
Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) 645–6, 664, 665, 674, 700, 726, 733, 800  
epigenetics 126  
Epstein, John 303  
*Equilibrium* (movie) 498, 793  
Erastosthenes 79  
espionage 304–7  
EU see European Union (EU)  
eugenics movement 629, 630–6, 860  
European Bioinformatics Institute, Cambridge 126  
European Central Bank (ECB) 231, 416, 499, 548, 553, 554  
European Coal and Steel Community 412  
European Economic Community (EEC) 412–13, 413–15  
European Food Safety Authority 689  
European Science Foundation 33  
European Trade Union Congress 423  
European Union (EU) 228, 262, 309–10, 376, 409–24, 505, 515, 561, 602, 625–6, 689, 747, 832  
euthanasia 636–7  
Evans, David 643  
exorcisms 87  
extraterrestrials see aliens eye, as a symbol 66, 75, 149–50, 156–7, 183  
*Eyes Wide Shut* (movie) 266–7  
Ezrahi, Yaron 508

Fabian Society 216–17, 565  
Facebook 119, 390–1, 537, 823, 826  
*Fahrenheit 911* (movie) 495, 815  
Fairtrade Foundation 661  
Falun Gong 850  
famines 497  
Farage, Nigel 418–19  
farming  
    genetic mutation and 10, 11, 687–718  
    land clearing and 666, 669–70, 671–7  
FAST (Future Attribute Screening Technology) 840  
FDA (Food and Drug Administration) 464, 471, 483, 687, 693, 704–5, 723–4  
Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) 400, 401–2, 825, 827, 883  
Federal Communications Commission (FCC) 735, 762  
Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) 798, 819, 845  
Feinstein, Dianne Goldman Berman 515–16, 814, 815, 816  
Feith, Douglas 402, 494  
Fenton, Dr Lynne 809–10  
Ferrell, David 663  
Fersch, Richard 556–7  
FFR (Frequency Following Response) 768  
Fibonacci sequence 53, 368  
*Fidelio* magazine 373  
finance see economy Finkelstein, Norman 242, 534  
fire, as a symbol 161, 336, 348–51, 357–8, 408  
*Fire and Ice: The History, Structure, and Rituals of Germany's Most Influential Modern Magical Order: The Brotherhood of Saturn*  
    (Flowers) 184  
First World War 213, 263  
Fitzgerald, Christine 218, 275, 276, 277, 282, 283, 284  
Fitzsimons, Laura 526  
five-senses, as decoding systems 25–6, 29, 31, 101, 161  
flames see fire, as a symbol  
Florence, Albert 843  
Flowers, Stephen E. 184  
flu vaccines 471–3, 476–7  
fluoride, dangers of 725–8, 732  
Flyers, the 94, 140  
food  
    additives in 126  
    controlling the chain 675–7  
    famines 497, 573  
    genetically-modified (GM) food 10, 11, 96, 126, 687–718  
    holographic food 137  
    toxins in 10, 719–25, 850  
Food and Drug Administration (FDA) 464, 471, 483, 687, 693, 704–5, 723–4  
food banks 573  
football 1, 3, 56  
Ford, Gerald 219  
*Foreign Policy* magazine 509  
Forest People 864–5, 870  
*Fox News* 583–4, 585–9  
Foxman, Abe 264  
fracking 672  
fractals 33  
France 500–1, 503, 505, 700–1  
Frankfurt School, the 394, 432–3  
Franklin, Benjamin 291, 323, 347, 606  
Franklin, Rosalind 197  
*Franklin Cover Up, The* (DeCamp) 282  
Franks, Angela 632  
Fraternitas Saturni (Brotherhood of Saturn) 184, 193  
Frawley, David 208  
Free-Range Kids 794  
Freemasons, the 314, 347–8

and the Great Architect 187  
hierarchy 233–4  
Lord Mayors of London 345–6  
and Mormonism 264  
order out of chaos 396  
Propaganda Due (P2) 330–1  
the Speculative Society 303, 304  
symbols 183–4, 187–9, 192–3, 498, 350–1, 407–8  
French, Christopher 110–11, 433–4, 452  
frequencies 371–4, 377, 732, 739–40, 760, 768–9, 850  
Frequency Following Response (FFR) 768  
Fried, Daniel 230  
Friedman, Milton 549  
Friedman, Robert 520  
Friends of Hecate, the 251  
Friends of the Earth 423  
frogs 76  
Fromm, Erich 436  
Frum, David 494  
fuel conservation 659  
Fukushima nuclear disaster 37, 39, 755–6, 773–7  
Fulford, Benjamin 608–9, 611, 612, 613  
full-body scanners 783, 785, 840, 841, 843–4  
Fuller, Graham 887  
Fusion Energy Foundation, Germany 373  
Future Attribute Screening Technology (FAST) 840

## G

G30 (Group of Thirty) 547, 553  
Gallow, Joey 668  
Gambaccini, Paul 283  
Gandhi, Mahatma 877  
Gardner, Richard N 413  
Garjajev, Pjotr 54, 127, 128, 129–30  
Garrow, Jim 847  
Gates, Bill 440–2, 446, 475, 479, 553, 568, 585, 627–9, 638, 641, 645, 646, 706–7, 709, 710  
Gates, James 102  
GEF (Global Environment Facility) 661  
Geithner, Timothy 549, 552, 556, 567  
Gelli, Licio 330–1  
genetically-modified (GM) food 10, 11, 96, 126, 687–718  
genetically-modified organisms (GMO) 11, 96, 470, 566–7, 688–718, 851  
genetics see DNA Gensler, Gary 549  
George V, King 213  
George VI, King 307  
Gerrish, Brian 615  
Ghandi, Mahatma 527, 871, 875, 876  
Ghonim, Wael 502  
ghosts 44–5  
Gibbs, Robert 516, 585  
Gillard, Julia 486–7, 653–4  
Gilligan, Gary 66  
Gingrich, Newt 522  
Global Environment Facility (GEF) 661  
global warming see climate change  
globalisation 226–44, 388, 490, 499, 561  
GM food see genetically-modified (GM) food  
GMO see genetically-modified organisms (GMO)  
GMT (Greenwich Mean Time) 384–5  
Gnosticism 78–88, 89–93, 100, 107–8, 132, 138, 187  
goats, as symbols 192, 193  
Goebbels, Joseph 357  
gold



disappearance of 571–2  
discovered by HAARP 758  
Golden Age, the 60, 63, 70  
'Golden Horde,' the 212  
golden ratio 53  
Goldson, Erica 432  
Google 239–40, 502, 568, 569, 602, 737–8, 858  
Gorbachev, Mikhail 611–12  
Gore, Al 267, 577, 620, 629, 640–1, 648  
Gove, Michael 438  
Graham, Lindsey 848  
*Grand Chessboard, The* (Brzezinski) 404  
Gray, Dr Vincent 652–3  
Great Fire of London 385  
Great Flood, the 63, 65–6, 178  
Greece 10, 64, 76, 177–8, 231, 358, 541, 554, 559, 565  
Green, Damien 801  
Greenberg, Patricia 469  
Greenpeace 645, 648  
Greenspan, Alan 267–8, 494, 548–9  
Greenwald, Glenn 567  
Greenwich Mean Time (GMT) 384–5  
Gregorian calendar 57–8  
Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin (GZK) phenomena 100, 101  
Greys, the 72, 78, 81–2, 94, 138–9  
grid, the 254–62  
Griffiths, Sian 296  
Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) 749  
Ground Zero 665  
Group of Thirty (G30) 547, 553  
Groves, Dominic 578  
Guantanamo Bay, Cuba 197–8, 486, 518  
Guerena, Jose 790  
Gulf War Syndrome 729  
gun laws  
    Britain 803, 805  
    US 489, 804–6, 814–17  
Gundersen, Arnie 776  
Gurdjieff, George 176  
gut-people 122, 205, 870, 873  
Guzman de Rojas, Ivan 130  
GWEN (Ground Wave Emergency Network) 749  
GZK (Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin) phenomena 100, 101

## H

HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program) 670, 720, 749, 752–63, 778  
Hack, the 90–109, 121, 148, 165–6, 255, 370  
Hagee, John 237  
Hague, Neil 869  
Hague, William 11, 299, 360, 405, 424, 526  
Hagura, Nobuhiro 56  
Hall, Manly P. 192–3, 350  
Hamilton, Thomas 303, 304, 805  
Hannan, Daniel 421–3  
Hansen, Michael 705  
Hapgood, Professor Charles H. 215  
happiness, deterioration in 389–90  
Harcourt, Bernard 843  
Hardell, Dr Lennart 767  
Hare, Donna 179  
Harman, Harriet 302–3  
harmonics 368–9  
Harper, Lenny 287, 289

Harris, Eric 810  
Harry, Prince 218, 340  
*Harry Potter* books and films 249, 364  
Hart, Alan 521  
Hartnett, Dave 567  
Hassan, Ibrahim 890–1  
Hawk, Dr John 745  
Hawksmoor, Nicholas 385  
Hayman, Sir Peter 302  
health see also alternative  
    medicines; names of individual illnesses  
    Archon ‘medicine’ 458–84  
    benefit cuts and 10–11  
    cell phones and 763–6  
    the corruption of doctors 464–6  
    the danger of light bulbs 742–5, 745  
    the dangers of electromagnetic energy 762–79  
    the destruction of 9  
    and GMO 689, 691–6, 700, 705, 708–9  
    the immune system 22–3  
    mass poisoning 719–34  
    mental health, deterioration in 389–90  
    radiation and 126, 468, 762  
    restricting medical treatment for the elderly 628, 636–9  
    Smart Meters and 739–40, 741  
    vaccines 469–81  
Health Protection Agency (HPA) 478, 742, 743  
heart, the 62, 63  
heart-people 122, 124–5, 131–8, 205, 870, 872–3  
Heath, Edward 221–3, 262, 281, 287–91, 309, 310, 370, 413–14, 835  
Hecate (goddess) 251  
Heinemann, Jack 691–2  
Hellfire Club 291, 323, 347, 456  
Heneghan, Tom 813  
Henry, James S. 559  
herbicides 691, 692–3, 694–8, 700, 702–3  
Hernandez, Andrea 795  
Herndon, Dr Claude 632  
Herzl, Theodor 265, 410  
Hess, George 793  
Hewitt, Captain James 218  
hexagrams, as symbols 157, 158, 159, 161  
hierarchy, importance of 12, 14, 82, 87, 90, 184, 206–7, 233–4, 243–4, 246–7, 611  
hieroglyphics 350  
High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) 670, 720, 749, 752–63, 778  
Hilleman, Dr Maurice 473  
Hinduism 129, 315–16, 324–7, 329  
    and symbols 163  
    the Vedas 208  
Hoagland, Richard 172, 174  
Hodge, Margaret 302  
Holder, Eric 517  
Holdren, John P. 33, 652  
Hollande, Francois 503, 505  
Holmes, James 390–1, 807–10, 822  
Holmes, Katie 328  
holographic images, HAARP and 759–60  
holographic reality 29–34, 35, 38, 39, 44–6, 55  
Holographic Universe, The (Talbot) 45  
Home School Legal Defense Association 684  
Homer, Lin 568  
homoeopathy 37–8, 483  
Honourable Fraternity of the Amici 305  
Hood, Dr Lon 169–70

Hopi people, Arizona 75, 82, 93  
hormones  
    influenced by the Moon 186  
    in milk 698–700  
    pheromones 140  
Horn, Thomas A 120  
horns, as a symbol 156, 157, 193–4  
Hoyle, Sir Fred 69  
HPA (Health Protection Agency) 478, 742, 743  
Hubbard, L Ron 118–19, 329  
*Hubris* (documentary) 586  
human sacrifice 74, 123, 199–200, 209, 245, 247, 363  
*Hunger Games, The* (book & movie) 618–19, 625  
Hunt, George W. 660–1 Hunt, John 290  
Huxley, Aldous 216, 388, 437, 851, 852–3  
Huxley, Julian 216, 411, 631, 651, 682, 859  
Huxley, Thomas Henry 197  
hybrid bloodlines see elite bloodlines  
Hypatia 79, 80  
hypnotism 55, 113

## I

I-Ching 52, 128–9  
ice melt, the 648–9  
Iceland 555  
ID cards 839  
IMF (International Monetary Fund) 416, 499, 539, 548, 554, 655  
immigration 394  
immune system, the 22–3  
*Impact of Science on Society, The* (Russell) 435–6  
*In God's Name* (Yallop) 331  
*In These Signs* (Taylor) 339  
incest 266  
Index on Censorship 601  
India 64, 75  
infertility, GMO and 695–6  
Infinite Awareness 7, 876–7  
inflation 497, 563  
influenza vaccines 471–3, 476–7  
Ingram, Terence 696–7  
Inquisition, the 80  
insecticides 694  
Institute for Responsible Technology 688  
Institute of HeartMath, US 62, 63, 134, 873  
Intellistreets 833–4  
interdimensional groups see *aliens*  
Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) 641–2  
internal compasses 769–70  
International Criminal Police Organization (Interpol) 828  
International Date Line 57  
International Monetary Fund (IMF) 416, 499, 539, 548, 554, 655  
International Solidarity Movement (ISM) 527–8  
International Year of the Planet 642  
Internet, the 8, 24–5 see also websites  
    the 'alternative' media 603–17  
    Amazon 498–9  
    the 'awakening' of 859  
    Facebook 119, 390–1, 537, 823, 826  
    global wireless internet systems 735–51  
    Google 239–40, 502, 568, 569, 602, 737–8, 858  
    Great Firewall of China 100  
    surveillance on 823, 825–6, 830, 831–2, 836  
    Wikipedia 502

YouTube 6, 36, 66, 158, 159, 253, 371, 434, 440, 475, 483, 594, 692, 738, 763, 832, 833, 856  
Interpol (International Criminal Police Organization) 828  
intuition 124–5  
Invention of the Jewish People, The (Sand) 212  
IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) 641–2 Iran 440, 523  
Iraq 63–4, 120, 182, 205, 240, 265, 405, 409  
Is Fanatic Islam a Global Threat? (Lipkin) 522  
Iserbyt, Charlotte 434–5, 438  
Isis Unveiled (Blavatsky) 200  
Islam 315–16, 317, 324–7  
    the Koran 85–7  
    and symbols 163  
ISM (International Solidarity Movement) 527–8  
Israel 158, 190, 203, 212, 240, 242, 265, 499, 505, 508, 523, 524, 527–33, 577–8, 776  
Italy 552

## **J**

Jackson, Jesse 488–9  
Jackson, Michael 253–4  
Japan 66, 76, 755–6, 773–7  
Jefferson, Thomas 556, 606  
Jehovah's Witnesses 264, 315  
Jersey 287, 288–9  
Jesuits 189–90, 216, 232, 289  
Jews see Judaism  
Jinn, the 85–8, 208, 349  
John Paul I, Pope 331, 354, 379  
John Paul II, Pope 312, 354  
Johnson, Boris 498  
Johnson, Dr M Raphael 521  
Johnson, Ken 171  
Johnson, Larry 587  
Johnson, Patti 439  
Johnston, Kate 620  
Johnston, Ken 179  
Jolie, Angelina 469  
Jones, David 749  
Jones, Todd 805  
Joseph, Sir Keith 549  
Joyce Foundation 620  
Judaism 315–16, 324–7, 328, 329  
    anti-Semitism 241–2, 264  
    Ashkenazi Jews 212  
    'Binah' 432  
    Jehovah 83  
    the Kabbalah 314  
    matrilineal descent 252  
    the Sabbath 320  
    symbols 158, 163, 201  
    the Talmud 349  
Juergens, Ralph 50  
Jupiter 70, 93, 146–7

## **K**

Kabbalah, the 314  
Kagan, Elena 837  
Kagan, Robert 402  
Kaku, Michio 856  
Katz, Rita 822  
Kelly, Dr David 405  
Kelly, Ray 889  
Kerry, John 496, 885

Keynes, John Maynard 457  
Khazars, the 211–12  
Kimbrell, Andrew 716  
Kincora, Northern Ireland 291, 308  
King, Martin Luther 488, 876  
King, Mervyn 546  
Kirby, Alex 642  
Kirchner, Andreas 743  
Kissinger, Henry 281, 636, 660, 823  
Knight, Christopher 168, 169  
Knights of Malta 232, 289  
Knights Templar 192, 232, 289, 345, 385, 544  
Koch, Charles 576  
Koch, Christof 859  
Koch, David 576  
Koire, Rosa 666  
Koran, the 85–7  
Korb, Dave 588  
Kotikoff, Laurence 573  
Krioukov, Dmitri 102  
Krishnamurti, Jiddu 434, 532  
Kristol, William 402, 586–7  
Kronos 185–7, 189, 317, 345  
Ku Klux Klan 499  
Kubrick, Stanley 266–7  
Kuhn, Dr Jochen 770  
'kundalini,' the 5–6  
Kurzweil, Ray 858  
Kydd, Frances Shand 270  
Kyle, Chris 881–2

## **L**

Lambert, Mike 98, 125, 469, 482, 865  
land clearing 658–86  
Langmuir, Irving 49, 50  
language 126–31, 217  
Lansdowne, William 816  
Lanza, Adam 812–14, 821, 840–1  
laser guns 831–2  
Lash, John Lamb 85, 90, 107  
Laud, Derek 294, 296–7, 301  
laurel branches, as symbols 191  
law enforcement 780–1, 782–96, 797–827, 844–8  
Lee, Susan 787–8  
Leipold, Gerd 648  
Lemaître, Georges 452  
Lendman, Steve 530, 837  
Leonardo da Vinci 1, 9, 17, 35, 42, 47, 72, 110, 245, 280, 349, 387, 425, 447, 576, 603, 618, 828, 849, 861, 863, 870–1, 876, 877  
Leveson enquiry 600, 601  
Levitt, Arthur 549  
Levitt, Blake 772  
Levy, Gideon 533–4  
Levy, Walter 660  
Lew, Jacob 552  
Lewis, C. S. 156  
ley lines 74, 257  
Liao, Matthew 860  
Libby, Lewis 'Scooter' 402, 494  
Libya 227, 265, 505–6, 507  
Lieberman, Joe 848  
Liedtke, Dr Wolfgang 733  
light, good or bad? 105–6, 165–6  
light bulbs, dangers of 742–5

lightning 48  
Lilith (goddess) 250–1  
Lindauer, Susan 400  
Lipkin, Avi 522  
Lisbon Treaty 416  
Little, Dr Kitty 309, 774  
Llimos, Robert 72–3  
Local Governments for Sustainability (ICLEI) 622  
Lockerbie bomber 303  
Loftus, John 891–2  
*London: City of Revelation* (Street) 256  
London Olympics (2012) 190, 335–6, 357–67, 799  
London-Rome Beltane Ritual (2011) 353–5  
London School of Economics (LSE) 217, 546  
*Lord of the Rings* (Tolkien) 156  
love, the addiction of 41  
Lovelock, James 651  
LSE (London School of Economics) 546  
Lucas, Caroline 652  
Lucas, George 149, 173, 851  
Luke, Dr Jennifer 732  
Lunar Reconnaissance Orbiter (LRO) spacecraft 171  
Lunar Society 456, 457  
Lyon, Amber 581–2

## M

Maastricht Treaty 413, 415, 419  
MacDonald, Dr Gordon 171  
Mack, John 567  
Maclean, Donald 304, 305  
Maddow, Rachel 586  
Madonna 156–7, 192–3, 223, 253, 641  
Malthus, Thomas 456, 457, 630  
Mandelson, Lord Peter 303, 394  
Manson, Charles 252  
Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings (Hapgood) 215  
Marciniak, Barbara 175–6  
Marcus, Dr William 726  
Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy (Franks) 632  
Mars 70, 71, 93  
Mars Express 175  
Marsden, Guy 286–7  
*Marshall Aid to Atlantic Partnership* (Beugel) 413  
martial law 844–8  
Martino-Taylor, Lisa 731  
*Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated* (Burns) 189  
Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) 47–8, 171, 546  
Matrix, the  
    the five senses and 25–6, 29, 31, 101, 120, 161, 732  
    the Hack 90–109, 121, 148, 165–6, 255, 370  
    Moon Matrix 143–5, 164–5, 167–80, 186  
    Saturn-Moon Matrix 143–66  
    the sounds of 158–9  
    a standing wave 368–86  
*Matrix* movies 13, 15–16, 27, 28, 53, 98, 102, 137, 164, 205–6, 337, 859, 862, 868–9, 879  
Matsakis, Demetrios 747–8  
Matus, Don Juan 140–1, 164, 220, 280  
Maxwell, Andrew 591, 592  
Maxwell, Jordan 264, 321  
Mayan civilisation 74, 75, 76, 220–1  
Maybury, Mark 801  
Mazzini, Giuseppe 499  
McAlpine, Lord Alistair 293–5, 296, 297, 298–300

McCain, John 848  
McGrath, William 291  
McKenna, Terence 451  
McNamara, Joseph 802–3  
media, control of information 392–3, 526, 576–602, 714–15 see also BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation)  
medicine see alternative medicines; drugs; health  
mediums 2–3, 4, 8, 43–4, 143–4  
Melo, Fernando Collor de 263  
memories 136–7  
memory 38  
Mencken, H. L. 428  
Menezes, Jean Charles de 788  
Mengele, Josef 274–5  
mental health, deterioration in 389–90  
Mercola, Dr Joseph 722  
mercury contamination 742–4  
Merovingians, the 207  
Mesopotamia 64, 120, 182, 204  
Messham, Steve 293–6, 297  
Measure, Susie 596–7  
Metaphysical Universe see Cosmic Internet, the  
Mexico 64, 74, 78  
Michael and Mary lines 255  
microchipping 229, 391, 442–4, 498, 795, 838–40  
Microsoft 568, 628, 680, 737  
microwaves 763–6  
Middleton, Kate 270–2, 273, 353–4  
Miliband, David 422–3, 532, 533  
Miliband, Ed 240, 526, 600, 747  
milk, contamination of 698–700  
Miller, Henry 711  
Milton, John 194, 363  
mind control  
    ELFs and 745–7  
    HAARP and 760–3  
    mass killings and 810–11  
    programmes 87–8, 90, 219–21, 273–5  
'mind-love' 41  
mind-people 122  
*Mind to Mind* (Shine) 2  
MIT (Massachusetts Institute of Technology) 47–8, 171, 546  
Mithra, cult of 183  
MKUltra 219, 275, 289  
mobile phones 38, 762, 763–6, 771–2  
Moeller, Christopher 391  
Moloch/Molech 199–200  
Monckton, Lord Christopher 649–50  
Monday Club 301  
Monnet, Jean 412–13, 417  
Monsanto 11, 622, 689–718, 722, 723  
Montagnier, Luc 769  
*Montauk Chronicles* (documentary) 87–8  
Montgomery, Professor David R. 65  
Monti, Mario 552–3  
Moon, Ban Ki 366–7  
Moon Matrix see Matrix, the  
Moore, Michael 495, 815  
*Morals and Dogma* (Pike) 375  
*More Bad News from Israel* (Philo & Berry) 578  
Mormon Church 264, 315  
Morrison, Peter 294, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301  
Mossad 240, 523, 524, 532  
*Mother Jones* magazine 401–2, 692, 700  
Mott, Michael 94–5, 131, 349

Mountbatten, Lord Louis 285–6, 290–1, 308  
movie theatre shootings, Colorado 807–10  
Mozes, Alan 727  
MPD (Multiple Personality Disorder) 273–4  
MRI (Magnetic Resonance Imaging) scan, of the Sun 51  
Mu/Lemuria 64, 66, 67, 75, 208  
Mueller, Robert 883  
Muhammad, Omar Bakri 891–2  
Mujahadeen, the 397–8, 506–7  
Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) 273–4  
Murdoch, Rupert 576, 584, 586–7  
music, the manipulation of 371–4  
Muslim Brotherhood 507, 891  
Muslims see Islam  
Mutwa, Credo 42, 72, 73, 78, 82, 134–5, 204, 216, 247  
Myers, Richard 588  
Mystery Schools 79, 204, 215, 374

## N

NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) 228, 420, 552  
Nag Hammadi texts 80–5, 90, 138, 203  
Nagas, the 75, 131, 208  
Nakamura, Professor Yoshikazu 98  
Napolitano, Janet 442  
NASA 50, 103–4, 153, 163, 169, 171, 178–80, 645, 649, 746–7  
Nash, Dr Bob 479  
National Security Education Program (NSEP) 444  
National Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children (NSPCC) 303  
Native Americans 23, 135, 632, 756  
NATO (North Atlantic Treaty Organisation) 227, 229–30, 499, 500, 505  
Natural Society 676  
nature, the forces of 453–4  
NAU (North American Union) 228  
Nazis, the 84–5, 160, 178–80, 237, 265, 274–5, 357–8, 415–17, 546, 630, 725, 804  
near-death experiences 35–6, 58, 105, 110, 113, 116–23, 165–6  
necrophilia 282, 283  
*Nephilim Stargates* (Horn) 120  
Netanyahu, Benjamin 238–9, 242, 520, 522, 579  
New Age religion 332–4  
*New Atlantis, The* (Bacon) 606  
New Scientist magazine 34, 37, 53, 104, 648  
New Zealand 240  
*Newsnight* (TV prog) 293–4, 295, 296  
*Nexus* magazine 177  
*1984* (Orwell) 216, 793  
Nixon, Richard 219  
*No Immediate Danger: Prognosis for a Radioactive Earth* (Bertell) 774  
Norgaard, Professor Kari 651–2, 678  
North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) 228, 420, 552  
North American Union (NAU) 228  
North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO) 227, 229–30, 499, 500, 505  
*Not in His Image* (Lash) 85, 90, 107  
*NoviDen* magazine 268  
NSEP (National Security Education Program) 444  
NSPCC (National Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children) 303  
nuclear disasters 37, 39, 755–6, 773–7  
Nuisance Abatement Teams 667–9 numerology 52–3, 188, 368, 378–9

## O

Oak, Purushottam Nagesh 325  
Obama, Barack 11, 202  
and Agenda 21: 662



announces the death of bin Laden 354  
and assassinations 517–18  
and climate change 645, 654  
and the economy 549, 550  
environmental issues 620  
and Guantanamo Bay 486, 518  
gun laws 816, 817  
healthcare 477, 563, 632, 637–9  
his Presidential victory 612  
and ID cards 839  
land clearance 664  
and martial law 847–8  
and the media 585, 586  
and the Sandy Hook shootings 814  
and the silencing of communications 845  
and Syria 503, 505  
on violent extremism 513–14  
and whistle-blowers 806  
and Zionism 521  
obelisks 379–80, 383  
obesity 721–2  
O’Brien, Cathy 219–21  
O’Brien, Liam 862  
*Occult Glossary* (Purucker) 108  
Odierno, Raymond T. 844  
O’Donnell, Frank 586–7  
oil disasters 37, 39  
oil prices 659–60  
Oldfield, Sir Maurice 308  
O’Leary, Joseph 674  
Olkin, Dr Ingram 714  
Olympics, London (2012) 190, 335–6, 357–67, 799  
one-party states 492–5  
Oneness 105, 120  
Ono, Yoko 626–7  
Onstott, Scott 379  
Operation Avalanche 303  
Operation Cumulus 670  
Operation Gladio 398  
Operation Ore 303  
Operation Paperclip 178, 289  
Opus Dei 232, 289  
Order of Death 195–6, 199, 376–7  
Order of the Dragon 209  
Orenstein, Dr Walter 471–2  
Orion Constellation 67, 75  
Orszag, Peter 548, 549, 551–2  
Orwell, George 216  
Osborne, George 497–8, 558  
Otis, Brian 47  
out-of-body experiences 35–6  
Outcome Based Education 435–6  
Ovenden, Graham 296

## **P**

Pachauri, Rajendra 641, 642  
paedophilia 123, 194, 262, 266, 268, 280–312  
Page, Lawrence ‘Larry’ 239  
Page, Wade Michael 811, 822  
Paisnel, Edward 287  
Palast, Greg 541, 554  
Palestine 212, 237, 265, 527–33, 534–5, 577–8  
palm reading 32 Pan 194, 364, 409–10

Panetta, Leon 405, 514  
Papademos, Lucas 554  
Pappe, Ilan 531  
*Paradise Lost* (Milton) 194, 363  
parallel universes 122–3  
paranormal activity 44–5  
parasites 85  
parental rights, corrosion of 683–6  
Parker-Bowles, Camilla 218, 219, 263  
Parr, Doug 645  
Parviz, Babak 47  
Paterson, Owen 689  
Paul, Ron 518–19, 571  
Paul, Tom 665  
Paulson, Hank 550  
Paulton, Sonia 558–9, 581  
PCB's (polychlorinated biphenyls) 707–8  
Pearce, David 856–7  
Peccei Aurelio 651  
Peck, Tom 600  
Pelli, Cesar 380  
pentagrams 84, 161, 249–50, 353, 375, 606  
*People's Voice* (Internet TV and radio station) 8, 581, 874  
Perderson, Ib Borup 688–9  
Peres, Shimon 238  
Perle, Richard 402, 494  
Persinger, Michael 772  
Peru 4–5, 8, 78, 92, 130, 138, 258–9, 260–1, 334  
pesticides 698, 702–3  
Peter Pan (Barrie) 194, 364  
Petraeus, David 737, 835  
Petrilli, Michael 441  
pharmaceutical industry 37  
pheromone 140  
Philby, Kim 304, 305  
Philip, Prince 216, 276, 277, 278–9, 284, 306, 340, 356, 631, 651  
Philip, Robert 303  
Phillips, Zara 361  
Philo, Greg 578  
phoenix, as a symbol 190–1, 350–1, 365  
phone masts, dangers of 770, 772  
*Physics World* magazine 102  
Pi 368  
Pike, Albert 375, 499–500  
Pine, Leslie Gilbert 269–70  
pineal gland, the 40, 732–4, 767–8  
Piri Reis map 215  
Planet Under Pressure 678–9  
Planned Parenthood 466, 628, 630–3  
plasma 49, 50–1  
Plato 79  
Poe, Edgar Alan 102  
Polanski, Roman 252–3  
police force see law enforcement  
Polin, Vicki 245, 246, 252  
political correctness 394  
politics, Archon 485–519  
pollution 126  
Pompidou, Georges 413  
population control 626, 627–39  
Porritt, Jonathan 662  
possession by demons 87, 257–62  
Potok, Mark 822  
Powell, Colin 409

Power, Graham 287  
'pre-Sanskrit' writing 67  
Press, Dr Frank 171  
Pribram, Karl 34  
Prince, Erik 882  
prison service, the 562, 852  
Pritzker, Penny 550  
Problem-Reaction-Solution (P-R-S) 230, 393, 396–402, 503, 539, 553, 605, 806, 812, 889  
Profumo, John 307  
programming, human beings 22–9, 31–2 see also DNA  
Project Blue Beam 759–60  
Project for the New American Century 402–6, 494, 554–5, 587  
Project Gunrunner 805  
Project Monarch 219–21  
Project Popeye 670  
Project Seal 774–5  
Prometheus 351–3  
*Prometheus* (movie) 174  
Proof of Heaven (Alexander) 113, 117  
Propaganda Due (P2) 330–1  
Proselenes, the 177–8  
protests, economical 10  
Protocol of Sèvres 506  
psychics 2–3, 4, 8, 43–4, 143–4  
psychoactive drugs 40–1  
psychometric testing 785  
Puharich, Dr Andrija 373  
Pullicino, Professor Patrick 637  
Purnell, James 578–9  
Purucker, G de 108  
Putin, Vladimir 228  
Pye, Lloyd 97  
pyramid power 225–44  
pyramids 66–7, 74–5, 161, 190, 377–8  
Pythagoras 377

## Q

Queen Mother, the 218, 275–8, 279, 304, 308  
'quiet war' 13–15  
Quigley, Carrol 547–8

## R

Raab, Dominic 830  
Radanko, Laura 520–1  
radiation exposure 126, 468, 761–7, 773–7  
radiotherapy 467, 468–9  
railway expansion 681–2  
rainfall, reduction in 646  
Raklev, Are 453, 454  
Rashi 349  
Raub, Brandon J 823–7  
Reagan, Ronald 587, 660  
*Real Global Warming Disaster, The* (Booker) 649  
*Red Mafia: How the Russian Mob Has Invaded America* (Friedman) 520  
Reece, Carroll 437  
Reidy, Pdraig 601  
reincarnation 108–9  
religion 10, 313–34 see also under names of individual religions  
Rent, Tiffany 787  
Rentner, Elizabeth 676  
Reptilians 94  
    appearance 77–8, 81–2, 118

- genetic manipulation of 95–6
- invasion of 72–5
- journeys of 75–8
- the reptilian brain 138–42
- serpent worship 73–4, 76, 77
- shapeshifting 75, 95, 218, 275, 276–8
- underground cities 94–6, 228

*Return to Peru* (DVD) 261

Rhodes, Cecil 235

Richards, Rod 297, 299

Ridgeway, Greg 816

Rigby, Lee 890

Righton, Peter 292–3

Rimington, Dame Sheila 892

Rinder, Mike 328

Rinehart, Gina 563

Ringmakers of Saturn (Bergrun) 153

Rippon, Geoffrey 414

Ritalin 438

Ritz, Thorstem 770

RNA (ribonucleic acid) 31, 98–9, 125, 128, 370, 373, 717–18

Robbins, John 332–3

Roberts, Virginia 303

Robinson, David 596

Robock, Alan 646

Rock, Chris 817

Rockefeller family 236

- banking 545, 547

- and climate change 651

- and education 437, 441

- eugenics movement 630, 631

- and land clearing 660–1

- and the media 580

- and medicine 462–4, 482

- and MKUltra 219

- Satanism 263–4

- symbols 199

- and terrorism 399

Roman Catholic Church 317, 328, 330–1

- and the economy 544

- exorcisms 87

- fear of the Gnostics 79–80

- the Jesus blueprint 322–4

- paedophilia 281, 290, 311–12

- rituals 354–5

- symbols 163, 199, 318–22

Romanov, Alexander 609, 612–13

Rosas, Aaron 789–90

Rose, Allyn 469

*Rosemary's Baby* (movie) 252–3

Rosicrucian Order 626

Roswell, New Mexico 82

Rothschild family 158, 189, 190

- see also Zionism

- and the 9/11 attacks 397

- and Antony Blunt 305–6

- banking 264, 537, 541, 543, 544, 545–8

- children bred from sperm banks 214

- and climate change 641

- controlling the networks of power 214

- creators of Zionism 212

- and education 437

- and the EU 409–24

- financial manipulation 231

- incest 266
- introduction of nuclear power 774
- and the media 578
- and medicine 462–4, 482
- origins of 211
- paedophilia 309–10
- and the Round Table 235–6
- royalty 269–79
- Satanism 263–8
- symbols 199
- Round Table 235–6, 411
- Rousseff, Dilma 263
- Rove, Karl 494
- royal family, the 163
  - and Anthony Blunt 304–8
  - changes its name to Windsor 213
  - hierarchy and 206–7, 243
  - human sacrifices 209, 276–7
  - and Jimmy Savile 284–7
  - lack of emotions 205
  - marriage selections 218
  - and the Nazi's 306–7
  - rituals 275–9, 336–48, 355–7
  - and the Rothschilds 269–79
  - the royal wedding (2011) 353–5
  - Satanism 263
  - shapeshifting 276–8
  - symbols 191, 251, 254
- Royal Institute of International Affairs 236
- Royal Society 455–7
- 'royalty,' Archon 207–10
- Rozman, Deborah 62
- Rubin, Robert E. 268, 548, 549
- Rumi 313
- Rumsfeld, Donald 240, 402, 494, 588, 722, 884
- Russell, Bertrand 435–6
- Russell, James 763, 765, 766, 769
- Russia 189, 264, 265, 354, 411, 417–21, 499, 506–7, 554, 701, 884–5, 886
- Russian Mafia 520–1
- Russian Mafia in America* (Radanko) 520–1
- Russo, Aaron 399–400, 626, 839–40

## S

- sacrifices
  - animal sacrifice 123, 245, 247
  - human sacrifice 74, 123, 199–200, 209, 245, 247, 363
- Sagan, Carl 139, 171, 454–5
- Samouni, Amal 530–1
- Sand, Shlomo 212
- Sanders, Bernie 551
- Sandy Hook school shooting 605, 807, 812–14, 818–19, 820–1, 840–1
- Sanger, Margaret 630
- Sarkozy, Nicholas 252, 500
- Satanism 74, 84, 87, 118–19, 123, 148, 160, 245–68
- Saturn 70, 93, 108, 172–5
- the worship of 181–201
- Saturn-Moon Matrix see Matrix, the
- Saturn Myth, The* (Talbot) 70, 148, 155, 319
- Saved by the Light* (Brinkley) 875
- Savile, Jimmy 282–93, 298, 299, 300, 308, 310–11, 428, 600
- Scallywag* magazine 294, 301
- Scared of the Moon (song) 253–4
- Schauzer, Dr Gerhard 728

Scheck, Danny 526  
Schiff, Jacob 411, 640–1  
Schildmann, Professor Kurt 67  
Schmidt, Eric 858  
Schmoebelen, William J 314  
Schumann Cavity Resonance 768–9  
Schumer, Charles 848  
science, Archon 447–57  
*Science Set Free* (Sheldrake) 450  
Scientology 118–19, 328–9  
Scott, Ridley 174  
scythes, as symbols 189–90  
Seal of Solomon 183, 187–9  
Search for International Terrorist Entities (SITE) 822  
secret societies  
    Bavarian Illuminati 265, 544  
    Fabian Society 216–17, 565  
    Fraternitas Saturni (Brotherhood of Saturn) 184, 193, 233  
    Freemasons 183–4, 187–9, 192–3, 198, 264, 345–6, 347–8, 350–1, 396  
    Honourable Fraternity of the Amici 305  
    Jesuits 189–90, 216, 232, 289  
    Knights of Malta 232, 289  
    Knights Templar 192, 232, 289, 345, 385, 544  
    Opus Dei 232, 289  
    Round Table 235–6, 411  
    Skull and Bones Society 195–6, 199, 376–7, 496  
Secret Teachings of All Ages (Hall) 192–3, 350  
self-identity 869–73  
senses, as decoding systems 25–6, 29, 31, 101, 161  
Sepulveda, Monica 8, 43  
serpent worship 73–4, 76, 77  
sexual abuse see paedophilia  
Shadow People 94–6  
Shakal, Shobhakar 678  
*Shakedown: Exposing the Real Jesse Jackson* (Timmerman) 488  
Shamir, Yitzhak 522, 531  
shapeshifting 75, 95, 217–19, 220, 221–4, 275, 276–8  
Shapiro, Irwin 144, 169  
Sharon, Ariel 238, 530  
Shaw, Christopher 475  
Shcherbakov, Alexander 170, 172  
Sheldrake, Rupert 450  
Shine, Betty 2, 4, 43, 143, 144  
Shklovsky, Dr Iosif Samuilovich 175  
Shrimpton, Michael 288–90, 290  
sickles, as symbols 189–90  
Sierra Leone 68  
Sigil of Saturn 183, 187–9  
Sikh Temple, Wisconsin, shootings at 811–12  
Sikhism 317  
*Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* (document) 13–15, 388–96, 536–7, 635, 683, 781–2  
Sillustani, Peru 4–5, 8  
Silman, Moshe 535  
Simon Wiesenthal Center 241  
Sinason, Dr Valerie 284  
Singer, Peter 800–1  
Single European Act 415  
Sitchin, Zecharia 197  
SITE (Search for International Terrorist Entities) 822  
Skenazy, Lenore 794  
Skeptics Society 452  
*Skeptic, The* (magazine) 111, 433  
'skin-shock therapy' 440  
Skull and Bones Society 195–6, 199, 376–7, 496

Sky at Night, The (TV prog) 175  
Smart Meters 736–42  
Smith, Jeffrey M 688  
Smith, Jim 821  
Smith, Joseph 264  
Smith, Ken 702  
Smith, Sir Cyril 300–1, 302  
Snowden, Edward 693  
social cleansing 659  
Socrates 59, 79, 147, 225, 335, 485, 640, 657, 687, 752, 780, 871, 877  
solar system, the 69–71, 79, 144–55  
solidity 18–19, 26  
Solomon, Dr Sean C. 171  
Soros, George 231, 508–10, 547, 552, 717  
South Africa 64  
Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC) 822  
space, the illusion of 55–9  
Spain 553  
Speculative Society 303, 304, 457  
sperm bank breeding programmes 214  
SPLC (Southern Poverty Law Center) 822  
Springmeier, Fritz 185, 266  
*Sputnik* magazine 170  
square, as a symbol 188–9  
Stalin, Josef 497  
Stalking the Wild Pendulum (Bentov) 5–7  
Stanley, Eugene 127  
*Star Trek* (movie, TV Prog) 194–5  
*Star Wars* movies 149, 173  
stars 56  
    astrology 52–3, 93, 195–6  
    dwarf stars 146  
    Orion Constellation 67, 75  
statins 461–2  
Stein, Joe 522  
sterilisation programmes 631–3  
    genetically-modified sterility 695–6  
Stern, Caroline 793  
Storr, William 598–9  
Strauss-Kahm 554  
Street, Christopher 256  
street plans, symbols and 374–86  
Strong, Maurice 619–20  
Stuart, Tristram 675–6  
Styger, Anton 206, 672–3  
subliminal information from symbols 161–3  
from television 374  
suicide 10, 11, 389–90  
Sumerian Tablets 64, 72, 73, 93, 96, 97, 170–1, 190, 197, 203–4, 210, 324  
Summers, Larry 268, 548, 549  
Sun, the 168  
    the power from 50–1  
    as a symbol 182  
sunlight, decrease in 730–1  
supersymmetry 453  
surveillance 736–42, 828–48, 849–50 see also microchipping  
Sutherland, Peter D. 388  
swastika, the 84–5  
Sweeney, John 328  
Swerdlow, Stewart 87–8, 90, 207–8, 210, 211, 212, 218, 277  
Swift, Jonathan 824  
symbols 156–63, 187–201, 251, 317–22, 407–8, 410  
    bulls 200–1  
    cauldrons 361

cobras 208  
crescents 156, 157  
cross 185, 196–9, 323  
cubes 157, 158, 161, 194–5  
the eye 66, 75, 149–50, 156–7, 183  
fire 161, 336, 348–51, 357–8, 408  
goats 192, 193  
hexagrams 157, 158, 159, 161  
horns 156, 157, 193–4  
inverted cross 84, 197  
laurel branches 191  
pentagrams 84, 161, 249–50, 353, 375, 606  
phoenix 190–1, 350–1, 365  
pyramids 66–7, 161, 190, 377–8  
scythes and sickles 189–90  
six-pointed star 158, 161, 183, 187–9, 190, 318, 376  
squares 188–9  
the Sun 182  
the swastika 84–5  
twin pillars 183, 407–9  
winged disk 191–2  
Syria 406, 502–6, 507, 508

## T

TTaibbi, Matt 852  
Talbot, Michael 45  
Talbot, David 47, 48, 51, 69, 70, 148, 155, 319, 351  
Taliban, the 397  
Talmud, the 349  
Tapsell, Anna 288  
Tarantino, Leila 792  
tasers 784, 786–8, 790–2  
Tate, Sharon 252–3  
Taylor, Dr S Ross 170  
Taylor, Ellis 339  
Taylor, Michael R 704–6  
Tebbit, Norman 299, 301  
telepathy 61  
television, subliminal messages from 374  
Tennebaum, Jonathan 373  
Terrestrial Trunked Radio (TETRA) 750–1, 764  
*Terror Factory, The* (Aaronson) 401  
terrorism 507–8, 516–17  
    9/11 attacks 205, 240, 261–2, 397–8, 400, 401, 402–9, 494, 590–1, 592, 824  
    Boston Marathon bombings (2013) 399, 880–90  
    ‘domestic terrorism’ 822–7  
    the killing of Lee Rigby 890–2  
    Lockerbie bomber 303  
    USS Cole bomb attack 400–1  
Tesla, Nikola 645, 753–4  
TETRA (Terrestrial Trunked Radio) 750–1, 764  
Thalidomide 11  
Thatcher, Margaret 291–5, 297–301, 305, 310, 414–15, 541, 549, 660  
Theodosius, Macrobius Ambrosius 185  
Theroux, Louis 291  
‘third eye’ chakra 61  
This, Herve 720  
Thornhill, Wallace 47, 48, 51, 69  
Thorpe, Jeremy 300  
*Thrive* (movie) 332–3  
*Thunderbolt of the Gods* (Talbot & Thornhill) 47, 48, 51  
*THX 1138* (movie) 851  
Tibet 75, 208



Tickle, Sir Crispin 414  
time, the illusion of 55–9, 106–9, 186, 206, 384–5  
Timmerman, Kenneth 488  
Titan 147  
Todashev, Ibragim 889  
*Today* (TV prog) 578  
Tolkien, J. R. R. 156  
Tomlinson, Ian 788–9  
Tomljenovic, Dr Lucija 473–5  
tornadoes 48  
Torrance Tests 429  
Total War (video game) 510–12  
Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT) 396, 409–24, 498, 619, 632, 780, 797, 838  
toxins, mass poisoning 719–25, 850  
TPP (Trans-Pacific Partnership) 420  
Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time (Quigley) 548  
Trakhtenberg, Dr I. M. 472  
*Trance-Formation of America* (O'Brien) 219–20  
Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP) 420  
Transatlantic Trade and Investment Partnership 420  
transhumanism 91, 387, 855, 858–60  
Transportation Security Administration (TSA) 489, 782–6  
Travolta, John 328  
Treaty of Rome 376, 411, 412, 413  
Triads 610–11  
Trichet, Jean-Claude 553, 554  
Trilateral Commission 236, 412, 419, 506, 651  
Tripathi, Sunil 889  
Trower, Barry 764  
Troy 381–2  
Truman Show, The (movie) 103  
Truth Vibrations 773  
TSA (Transportation Security Administration) 489, 782–6  
Tsarnaev, Dzhokhar 888–9  
Tsarnaev, Tamerlan 883–90  
Tsarni, Ruslan 886–7  
tsunamis 63, 65  
Tunisia 502  
Turi, Louis 614  
Turkey 68  
Turley, Jonathan 848  
Tutu, Desmond 878  
Twig People 864–5, 866–7, 870  
*Twilight* (movie) 248  
twin pillars, as a symbol 183, 407–9  
*2001: A Space Odyssey* (movie) 266

## U

Ubell, Earl 169  
UCT (Universal Coordinated Time) 385  
UFOs 44, 178–9  
UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization) 216  
United Nations (UN) 160, 191, 205, 229, 236, 471, 499, 501, 561, 619, 621–2, 627, 655, 804, 831  
United States see also NASA and Agenda 21: 622  
    as a centre of power 233  
    climate change 621, 644–7, 651–2  
    distribution of wealth 657–8  
    education in 431–2, 434–5, 436–7, 438–44, 445  
    elite bloodlines in 219–21  
    Freemasons in 184  
    and GMO 688, 689–93, 695–700, 702, 703–6, 710–13  
    and Guantanamo Bay 197–8, 486  
    gun laws 489  
    HAARP 670, 720, 749, 752–63, 778

health care 9, 459–84, 477, 563, 632, 637–9  
and Iraq 409  
the justice system 11–12  
land clearing in 662–70, 671–3, 678–82  
law enforcement 782–6, 787–8, 789–96, 797–9, 800–3, 804–27, 844–8  
mass poisoning in 724, 725–31  
the media in 576, 577, 581–2, 583–9, 594–5  
mental health deterioration in 389–90  
mind control programmes 87–8, 90, 219–21, 273–5  
NASA 50, 103–4, 153, 163, 169, 171, 178–80, 645, 649, 746–7  
paedophilia 281–2, 303  
politics in 492–6, 500–8, 513–19  
population control 630–6  
prison service 562  
Skull and Bones Society 195–6, 199  
and the Smart Grid 739–40, 741–2, 744, 747–8, 749–50  
under surveillance 828–9, 830–8, 839–41, 840–8  
symbols in 66–7, 150, 190, 191, 192–4, 199–201, 251, 323–4, 345, 348, 375–8, 606  
terrorism 205, 240, 261–2, 397–8, 399, 400–1, 402–9, 494, 590–1, 592, 824, 880–90  
Zionism in 520–6  
Universal Coordinated Time (UCT) 385  
Urey, Dr Harold C. 170

## V

vaccines 9, 469–81  
Vallejo, Lou 799  
Van Allen belt, the 777  
Vance, Paul 820, 821  
Vanunu, Mordechai 523  
Vasin, Mikhail 170, 172  
Vassall, John 307  
Vedas, the 208  
Veitch, Charlie 592  
Velikovsky, Immanuel 69, 70, 71, 91, 178  
Ventura, Jesse 604–5, 813–14  
Venus 93  
Vermaak, Melanie 614–15  
‘vibrational medicine’ 37  
Victoria, Queen 212–13  
video games, war and 510–13  
Viracochas, the 130  
virgin-birth story 208  
viruses, the immune system and 23  
‘visible light’ 20–1, 25  
Vlad the Impaler 209, 213, 246  
‘Voice Grid Nation’ 834  
Volkow, Dr Nora D 765

## W

Waiton, Stuart 685  
Wajsfelmer, Jacques 568  
Wakefield, Dr Andrew 479, 480  
Walker, Alice 862–3  
Wallace, Dr Helen 694  
Walsch, Neale Donald 611–12  
Walsh, Fergus 484  
Warburg, Max 410–11  
Ward, David 527  
wars 265, 402–6, 440, 510–13  
    First World War 213, 263  
    World War III 498–508  
Waru, Ray 775

Warwick, Kevin 856  
*Waste: Uncovering the Global Food Scandal* (Stuart) 675–6  
water  
    changed by human thought and emotion 38–9  
    fluoride in 40, 725–8  
    toxins in 719, 851  
water resources 665–6  
Watson, Paul Joseph 646, 781  
Watson, Tom 292–3, 295  
Watt, Alan 616  
waveforms 25, 26, 28–31, 55, 368–86, 491, 731–4  
wealth, distribution of 657–61  
weapons of mass destruction (WMD) 409, 488  
weather manipulation 670–3, 753, 756–60  
Weatherly, David 222  
websites  
    altnet.org 560  
    BabyJabs.co.uk 479  
    BirthofaNewEarth.com 469  
    dangersoffracking.com 672  
    Davidicke.com 7, 82, 261, 275, 353, 397  
    enterprisemission.com 172–3  
    freerangekids.com 794  
    Gazette.net 563  
    Globalresearch.org 620, 697–8, 837  
    Infowars.com 781  
    jayweidner.com 266  
    MoveOn.org 653  
    Naturalnews.com 676–7, 712–13, 715  
    Naturalsociety.com 724  
    physicsclassroom.com 165  
    prisonplanet.com 646  
    RiseEarth.com 749–50  
    ukcolumn.org 601, 615  
    Wallstreetonparade.com 569  
    [www.overlordsofchaos.com](http://www.overlordsofchaos.com) 635–6  
    [www.secretsinplainsight.com](http://www.secretsinplainsight.com) 379  
    [www.xenu.net](http://www.xenu.net) 329  
weedkillers 691, 692–3, 694–8, 700, 702–3  
Weidner, Jay 266  
Weishaupt, Adam 544  
*When the Earth Nearly Died* (Allan & Delair) 65  
*Where Troy Once Stood* (Wilkens) 381  
White, Martine 11  
White, Mary Jo 567  
White Dragon Society 608–9  
Whitehead, John 825, 826  
Whitelaw, Willie 299, 300  
Whitman, Christine Todd 664–5  
*Who Built The Moon?* (Knight & Butler) 167, 169  
WHO (World Health Organization) 230, 462, 471, 482, 499, 733  
Wicker Man, the 199  
Wilcock, David 608, 612, 613  
Wilde, Oscar 167, 181, 202, 269, 520, 536, 719, 735  
Wilder, Arizona 273–7  
Wilkens, Iman Jacob 381  
Wilkerson, Colonel Lawrence 409  
William, Prince 218, 271, 272, 340, 353–4  
Willow, Carlyne 843  
Wilmott, Paul 566  
Wilson, Harold 309, 310, 413, 414  
Wilson, Steve 582  
Wilson, Woodrow 437, 548  
Wilson Jr., Raymond H 175

winged disk, the 191–2  
wireless networks 735–51  
WMD (weapons of mass destruction) 409, 488  
Wolff, Sander Roscoe 792–3  
Wolfowitz, Paul 240, 402, 494, 884  
*Wonderpedia* magazine 27  
Woodward, Bob 823  
World Economic Forum 709  
World Health Organization (WHO) 230, 462, 471, 482, 499, 733  
World Trade Organization (WTO) 230, 482, 499, 561  
World War I 213, 263  
World Wildlife Fund (WWF) 216, 411, 423, 660  
*Worlds in Collision* (Velikovsky) 69  
Worsford, Mark 842  
Worship of the Serpent, The (Deane) 76, 77  
Wren, Sir Christopher 385, 456  
Wright, Very Reverend Dr Ronald 303  
WTO (World Trade Organization) 230, 482, 499, 561  
Wundt, Wilhelm Maximilian 436  
WWF (World Wildlife Fund) 216, 411, 423, 660

## Y

Yakuza, the 610  
Yallop, David 331  
Yeo, Tim 620  
Yitzhaki, Shlomo 349  
Young, Brigham 264  
Young, Edward 349  
*YouTube* 6, 36, 66, 158, 159, 253, 371, 434, 440, 475, 483, 594, 692, 738, 763, 832, 833, 856

## Z

Zakheim, Dov 240, 402, 494  
Zbik, Marek 171  
Zionism 197, 212, 236–42, 265, 397, 520–35  
    and ‘domestic terrorism’ 822  
    and the economy 536–75  
    and education 436  
    and politics 492–6  
    Project for the New American Century 402–6  
    and terrorism 402–9  
*Zionism: The Real Enemy of the Jews* (Hart) 521  
Zipf, George Kingley 126–7  
Zoellick, Robert 494, 554, 710  
Zubrin, Robert 33  
Zuckerberg, Mark 391  
Zulus 64, 73, 75, 93, 170–1, 210

# Other work by David Icke

## **Remember Who You Are**

This book breaks massive new ground and brings a world of apparent complexity, mystery and bewilderment into clarity. The key is in the title. We are enslaved because we identify 'self' with our body and our name when these are only vehicles and symbols for that we really are – Infinite Awareness.

## **Human Race Get Off Your Knees – The Lion Sleeps No More**

A monumental work of more than 650 pages, 355,000 words, 325 images and 32 pages of original artwork by Neil Hague. David's biggest and most comprehensive book introducing the 'Moon Matrix' and providing the fine detail about reality, history and present day events. Highly-acclaimed and a 'must have' for anyone interested in David Icke's work.

## **The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy (and how to end it)**

A masterpiece of dot-connecting that is both extraordinary and unique. There is a 'wow', indeed many of them, on every page as Icke lifts the veil on the unseen world.

## **Infinite Love is the Only Truth, Everything Else is Illusion**

Why the 'world' is a virtual-reality game that only exists because we believe it does. Icke explains how we 'live' in a 'holographic internet' in that our brains are connected to a central 'computer' that feeds us the same collective reality that we decode from waveforms and electrical signals into the holographic 3D 'world' that we all think we see.

## **Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center Disaster – Why the Official Story of 9/11 is a Monumental Lie**

A shocking exposé of the Ministries of Mendacity that have told the world the Big Lie about what happened on September 11th, who did it, how and why. This 500 page book reveals the real agenda behind the 9/11 attacks and how they were orchestrated from within the borders of the United States and not from a cave in Afghanistan.

## **Tales from the Time Loop**

In this 500-page, profusely-illustrated book, David Icke explores in detail the multi-levels of the global conspiracy. He exposes the five-sense level and demolishes the official story of the invasions of Iraq and Afghanistan; he explains the inter-dimensional manipulation; and he shows that what we think is the 'physical world' is all an illusion that only exists in our mind. Without this knowledge, the true nature of the conspiracy cannot be understood.

## **The Biggest Secret**

An exposé of how the same interbreeding bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. It includes the horrific background to the British royal family, the murder of Princess Diana, and the true origins of major religions. A blockbuster.

## **Children of the Matrix**

The companion book of The Biggest Secret that investigates the reptilian and other dimensional connections to the global conspiracy and reveals the world of illusion – the 'Matrix' – that holds the human race in daily slavery.

### **... And The Truth Shall Set You Free (21st century edition)**

Icke exposes in more than 500 pages the interconnecting web that controls the world today. This book focuses on the last 200 years and particularly on what is happening around us today. Another highly acclaimed book, which has been constantly updated. A classic in its field.

### **I Am Me, I Am Free**

Icke's book of solutions. With humour and powerful insight, he shines a light on the mental and emotional prisons we build for ourselves ... prisons that disconnect us from our true and infinite potential to control our own destiny. A getaway car for the human psyche.

Earlier books by David Icke include *The Robots' Rebellion* (Gill & Macmillan), *Truth Vibrations* (Gill & Macmillan), *Heal the World* (Gill & Macmillan), *Days of Decision* (Jon Carpenter) and *It Doesn't Have To Be Like This* (Green Print). The last two books are out of print and no longer available.

### **David Icke Live At Wembley Arena**

Filmed at London's Wembley Arena in 2012 – this is the biggest event of its kind ever staged anywhere in the world. Nearly ten hours of cutting edge information researched, compiled and presented by David Icke that you will hear nowhere else in the world put together in this way.

### **The Lion Sleeps No More**

David Icke marks his 20th year of uncovering astounding secrets and suppressed information with this eight-hour presentation before 2,500 people at London's Brixton Academy in May 2010. David has moved the global cutting edge so many times since his incredible 'awakening' in 1990 and here he does it again – and then some.

### **Beyond the Cutting Edge – Exposing the Dreamworld We Believe to be Real**

Since his extraordinary 'awakening' in 1990 and 1991, David Icke has been on a journey across the world, and within himself, to find the Big answers to the Big questions: Who are we? Where are we? What are we doing here? Who really controls this world and how and why? In this seven-hour presentation to 2,500 people at the Brixton Academy in London, David addresses all these questions and connects the dots between them to reveal a picture of life on earth that is truly beyond the cutting edge.

### **Freedom or Fascism: the time to choose – 3xDVD set**

More than 2,000 people from all over Britain and across the world gather at London's famous Brixton Academy to witness an extraordinary event. David Icke weaves together more than 16 years of painstaking research and determined investigation into the Global Conspiracy and the extraordinary 'sting' being perpetrated on an amnesic human race. Icke is the Dot Connector and he uses hundreds of illustrations to reveal the hidden story behind apparently unconnected world events.

### **Revelations of a Mother Goddess – DVD**

Arizona Wilder was mind-programmed from birth by Josef Mengele, the notorious, 'Angel of Death' in the Nazi concentration camps. In this interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral in England, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

### **The Reptilian Agenda – DVD**

In this memorable, almost six hours of interview, contained in parts one and two, Zulu shaman, Credo

Mutwa, reveals his incredible wealth of knowledge about the black magicians of the Illuminati and how they use their knowledge of the occult to control the world. Sit back and savour this wonderful man. You are in the presence of a genius and a giant.

Other books available

### **The Medical Mafia**

The superb exposé of the medical system by Canadian doctor, Guylaine Lanctot, who also shows how and why 'alternative' methods are far more effective. Highly recommended.

### **What The Hell Am I Doing Here Anyway?**

A second book by Guylaine Lanctot. We thirst for freedom, yet all the while we are imprisoned by conditioned beliefs.

### **Trance-Formation Of America**

The staggering story of Cathy O'Brien, the mindcontrolled slave of the US Government for some 25 years. Read this one sitting down. A stream of the world's most famous political names are revealed as they really are. Written by Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips.

### **Access Denied – For Reasons Of National Security**

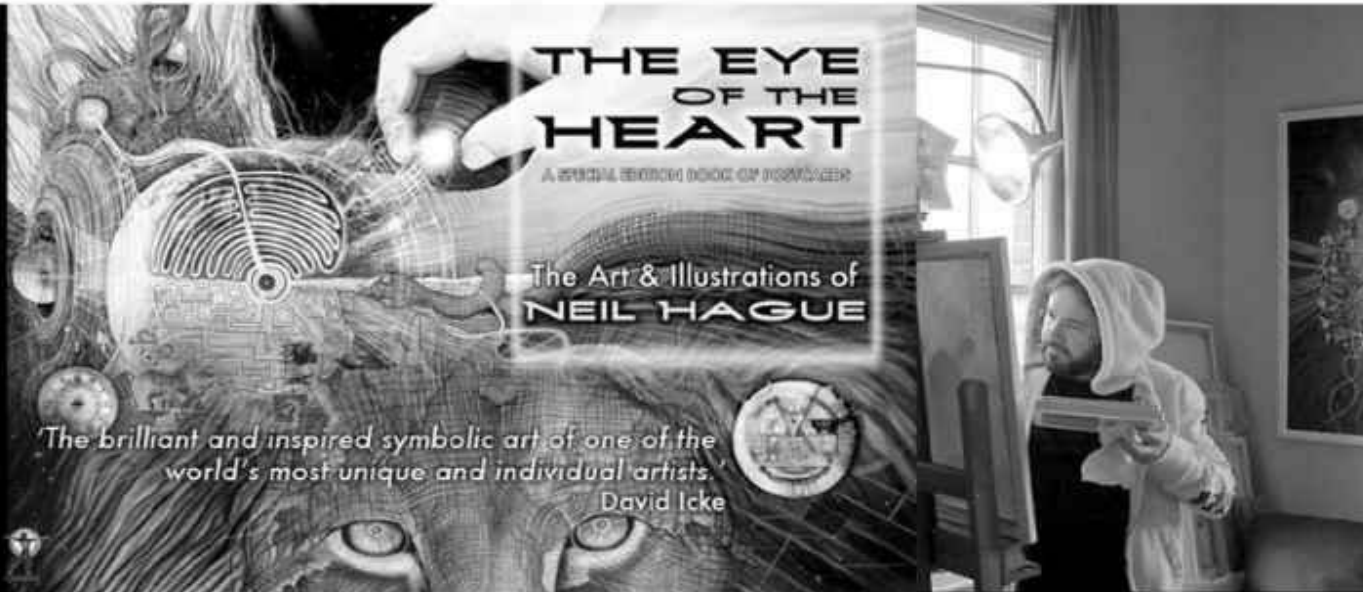
From the authors of Trance-Formation of America, this is the documented journey through CIA mindcontrol.

All books, DVDs and videos are available from David Icke Books  
(contact details on the back page)  
or through the website:

[www.davidicke.com](http://www.davidicke.com)

A new book of 12 unique postcards with quotes by Black Elk, William Blake and Gurdjieff. Plus insights into the thoughts and 'symbolism' behind some of the original paintings of Neil Hague

A5 Special Edition  
220x148mm  
**£12 (\$25)**  
ISBN 9781851420344  
28 pages (includes)



*The Eye of the Heart* is a unique collection of 12 illustrations on postcards that were featured in recent books by David Icke. Purposely selected by Neil, they offer a deeper insight into the 'true nature of reality'.

The art on these cards are both 'thought provoking' and also celebrate the mysteries that many are looking to solve at this time. The art also encapsulates the 'changes' we are now living through, while offering a sense of 'peace' for those that are truly searching for answers to the bigger questions in life. On the reverse of each card are quotes selected to further empower those that might receive these cards, along with a written introduction offering insight into the symbolism behind some of Neil's recent paintings. With unique imagination and powerful insight Neil illustrates the 'signs of our times', like no other artist amongst his peers. His striking art has almost become iconic to those that are awakening as we go through a major shift in consciousness.

*'Man cannot discover new oceans unless he has the courage to lose sight of the shore.'*  
Andre Gide

For original prints, books and postcards visit:

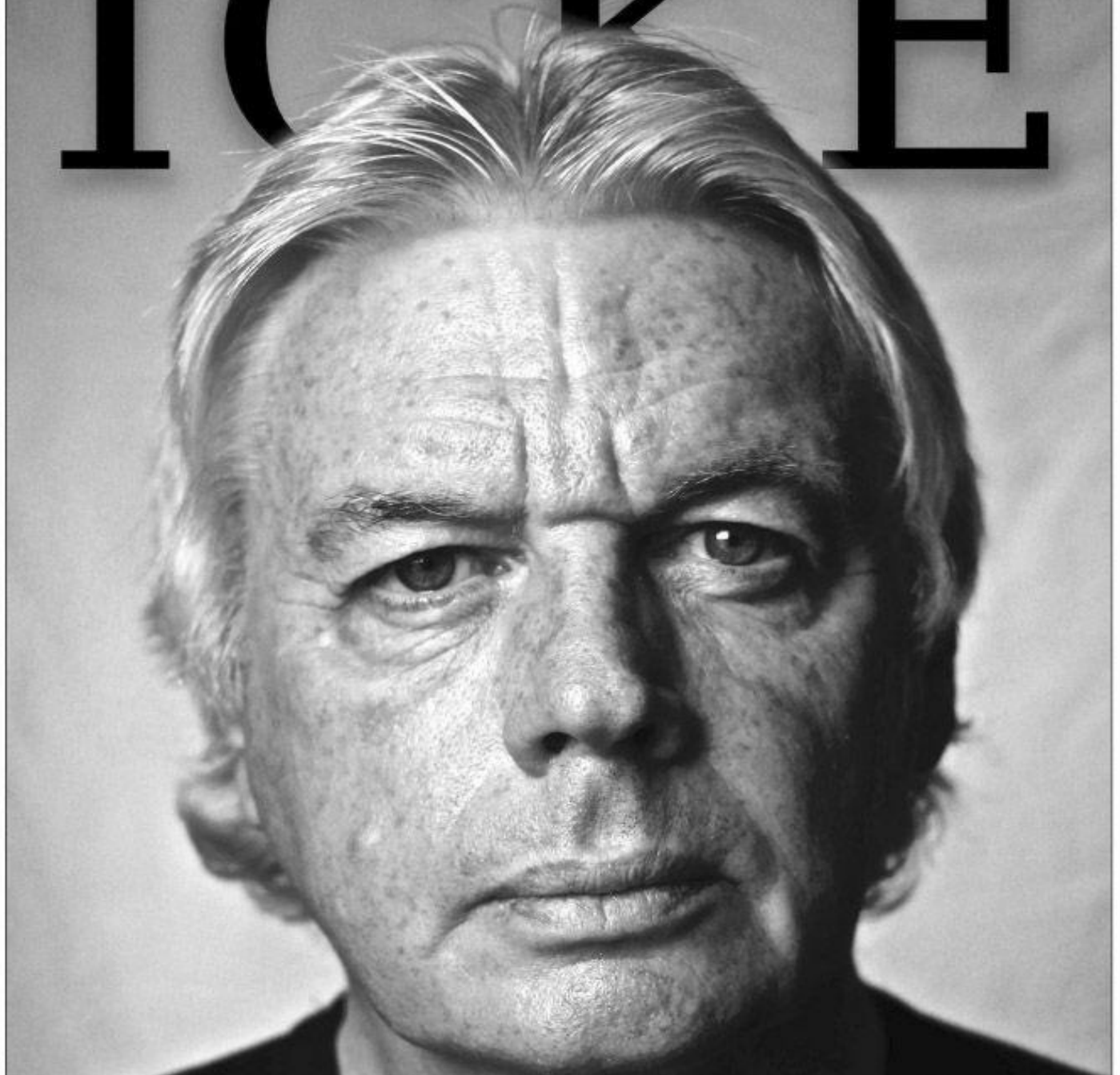
[www.neilhague.com](http://www.neilhague.com)



OCTOBER 25, 2014

THE PERCEPTION DECEPTION

# ICKE



# WEMBLEY ARENA

## SATURDAY 25TH OCTOBER 2014

TICKETS AVAILABLE FROM [WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM](http://WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM)

**M1** MAGUS  
MEDIA

 Wembley Arena

DAVID  
**ICKE**  
BOOKS

POSTER AND PHOTO BY [TALKTOTIPPERS.COM](http://TALKTOTIPPERS.COM)

# Readings by **Carol Clarke**

Readings are sent via audio file over the internet



*‘Carol Clarke is the most consistently accurate psychic I have come across anywhere in the world and she has a thirteen year record of remarkable accuracy with me and many other people that I know.’*

David Icke

To contact Carol for a reading,  
email: [welshseer@hotmail.co.uk](mailto:welshseer@hotmail.co.uk)

or

email: [welshseer@aol.co.uk](mailto:welshseer@aol.co.uk)



## The Shen Clinic

**'Pioneers plant trees; latecomers sit in the shade.'**



**Mike Lambert**

*'Whenever I need healing Mike Lambert is the first one I call.  
He is a genius at what he does and  
his success with "lost causes" is incredible.'* – David Icke

### **Complementary - Natural & Alternative Medicine**

*'We are born into a society that spends more money on the maintenance  
of its cars and personal appearance than it does on its health;  
what sort of society and level of intelligence is this?'* – Mike Lambert

**[www.theshenclinic.com](http://www.theshenclinic.com)**

**+44 (0) 1983617333**

**Consultations – Seminars – Presentations**

[www.naturopharma.com](http://www.naturopharma.com)

[www.bio-continuum.com](http://www.bio-continuum.com)

**The People's voice**  
– the Uncensored  
**TV and Radio Station**  
**Broadcasting Worldwide**



**You will find us at [Davidicke.com/TPV](http://Davidicke.com/TPV)**

**David Icke, the world's most controversial author, has spent the last quarter of a century unravelling the secrets of the Universe, reality and the forces that manipulate our world. What was once ridiculed and dismissed is now being confirmed again and again as Icke, a figure of fun for so long, is acknowledged as a man way ahead of his time.**

In this massive work of 435,000 words, 900 pages and more than 800 illustrations, Icke lays out in dot-connected detail a lifetime of research and insight about our 'computer'-simulated reality, the holographic universe and the hidden non-human forces that are manipulating human life via hybrid bloodline families and networks into a global Orwellian state of total control.

What Icke exposes across a vast range of connected subjects, people and events provides the tools and awareness for humanity to stop this unfolding nightmare and restore the world to what it once was and will be again – a place of love, harmony, peace and awakened consciousness.

As Icke says:  
*'I can now see that my whole life has been leading to this book.'*

*The Perception Deception* is destined to be a work recorded by history as the masterpiece that changed the world.



Includes 32 pages of original artwork by Neil Hague.

ISBN 978-0-9559973-8-9



£26  
\$39 9 780955 997389 >